THE INDIAN RECORDS:
SERIES:
VESTIGES OF
OLD MADRAS
VESTIGES OF OLD MADRAS
INDIAN RECORDS SERIES

VESTIGES OF OLD MADRAS
1640—1800

TRACED FROM THE EAST INDIA COMPANY'S RECORDS PRESERVED AT FORT ST. GEORGE AND THE INDIA OFFICE, AND FROM OTHER SOURCES

BY

HENRY DAVISON LOVE

LATE LIEUT.-COLONEL, ROYAL ENGINEERS, AND BT.-COLONEL HON. FELLOW OF THE UNIVERSITY OF MADRAS

INDEX VOLUME

PUBLISHED FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
LONDON
JOHN MURRAY, ALBEMARLE STREET
1913
VESTIGES OF OLD MADRAS
1640-1800
INDEX VOLUME

A.

Aarany (Arnee), II 332 n. 2.
Abanuso, Coja (Khwájah Abnús), I 514.
Abbott, Ann, III 425 n. 5.
Abbott, Elizabeth, III 425 n. 5.
Abbott, John, prothonotary, III 477; agent to the Exchange Company, III 511.
Abbott, William, III 420; agent for the Courier, III 442; Deputy Master Attendant, III 425; agent to Benfield, secretary to the Nawab, III 425 n. 5; his marriages, III 425 n. 5; Mayor, III 476, 554; his firm, III 562.

'Abdullah, King of Golconda, I 12, 212 n. 1; his death, I 313, 339. (Vide Golconda, King of.)

'Abdullah Khan, Khwájah; Nawab, II 285; his death, II 286.

'Abdullah Khan, Sayyid, vizier to the emperor, II 109; virtual ruler, II 156; imprisoned, II 188.

'Abd-ul-kilak, son of Tippoo Sultan; a hostage, III 404.

'Abd-un-nabi Khan, II 251.

'Abdur-rashid Khan, III 59, 61.

'Abd-ul-waláh Khan, son of Anwarud-din; at San Thome, II 343; at Arcot, II 475; at the Mount, II 557; attacks the French and is repulsed, II 558; references, II 432, 433 n. 3, 475 n. 1.

Abendana, Isaac, Dutch Jew of Madras, II 8, 7 n. 2.

Abraham, Gregory, merchant, III 364.

Abraham, Isaac, provost-marshal, I 438.

Abú Bakar, mulla, I 572. (Vide Mohiud-din Muhammad 'Abú Bakar.)

Abú'l Hasan, King of Golconda; succeeds 'Abdullah, I 313 n. 5, 340; offers employment to de la Haye, I 333; his farmán, I 516; references, I 90, 90 n. 9, n. 10, 337, 340 n. 1. (Vide Golconda, King of.)

Academy, Monboddo's, III 445.

Accountant-General; of Mayor's Court, II 439; to Government, III 137, 568; history of his office building, II 339.

Accoutrements, manufacture of, II 444.

Achayya, conicoply, III 232.

d'Aché, M.; arrival of his squadron, II 481, 534; engages Pocock, II 481; sails for the French Islands, II 483.

Acheen, in Sumatra, I 47, 61, 484, 506; queen of, I 464; French fleet sails for, II 370; mission to, III 59.

Ackusworth, N. B., III 571.

Act, Regulating, III 12, 225.


Adair, Captain, III 112.

Adaire, Ensign James, II 159.

Adam's Bridge surveyed, II 594 n. 1.

Adams, Reynold; free merchant, III 58; Master Attendant, III 106 n. 6; his house in the Fort, III 16; receives grant of ground, III 57; his garden, III 62; his house at San Thome, III 81.

Adawat, court of justice; etymology, III 472 n. 1.

Adderley, Edward, Master Attendant, III 441 n. 2.

Addison, Guiston; his service, II 67 n. 3; his marriage, II 64 n. 2; succeeds Pitt, II 69; his illness and death, II 70, 103; references, II 64, 67, 91 n. 1, 237 n. 4; III 544.

Addison, Joseph, II 64 n. 2.

Adiappa, peon, III 540.

Adiappa Nārāyana, Governor's dubash; helps to found Chintadripetta, II 502; builds temples, II 502, 503;
his great influence, II 503; receives sanad for Catawauk, II 503; his indebtedness, II 502, 503; his estate, II 502-504; his death, II 500; occupies by Lindsay, III 48; town residence of the Governor, II 339, 498; III 166, 290 n. 1; Rumbold's minute on, III 166; called Government House, III 166, 290, 371; Divine service held in, III 289, 290; its hall, III 166, 378; repaired, III 514; inadequate for State receptions, III 526; relinquished by the Governor and allotted to the Board of Revenue, III 522; now the office of the Accountant-General, II 339, 494, 498; references, II 575, III 14, 91, 117, 166 n. 2, 279, 279 n. 4, 307 n. 2, 430 n. I, 458, 459 n. 3, 511.

Admiralty House, San Thome, I 309; III 116 n. 4.

Adria-carrn, a domestic servant, III 453; etymology, III 453 n. 1.

Adlercron, Colonel John; arrives in India and supersedes Lawrence, II 447; his allowances, II 447; confirms sentence on Heron, II 476; nominated to command Angrian expedition, II 478; references, II 479; IV 547.

Adlercron's Regiment; arrives Fort St. David, II 447; arrives Madras, II 478, 509 n. 3; recalled to England, but many men enlist in Company's army, II 512; references, II 580; III 139.

Administration of Madras, II 147; in two departments, II 564; in several departments, III 320.

Admiral, flagship, I 359. 359 n. 4, 526, 527.

Admiral commanding East Indies; his quarters in the Fort, III 372; his house at San Thome, III 436.

Admiralty, Court of, I 491-497; established in 1686, I 492; its Judge, I 492, 495; II 30; its Registrar, I 493; suspended, I 495; its decision on Ottai Lingam, III 183, 184, 186; court held in 1755, II 407; in 1782, III 307; merged in Recorder's Court, III 476; references, I 483 n. 2, 496, 502, 502 n. 1; II 47, 76; III 267, 304, 518. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Admiralty House, Fort, II 494-498; property of Nazar Jacob Jan, Sultan David, and Shawmier Sultan, successively, II 338, 339, 494, 497; called the 'Great House in Charles Street,' II 494; occupied by Deputy Governor Prince, and retained by Government, II 494-496, 498; occupied by Starke, Speke, and Clive, II 494, 495; restored to Shawmier Sultan, II 496; bought by the Company, II 495-497; its situation, II 496 n. 1; called Admiralty House, II 339, 497, 498; furnished for public guests, II 497, 590; use during the siege, II 535; its value, II 600; occupied by Lindsay, III 48; town residence of the Governor, II 339, 498; III 166, 290 n. 1; Rumbold's minute on, III 166; called Government House, III 166, 290, 371; Divine service held in, III 289, 290; its hall, III 166, 378; repaired, III 514; inadequate for State receptions, III 526; relinquished by the Governor and allotted to the Board of Revenue, III 522; now the office of the Accountant-General, II 339, 494, 498; references, II 575; III 14, 91, 117, 166 n. 2, 279, 279 n. 4, 307 n. 2, 430 n. I, 458, 459 n. 3, 511.

Admiralty House, San Thome, I 309; III 116 n. 4.

Adria-carrn, a domestic servant, III 453; etymology, III 453 n. 1.

Advocate, Government, or Standing Counsel; creation of office, III 140.

Advisors of the Recorder's Court, I 477, 478.

Adyar, a suburb of Madras, III 561-574 passim.

Adyar Club, III 370 n. 2.

Adyar River; French foraging party sent across, I 330; ship Breton wrecked near, I 330; its bar, II 374, 374 n. 1; crossed by Paradis, II 374; its alignment, III 527. Munro at, III 203; its alignment, III 527; references, I 293 n. 9, 299 n. 3; II 84 n. 1, n. 2, 309, 331; II 84 n. I, 231; III 32 n. 3, 131, 302, 311 n. 6, 312 n. 1, 420 n. 6, 474 n. 2, 537, 562, 564, 571. (Vide San Thome River.)

Affloeck (or Afflack), John, freeman, I 484; his marriage, I 484 n. 5; Lieut. of the Trainbands, I 529, 585; his house, I 538; references, I 502, 529 n. 2, II 65.

Affloeck, Nettie, wife of John Affloeck, I 484 n. 5.

Aga Pera, Armenian, II 156.

Agaperere, Coja Gregorio, III 45.

Agaperere, Philippus, calender, II 468.

Agaperere, Coja Thaddeus, II 467, 468.

Agency, houses of, III 538.

Agent appointed Governor, I 273, 274.

Aigio, brokerage, II 332; etymology, II 332 n. 5.

Agricondula, copper mines of, III 410.

d'Aguilar, Baron Ephraim, III 140.

Aide-de-camp, Governor's, III 174.

Ainlader, John, I 152, 153.

Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of, II 291 n. 4.

Aiyappa, Naik of Poonamallee, I 14, 14 n. 1; called Damarlawarr, I 141.
Ambergris, II 15, 23, 324, 324 n. 2.
Amboyna; clove plants from, III 408; reduction of, III 457.
Ambum Butten. (Vide Amman Pațan.)
Amurr, Dost 'Ali slain at, II 279.
Anwar-ud-din killed at, II 389.
Amelia, Viscountess Chaworth, first wife of Sir W. Langhorn, I 400.
Amines, M., painter, III 139.
Amir Mahal, residence of the Prince of Arcot, II 397 n. 3, 404 n. 3.
Amir Singh, Rajah of Tanjore, deposed, III 462.
Amir-ul-Umarā, younger son of Wālajah; his influence, III 66, 69; his character, III 69; commands the Nawab's army, III 66-69, 101; his designs on Tanjore, III 66; controls Tanjore and Trichinopoly, III 69; his foundry at Tanjore, III 67; his intrigues, III 67; action against him for debt, III 190; his bodyguard, III 201, 247; confers with the Governor, III 219; rents Guntoor, III 224; his remark on Stuart's arrest, III 250; his death, III 527; his portrait, III 528 n. 2; references, III 192, 317, 317 n. 1.
Amman Pattan, I 152, 152 n. 4, 153; II 187.
Amor, James, free merchant, III 322, 324, 381; his firm, III 456.
Amoy, I 483, 484.
Amrit Rau, Maratha Vakeel, II 507.
Anagundi, Rajah of, I 72, 72 n. 3.
Ancient, sign or mound; a bank between the Coleroon and Cauvery rivers, so called, III 135, 135 n. 1; succeeded
Andee Chittee (Andi Chetti), II 27.
Anderson, Dr. James, surgeon, III 79; at siege of Manila, III 79 n. 2; his marriage, III 79 n. 2; surgeon-major, III 178; grants medical certificate to Benfield, III 318; succeeds Pasley, III 331; physician-general, III 332; his culture of cochineal, III 334; his Nopalry, III 335, 406, 411, 566; his botanic garden, III 336, 336 n. 1, 406, 561, 508; ground granted to, III 336 n. 1, 571;  location of his garden, III 336 n. 1; his house, III 336 n. 1, 571; undertakes sericulture, III 407; cultivates the mulberry, III 419; advises aloe cultivation, III 541, 542; his death, III 542 n. 1; monuments to, III 542 n. 1; references, III 80, 110, 138, 322, 397, 411, 485, 551.
Anderson, Maria, III 70 n. 2.
Anderson Bridge. (Vide Bridges.)
Anderson Road. (Vide Streets.)
Andrada, Gomez Freya, Captain-general of San Thomé, I 103.
Anem, wife of Sultan David, II 338.
Andrewes, Jonathan, ship-captain, I 399.
Andrewes, Matthew, President at Surat, I 200, 201.
Andrewes, Thomas, ship-captain; his death, I 399.
Andrews, John, civil servant, II 337; his designs on Tanjore, III 66; controls Tanjore and Trichinopoly, III 69; his foundry at Tanjore, III 67; his intrigues, III 67; action against him for debt, III 190; his bodyguard, III 201, 247; confers with the Governor, III 219; rents Guntoor, III 224; his remark on Stuart's arrest, III 250; his death, III 527; his portrait, III 528 n. 2; references, III 192, 317, 317 n. 1.
Angria, pirate; squadron sent against, II 207; Kānhōji Angria, admiral of the Maratha fleet, turns pirate, II 207; captures Mrs. Chown, II 215 n. 2; his depredations and death, II 208; succeeded by Sambhāji Angria, II 208; fleet action off Colaba, II 269; strength of his squadron, II 270, 270 n. 1; succeeded by Tūljāji Angria, II 208; Angria's horde exterminated, II 474, 478.
Angeło, Mr., III 573.
Anjengo, Commodore of, II 91 n. 1; post to, II 135; III 340; fort at, II 157; massacre at, II 214, 317; siege and defence of, II 214; Gyfford Chief at, II 215 n. 2; Alexander Orme at, II 422; Richard Bourchier Chief at, II 595; references, II 292 n. 11, II 278.
Ankgjina, Town Broker, II 53, 137.
Annapuram, siege of, II 468.
Annesley, Dr., III 571.
Apprentices; from Christ's Hospital, I 269 n. 4, 398 n. 2; moral training of, I 270; grade of, I 393.
Arbuthnot, George, III 138 n. 3, 397 n. 3, 421; joins Francis Lautour & Co., III 500 n. 1, 579.
Arbitration; cases between natives settled by, III 305, 306; arbitration bonds, III 307.
Arbor tristis, I 317 n. 2.
Antonia de la Purification, Padre; his arrest at San Thome, II 397, 400; his treasonable correspondence, II 397, 400, 404; havaldar of San Thome, II 399, 401; a spy, II 400; deported, II 395 n. 2.
Antonodur; probably St. Thomas's Mount, I 293, 294.
Anwar, father of Anwar-ud-din Khan, II 286 n. 5.
Anwar-ud-din Khan; appointed Nawab of the Carnatic, II 286; his previous career, II 286 n. 5; innocence of Sahib Jadda's murder, II 287; commended by Fort St. George, but condemned by Panya Braminy, II 288; fords hostilities between English and French, II 342, 343; his inaction, II 345 n. 1; his attitude towards the French, II 372; protests against capture of Madras, II 373; attacks the French at Madras, II 373; his army at Fort St. David, II 383; makes terms with the French, II 383; relations with the English, II 384, 388; slain at Ambur, II 389, 526 n. 3; his great age, II 287 n. 1, 389 n. 1; references, II 286 n. 6; III 133, 466.
Apothecary, Company's, III 139; his shop in the Fort, III 372. (Vide Dispensary.)
Appogee Pontulo (Apaji Pantulu), Governor of Poonamallee, I 514, 523, 524.
Appeal Court, II 80, 228. (Vide Courts of Justice.)
Appeals; from Mayor's Court decisions, III 140; Commissioners of, III 301; restriction of, III 428.
Apperley, John; Engineer under Boscowen, II 392 n. 1, 393; his memorial II 394; his death, II 393 n. 2.
Appleby, Thomas, alderman, II 275, 276.
Applegarth, A. J., ship-captain, III 495.
by Verona, I 356; visited by Master, I 453; its sandbanks, III 495; references, I 12, 150, 261, 385; II 567. (Vide Dugarrapatam.)

Armament of Fort St. George, I 34, 282, 358, 364; guns mounted, I 34; bases, I 52, 52 n. 3; falcon, II 294; minition, I 53, 53 n. 2, 269; II 294, 295; saker, I 269, 358, 358 n. 3; II 293-295; demi-culverin, I 269; II 293-295, 358, 358 n. 3; culverin, I 178 n. 2, 269, 282 n. 10, 358, 358 n. 3; II 293, 294; demi-cannon, I 358, 358 n. 3; II 293-295; 48-pr. gun, II 295; mortars, I 475; arms, I 210, 211, 215; guns and stores, I 217, 475; gun-carriages, I 362; arms and armour, I 370, 379; rank-lackers, I 471; number of guns, I 475; II 293; III 21; distribution of guns, II 293-295; grenade guns, II 295; small arms, I 475; condition of armament, II 358.

Armenian Street. (Vide Streets.)

Armenians; their ship, I 482; their privileges, I 543; II 45 n. 2, 231; churches for, I 543; as aldermen, I 560; exempt from temple tax, I 570; merchants assaulted, I 581; residents, II 27, 87; III 324; contribute to Black Town wall, II 28; embellish Mount Church, II 100; their designs on San Thome, II 107; their trade with Manila, II 133, 134, 231; exempted from defence tax, II 162; armed for defence, II 295; inhabit White Town, II 308; ground to be provided for, II 396; excluded from White Town, II 405, 425, 426, 465; their property in White Town, II 497; permitted to build in White Town, II 573; their burying-ground restored, II 576; armed to resist Hyder, II 596; to pay quit rent, III 130; lodge goods in the Fort, III 198.

Armour, I 370, 379, 475.

Armourer, I 437 n. 2.

Armoury; I 568; in the Inner Fort, II 114, 115; in the Old College, II 120, 166; in the Fort Square, II 162 n. 2, 166; III 18; work in the, II 198; repair of, II 226; converted into offices, III 131.

Arms; wearing of, I 445, 446; pole-axes, I 475; bayonets, I 533; bayonet pieces, blunderbusses, buchancier-pieces, musquetoons, II 295; halberds, I 475; II 295; partizans, I 295, 295 n. 2; rifles, III 134, 135; pikes, I 475; III 173; pistols, III 173.

Army; sepoy companies formed, II 442; troop of cavalry formed, II 442; Adlercron's regiment and detachment Royal Artillery sent out, II 447; Contractor for victualling the, II 486, 623; III 188 n. 4; battalions formed, II 513; uniform for sepoys, II 513; distribution of army before siege of Madras, II 538; strength of siege garrison, II 540; grenadiers of the, II 555; European battalions, II 555 n. 1; army of observation, II 559; sepoy battalions formed, II 560; 561; Surgeon-General to the, II 566; II 293, 294; demi-culverin, I 269; II 293; demi-cannon, I 269; II 293-295; 48-pr. gun, II 295; mortars, I 475; arms, II 293, 294; gun-carriages, I 362; army of observation, II 559; demi-cannon, I 269, II 475; n. 1; army affairs, III 168-175; artillery quarters at the Mount, III 54, 76, 167; establishment of officers in 1775, III 75; Carnatic and Circars battalions, III 76, 142; Armenian Street. (Vide Streets.)

Armenians; their ship, I 482; their guides and hircarrahs, III 136, 173; privileges, I 543; II 45 n. 2, 231; artillery quarters at the Mount, III 167; churches for, I 543; as aldermen, 167; army affairs, III 168-175, 237-247; Lord Macleod's regiment, III 168, 169; pioneers replace momaty men, III 173; lascar establishment, III 21; distribution of tillery transferred to the Mount, III 54, 76, 167; establishment of officers in 1775, III 75; Carnatic and Circars battalions, III 76, 142; artillery quarters at the Mount, III 167; army affairs, III 168-175, 237-247; Lord Macleod's regiment, III 168, 169; pioneers replace momaty men, III 173; lascar establishment, III 173; faulty disposition of army in 1780, III 197-200; Nawab's troops unpaid, III 198; sepoys raised for their designs on San Thome, II 107; in 1780, III 197-200; Nawab's troops unpaid, III 198; sepoys raised for their designs on San Thome, II 107; their property in Coote, III 239; King's regiments sent to White Town, III 210; permitted to out, III 210; cavalry and Hanoverians build in White Town, II 573; their sent out, III 244; want of barracks, III 245; a light corps formed including body guard and poligars, III 246; cavalry camp at San Thome, III 335; Hanoverians and Bengal detachment, III 403; field force of 1799, III 460; Army Clothing Office, III 562. (Vide Garrison.)

Arms; wearing of, I 445, 446; pole-axes, I 475; bayonets, I 533; bayonet pieces, blunderbusses, buchancier-pieces, musquetoons, II 295; halberds, I 475; II 295; partizans, I 295, 295 n. 2; rifles, III 134, 135; pikes, I 475; III 173; pistols, III 173.

Arrack; called rack, etymology, I 136 n. 2, 537 n. 3; distillers, I 148, 148 n. 7; rules for arrack-houses, I 449;
licences, I 537; II 42, 62, 135; Goa and Batavia arrack, II 171; arrack and wine licence, II 180, 240, 435; distillery, II 537, 537 n. 1, 607; control of licences, III 311; duty on arrack, III 501; arrack farmer, III 901, 903.

Arsenal; erection of, III 34-37; Ross's design, III 35; site, III 35 n. 1; estimate of cost, III 36; erected by John Sullivan, III 37; depicted, III 533; references, II 144, 587, 587 n. 3; III 48 n. 3, 429, 511.

Arthur, Robert, III 149 n. 1.

Artificers, native, their efficiency, II 37.

Artillery; stores indented for, I 269; accident to a gunner, I 469; regulations, I 533; distribution of Gunroom Crew, II 257; artillery train, II 383; Robins Commander-in-Chief of Artillery, II 409; companies supersede Sunroom Crew, II 442; artillermen and sailors, II 512; artillery park, II 472, 573, 575, 587, 600; III 18, 29, 35; situation of park, II 587 n. 3; III 35 n. 2. (Vide Gunroom Crew, and Army.)

Asad Khan, vizier to the Mogul, I 508, 516; at Gingee, I 517; his grant of villages in 1693, I 578, 593 n. 4; II 19, 105, 289; appeal to him against Government control, III 357; his marriage, III 561; grants power to coin gold mohurs, II 311; reference, II 14.

Ashmen banished from Madras, I 145.

Ashton, Peter, I 448.

Ashton, Philip, I 405.

Asiaticus, pseudonym of Philip Dormer Stanhope, III 278 n. 1; his memoirs, III 80, 81.

Aska; duel at, III 175; post to, III 340.

Askeman, ashman; a religious mendicant, I 142, 142 n. 1.


Assaymaster, I 484, 506 n. 2, 508; his assays, I 506; joint assaymasters, II 77, 81; office of, II 490, 491; salary and fees, II 491 n. 1; virtual head of the mint, III 375; office merged in that of mintmaster, III 426; relinquishes duties to mintmaster, III 525 n. 2; references, II 164 n. 3, 311; III 382 n. 2.

Assembly Rooms, III 407 n. 2, 419, 570. (Vide Public Rooms, and Pantheon.)

Assessment; protest against, I 385; of quit rent, II 237, 238; assessment declared illegal, III 8; regulation of, III 290; question of legality, III 325; proposed on house property, III 434; legalized, III 487. (Vide Taxes, Duties, Revenue, Quit Rent.)

Assigned Revenue; Committee of, III 318; Board of, III 441, 442.

Assignment of Carnatic revenues, III 226; supported by Macartney but opposed by Bengal, III 227; surrendered ordered by the Company, III 227, 317; relinquished, III 318.

Assurance; policies of, I 543; Registrar of, I 543.

Asston, Mary, I 400.

Astronomer; appointed, III 415, 416, 419; his quarters, III 569.

Artillery; stores indented for, I 269; astronomy and geodesy, III 345-349; value to navigation, II 590, 591; astronomy and navigation, II 348; observations, III 347; instruments, III 347, 348, 415.

Asylum, Civil Orphan, II 12; III 359, 563.

Asylum, Female Orphan, III 352-359; founded, III 350, 352, 352 n. 1; house given by the Nawab, III 353; prospects, III 353 n. 1, 354; rules, III 355; Government's contribution, III 356; governors a body corporate, III 356-358; under Government control, III 357; number of pupils, III 358; resignation of Lady Jodrell, a directress, III 362; mulberry plantation at, III 407; silk manufacture proposed at, III 407; Rev. C. Gericke, secretary, III 431 n. 2; removal to Kilpauk, III 358 n. 1, 563; merged in other institutions, III 359; references, III 443, 446.

Asylum, Lawrence, III 359.

Asylum, Lunatic, III 359.

Asylum, Orphan, at Calcutta, III 351, 351 n. 1, 533, 536.

Asylum, Orphan, at Calcutta, III 351, 351 n. 1, 533, 536.

de Ataide, Peter, I 295.

d'Atayde, Leopold, III 502.

Atkinson, Edward, civil servant, II 432 n. 3; Sheriff, II 432, 556; his efforts on behalf of prisoners, III 432; Secretary to Hospital Board, III 561; his marriage, III 561 n. 2.
Atkinson, Robert, Chief Gunner, II 8, 8 n. 4, 55, 59, 122; III 548; his marriages, II 8 n. 4; his death, II 131 n. 2.

Atkinson, Sarah, III 561 n. 2. Avenues; in the Fort, II 80; in the suburbs, III 368.

Avery, Giles, III 265. Axtell, Captain Thomas; commands the garrison, I 210 n. 1, 222 n. 3; commended, I 215; his death, I 211 n. 1, 215; succeeded by F. Chuseman, I 215 n. 1; reference, III 546.


Badra, D. R., II 491. Bagwell, Frederick, I 484. Bagnagar. (Vide Bhagnagar.)


Auckland, Lord, III 458, n. 7. Action of Mayor's Court, III 380; their dubbash, III 431; attorneys of Recorder's Court, III 427.

Audeapa Chitty (Adiappa Chetti), II 328.

Auroras, a woollen fabric, II 134.

Austen, ship captain, surrenders to the French, II 152, 153.

d'Auteuil, M., II 389.
Baird, General David; captured at Pollock and imprisoned at Seringapatam, III 203, 460 n. 3; advises well sinking, III 595 n. 1; Mayor, III 553, 554; references, II 591; III 79, 110, 280 n. 3, 282.

Baker, Philip, II 384.

Baker, Rachel, II 209 n. 1.

Baker, Thomas, I 154.

Baker, George, sea captain and free merchant; commands the Gudalor, II 591 n. 1; his services, II 591 n. 1, 592; III 373, 374; appointed Master Attendant, II 574 n. 2, 592; III 42, 58; his plan for watering ships, III 10, 269, 373-375; his water supply scheme, II 592; III 42-46, 280-282; his contract, III 44, 281; free merchant, III 110 n. 2, 138; his cistern in the Fort, III 151 n. 3; his wells in Peddanaikpetta, III 159; sells his waterworks to the Company, III 280, 282, 375; his letters to Palk, II 595 n. 1; advises well sinking, III 494; Mayor, III 553, 554; references, II 591; III 79, 110, 280 n. 3, 282.

Baker, Robert Smith, III 139.

Baker, Aaron; President at Bantam, I 46 n. 4, 109 n. 2, 114; President at Fort St. George, I 109, 113; adds to the fortifications, I 116, 205, 206, 305; lends men and guns to Golconda, I 218; imprisons heads of Right-hand Caste, I 123; settles the caste quarrel, II 28; consents to appointment of a native governor, I 161; removes native Judge of the Choultry and substitutes European Justices, I 273; dissensions in his Council, I 126-139; quarrels with Greenhill, I 128; arrests Greenhill and others, I 120, 134, 135; his condemnation of Leigh, I 129, 130, 134, 137, 138; his festive behaviour, I 135; a sufferer from witchcraft, I 139; his valedictory order, I 154, 155; returns to England, I 123, 154; his second marriage and death, I 154; his burial, II 588; references, I 76, 86, 96, 114 n. 1, 118, 120, 121, 128, 131-134, 135 n. 6, 145 n. 3, 157 n. 1, 178, 183, 184, 200, 204, 558; II 25, 55 n. 1, III 543.


Baker, Anthony, nephew or cousin of Governor Aaron Baker, I 135, 135 n. 1, 144; references, I 136, 136 n. 1, 137, 155 n. 2, 158.

Baker, Charles, civil servant, III 420, 444 n. 2; his pursuits, III 539; references, III 444, 499.

Baker, Elizabeth, first wife of Governor Aaron Baker; her death, I 113; her tombstone the oldest British monument in Madras, I 113; her epitaph, I 113, 114.

Baker, George, sea captain and free merchant; commands the Cuddalore, II 591 n. 1; his services, II 591 n. 1, 592; III 373, 374; appointed Master Attendant, II 574 n. 2, 592; III 42, 58; his plan for watering ships, III 10, 269, 373-375; his water supply scheme, II 592; III 42-46, 280-282; his contract, III 44, 281; free merchant, III 110 n. 2, 138; his cistern in the Fort, III 151 n. 3; his wells in Peddanaikpetta, III 159; sells his waterworks to the Company, III 280, 282, 375; his letters to Palk, II 595 n. 1; advises well sinking, III 494; Mayor, III 553, 554; references, II 591; III 79, 110, 280 n. 3, 282.

Baker, Philip, II 384.

Baker, Rachel, II 209 n. 1.

Baker, Thomas, I 154.

Baker, Beggle's, III 449.

Baker, David; captures at letters to Palk, II 595 n. 1; advises well sinking, III 494; Mayor, III 553, 554; references, II 591; III 79, 110, 280 n. 3, 282.

Baker, General, I 154.

Baker, General David; captured at Pollock and imprisoned at Seringapatam, III 203, 460 n. 3; advises well sinking, III 595 n. 1; Mayor, III 553, 554; references, II 591; III 79, 110, 280 n. 3, 282.

Baker, Philip, II 384.

Baker, Rachel, II 209 n. 1.

Baker, Thomas, I 154.

Bakery, Beggle's, III 449.

Bají Rau, Peishwa, II 279.

Balai Rau, Peishwa, II 279.

Balakrishna Chetti, III 388.

Balambangan settlement established, II 592.

Balbi Gasparo; refers to the Luz Church, I 290; describes San Thomé in 1582, I 292, 293, 293 n. 1, 294; Baldaeus, Philip, his travels, I 277, 278.

Balaji Rau, governor of Mylapore, I 123, 144 n. 8; his house, I 144; governor of Poonamallee and San Thomé, I 165, 166, 189; succeeds Sayyid Ibrahim, I 165 n. 1; harasses Madras, I 165, 166, 189-192; taken prisoner by the Hindus and brought to Madras, I 166, 190; released, I 191.

Balaji Rau, Peishwa, II 279.

Bakears (perhaps Balijas), I 582, 582 n. 1.

Balfour, Emilia, III 138 n. 2.

Balfour, Francis; his book, III 138; his marriage, III 138 n. 2.

Balfour, John; Coroner, III 107 n. 2; Accountant-General of the Mayor's Court, III 164; a founder of the Carnatic Bank, III 423; references, III 138, 283, 321, 358.

Balfour, Walter, III 142; Justice of the Peace, III 473, 485, 503; member of the Police Committee, III 486.

Balfour, William, III 351, 351 n. 3, 446.

Ball Chittee (Ball Cheetti), III 388.

Ballasore, post to, II 136.

Band of Music, I 487, 488; garrison band formed, III 174. (Vide Music.)

Bandalars, Bondiial caste men, I 581, 581 n. 7.

Bandermalanka, port of, III 396.
Bandicoot, a large rat, II 163; III 475; etymology, II 163 n. 1.

Bandicoot Alley. (Vide Streets.)

Bandipollam, Clive at, II 385.

Barbers’ Bridge. (Vide Bridges.)

Barbet, barbette, II 533, 533 n. 1.

Barbiers (or Barbeers), The, a paralytic affection, I 117, 117 n. 1, 565; II 197.

Barbosa, Duarte, his visit to the Mount, I 287.

Barclay, Captain, III 224.

Barclay, Robert, civil servant, III 315.


Baretto, Custodio, I 48.

Barker, Catherine, I 483 n. 1.

Barker, John; Steward, I 453; Clerk of the Market, III 445, 453 n. 5; III 483 n. 3; Wine Licensee, I 449; Schoolmaster, I 464 n. 3; II 163; his death, II 67; his tombstone, II 67; references, I 485, 485 n. 1; II 65.

Barnard, Thomas, civil servant; his survey of the Jaghire, III 131 n. 5; de Barnaval, Antony Coyle, sea captain; his career, II 378; his tombstone, II 318.

Barnes, Sydney, I 107.

Barnes, Ensign William, II 547, 559.

Barnett, Commodore Curtis, R.N.; arrives with a squadron, II 341, 343; refrains from attacking Pondicherry, II 343, 363, 378; his death, II 344; reference, II 343 n. 1.

Barnevall, Catherine, sister of Francis Barnevall, II 318.

Barnevall, Francis; his career, II 318; visits the French camp, II 354; sent a prisoner to Pondicherry, II 376; his deportation ordered, II 395, 396; is arrested by Lawrence, II 401; his houses, II 402, 404, 404 n. 4; proceedings against, II 405; leaves Madras in disguise, and sails for Europe, II 405, 406; returns a free merchant, II 436; his ground at Chepauk, II 621.
Barnevall, Mrs., wife of Francis Barnevall; declines permit to leave Madras, II 354; writes to de la Bourdonnais, II 358; sent to Pondicherry, II 376; Boscawen's opinion of her conduct, II 395.

Barnevall, Mrs.; married to Francis. Barnevall; delivers the Fort to Boscawen, II 391.

Barrow, Reuben, III 348.

Barry, H., I 242.

Barwick, Captain; Gunner, I 532.

Bart, John; his house, III 577.

Barton, James, seafarer, II 294.

Barrel, Charles, civil servant, I 553.

Barwell, Charles, civil servant, I 553.

Baevall; declines permit to leave 391.

Barrow, Reuben, III 348.

Barthélémy, M., protests against draft Treaty, II 367; attacks the Nawab's troops, II 373; his measures at Madras, II 373; refuses to support Dupleix, and is superseded, II 374; a Commissary for rendition, II 390; delivers the Fort to Boscawen, II 391.

Barton, James, seafarer, II 294, 294 n. 2; his house, III 577.

Barwell, Charles, civil servant, I 553, 554; references, I 559 n. 1, 571, 582.

Barwell, Richard, III 12.

Barwick, Captain; Gunner, I 532.

Barry, H., III 242.

Basalat Jang gives up Guntoor, III 575; in the East Curtain of the Fort, Base, a small gun. [Vide Armament.]

Bata, extra pay, field allowance, I 335 n. 1, 418; etymology, I 418 n. 1; II 51 n. 1; for peons, II 51, 190.

Battalion drill in 1690, I 359.

Batty, Joseph, II 319, 320 n. 2.

Bayonets or hangers, I 310, 310 n. 2, (Vide Arms.)

Bayley and Chavasse, Lieuts., their survey of San Thome, III 560.

Bayly, John, I 585.

Bayly, Robert, I 405.

Bayonets or hangers, I 533. (Vide Arms.)

Bayonets, III 303.

Beach House, III 269; the Master Attendant's office, III 370; its situation, III 371.

Beach, North; banksalls on the, III 52.

Beard, Charles, II 282 n. 1.
Beard, Elizabeth, daughter of Charles Beard, II 282 n. 1.
Beard, Elizabeth, wife of Charles Beard, II 282, 282 n. 1, 283.
Beard, John, I 553 n. 8; his marriage, I 468 n. 3; his death, II 62 n. 2.
Beard, Mary, daughter of Charles Beard, II 282 n. 1.
Beard, Mary, wife of John Beard, I 468 n. 3; her second marriage, II 74.
Beatson, Mr., III 131 n. 5.
Beatson, Captain Alexander, III 444, 500.
Beatson, Helena, III 63 n. 1, 406.
Beatson, Robert, III 406.
Beauvoir, Osmond, II 144.
Beaver, Captain George; his grenadiers, II 555, 555 n. 1, 556; places under arrest, III 74.
Beavis, soldier, II 125.
Beavis, John, civil servant, I 463, 483, 488.
Bedlam, recruits from, II 299.
Bednore fort; surrenders to Tippoo, III 467, 468; officers murdered at, III 469.
Beer, II 171.
Beetle. (Vide Betel.)
Begam of Nawab Šafdar Őh, ladies visit the, II 282-284; description of the, II 282.
Begam Šāhība, Nawab, her house, III 573.
Boggle, J. L., his bakery and workshop, III 449.
Bell; of the Fort, II 162; of St. Mary's Church, II 162; of the Mount Church, III 488-490.
Bell, Mr., III 162, 163.
Bell, Rev. Dr. Andrew; Chaplain of the Rose, III 351 n. 5; appointed to the Male Asylum, III 351; Chaplain at Fort St. George, III 351, 436, 496; resigns office of Undertaker, III 456.
Bell, Edward, II 66.
Bell, Henrietta, III 571 n. 2.
Bell, John, proposes to build a flour mill, III 369.
Bell, John, sea captain, II 179; prisoner with Angria, II 209.
Bell, William, III 449.
Bellary District; assigned to the Nizam, III 461; ceded to the British, III 461 n. 1.
Belleisle, III 76.
Bellecombe, General, Governor of Pondicherry; surrenders, III 143; plans demanded from, III 144; a prisoner at Madras, III 145; sails for France, III 145.
Bellomont, Lord, I 466.
Belsches, Dr. William; naval surgeon, II 386, 386 n. 1; free merchant, II 436.
Belton, Ensign James, II 559.
Bencoolen; factory at, I 465; II 32; its fortifications, I 468; death of Powle at, III 548; troops sent to, I 531; trade with, II 133; evacuation of, II 153, 176; Supervisor at, II 457; climate of, II 458; astronomical observations at, II 591; surgeon at, III 220; references, I 583; II 90 n. 3, 163 n. 2, 230, 385; III 12, 566.
Bendall, Hopefor, sea captain, I 453.
Benefit of Clergy, I 408, 408 n. 1, 444, 492, 497.
Benfield, Paul; Lieut. of Engineers and Civil Architect, II 600, 600 n. 2; Engineer at Fort St. George, II 601, 602; contractor for Black Town Wall, II 602, 608; III 124, 313; designs palace for the Nawab in the Fort, II 610; his application for land refused, II 615; contractor for new west front of the Fort, III 25-27, 31, 50, 124 n. 5, 127, 280; tenders for new Hospital and Arsenal, III 36; his house, III 48; his land in the Fort, III 48 n. 3, 51 n. 1; his land on Choultry Plain, III 59; accompanies Pigot to Tanjore, III 85; his loans to the Nawab, III 85; his claims on Tanjore revenues, III 85, 86, 97, 105, 121; his carriage used for Pigot's arrest, III 99, 113, 115; his intimacy with Stuart, III 100; his dubash, III 101; his claims are the origin of the revolution, III 104; his alleged bribe from Wala-jah, III 224; his sound work as contractor, III 156, 157; goes to England and demands an inquiry, III 156; is restored to the civil service, and returns to Madras, III 156; Member of Committee of Assigned Revenue, III 318; medical certificate for, III 318, 397; his bad record of service, III 318; Manager of the Theatrical Society, III 369; retires in 1788, III 156, 397; his subsequent career, III 157; references, II 512; III 20, 37, 49, 49 n. 1, 79, II 89, 215, 219, 219 n. 2, 234, 317, 425 n. 5, 561.
Benfield's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Bengal; trade with, I 60; controlled by Fort St. George, I 63; its civil establishment, I 63; independent of Madras, I 458; again under Fort St. George, I 459; Gifford's tour to, I 460; war with the Mogul in, I 460, 473, 477; resettlement of, I 516;
overland communication with, II 341; Clive's expedition to, II 481; III 4; free from the French, II 480; famine in, III 3; Governor-General and Council appointed, III 12; controlling power of, III 12, 105; postal communication with, III 79; postal system of, III 338; contribution to Madras famine relief, III 232; Walajah's financial arrangement and control, III 315; directs surrender of vacates St. Andrew's Church, II 404; appeals to the Company, II 424, 425; his report on Church funds, III 39.

Bernard, Frey, Bishop of Mylapore, I 301; III 40, 47.

Bergeron, John, Governor-General II 14, 14 n. 5; nominated to the embassy to the Mogul, II 24, 25; Registrar of Admiralty Court, II 30.

Bernard of Savoy, Capuchin; his appeal to Government, II 403; vacates St. Andrew's Church, II 424, 425; his report on Church funds, III 39.


Berwick, Francis, I 225, 225 n. 2, 234 n. 4.

Belela, a kind of muslin, I 528; II 61, 134, 260; III 146; etymology, I 528 n. 1; II 61 n. 7.

Betel and Tobacco; cultivation of, II 42; licence, II 135; revenue from, II 180, 240, 435, 576; farmer, III 435.

Bett, Ann, I 181 n. 1.

Bett, Elizabeth, I 484 n. 7.

Bett, Francis; Clerk of the Trainbands, I 529; his attempted suicide, I 529 n. 2; reference, II 64.

Bett (or Betts), Captain James; arrives a 'Landman,' I 214 n. 1; his commissions, I 377, 395, 436, 437; commands the garrison, I 467; III 547; his house, I 538; his death from hydrophobia, I 531; references, I 423, 425, 430, 431, 435, 531, 562.

Bett, Thomas, I 210 n. 1.

Bevan, John, III 170.

Bewicke, Jane, III 362 n. 2.

Bickerstaff, Leonard, engineer under Boscawen, II 392 n. 1, 393.

Bidar, Mogul's camp at, I 515.

Bigbie, Mr., III. 265.

Biggs, Jane, wife of Sir John Biggs, I 494 n. 4.

Biggs, Jane, daughter of Sir John Biggs, I 483 n. 2.

Biggs, Sir John; appointed Judge Advocate, I 493; his arrival, I 488, 493; sits in Council, his salary, I 493; collects city revenues, I 493; tries pirates, I 494; Judge of Admiralty Court, and Recorder of Mayor's Court, I 495, 495 n. 1; Judge of the Supreme Court, I 499; his house, I 538; his death, I 494, 496, 502; references, I 500 n. 4, 508, 529, 539.

Bigrig, John; his illness and death, I 459.

Bijapur (called Vizapore), Moslem kingdom of the Deccan, I 44, 73, 76 n. 1, 100, 514 n. 9; II 109; III 304; its conquest by the Mogul, I 593.

Bijapur, King of; unites with Golconda to attack Vijayanagar, I 76; his army approaches Madras, I 142; destroys Porto Novo, I 197; operates in the Carnatic, I 209; controls the Pondicherry country, I 316, 336, 336 n. 1; his hostilities with Golconda, I 357; rules Gingee, churches and temples, III 81; conservancy of, III 127, 295, 309; the Parchery of, III 130; development of, III 158-165; misappropriation of land in, III 158; bound hedge for, III 323; threatened by Hyder in 1769, II 597; limited supplies in, II 599; Black Town Wall (vide Fortifications); surveys of, III 9, 287; too near the Fort, III 25, 31; enhanced value of land in, III 33; land available in, III 53, 218; Nawab's houses in, III 55, 529; its churches and temples, III 81; conservancy of, III 127, 295, 309; the Parchery of, III 130; development of, III 158-165; misappropriation of land in, III 158; extent of Company's land in, III 159; designation Black Town applied to Peddanaikpetta, III 162, 162 n. 2, 309, 309 n. 3, 328; military officers resident in, III 168; its danger from Hyder, III 198, 199; terror and flight of inhabitants, III 201, 210; defence measures for, III 201, 202, 245, 323; famine in, III 229, 235 n. 2; refugees in, III 235; esplanade provided, III 272, 274, 275; number of streets and houses in, III 299, 311; drainage of, III 309, 438, 438 n. 4; insanitary condition of, III 299, 322, 324; riots in, III 385, 387; military guard in, III 434; population of, III 434, 434 n. 1; boundaries of, III 533; cultivation in, III 533; designation changed to Georgetown, III 533 n. 1; references passim. (Vide Peddanaikpetta and Muthialpetta.)

Black Town, Old; its site, I 86; depicted, I 205 n. 1; called the Out-town or Gentu Town, I 385, 388.
English residents of, I 388, 444; 
called the Malabar Town, I 422, 432; 
conservancy of, I 444; drainage 
channel on west side of, I 471 n. 4; 
enlargement of, I 473; damage by 
storm in, I 482; called the City, I 532; 
called the Town, I 560, n. 6; 
defences of (vide Fortifications); 
assessment for Black Town Wall, Blunderbusses, I 475; II 295.

II 28, 112; described by Salmon; 
Board, Military, III 320. 
(Vide Hospital.)
inhabitants of, II 87; disorder in, II 141; 
described by Norbert, II 147; 
settlement of Moslems discouraged, II 308; insanitary condition of, II 311; number of streets and houses (Vide Police.)
in, II 329; garrison of, II 355, 357; 
control waterworks, III 495; 
extent of portion destroyed, II 472; 
remains of, II 530; references, I 389; 
II 90, 111, 606 n. 2; III 372 n. 8; et passim.
Blacker, Emma, III 562 n. 1.

Blackfriars Bridge, III 10.
Blagdon, F. W., I 117; 
Christian at Chepauk, III 269; 
valid, III 455-456; (Vide Muckwas.)
sails for Madras, I 201; relieves 
Chamber as Agent, I 202; delivers 
instructions re Fort St. George, I 203, 207; at Masulipatam, I 208; attempt on his life, I 209, 262 n. 3; his protest against Winter, I 244; references, I 204, 206, 210, 212, 214, 221, 227 n. 2; III 543.

Bland, Elizabeth, I 156; accused by 
herself and arrested, I 157; her 
dog, I 159; her false charge against 
Greenhill, I 159.

Bland, Thomas; conspires with his 
wife against Greenhill, I 157, 159; 
confined in the Fort, I 157.

Boating, blasting, I 480, 480 n. 1.
Chief at Vizagapatam, II 486 n. 1; supports Saunders, II 487; a Director of the Company, III 31 n. 3; references, II 407, 407 n. 1, 443, 446, 457, 467; III 398.

Boddam, family of, II 313.

Boddam, Frances, II 318.

Boddam, H. Tudor, II 318.

Boddam, Mary, II 318.

Boddam, Rawson Hart, II 318.

Boddam, Thomas, II 413, 586 n. 1.

Bodkin, Peter, free merchant, III 163, 163 n. 4, 400.

Body Guard, Governor's, II 84, 154, 154 n. 1; III 144; re-established by Rumbold, III 174; reconstructed as a troop of cavalry, III 245, 246; Sydenham's memorandum on, III 246; infantry added to the troop, III 247; references, III 274, 403, 461.

Body Guard Lines depicted, III 533.

Boehm, Edmund, III 455.

Boggelaconda (Bagalkonda) Hill, geology of, III 410.

Boileau (? Baillieu), Peter, II 369.

Boineau, M., sea captain, II 153 n. 1; General Attorney-Ormer, I 495; free merchant and attorney, I 575; his marriage, I 575 n. 4. (Vide Dubois.)

Bolsaume, Augusta, III 173 n. 4.

Bolá, Mähádeva, II 126.

Bolá rents Company's Old Garden, II 126, 233 n. 3.

Bombardier appointed, II 346.

Bombay; called Bombaym and Bombay, I 395, 376; Governor of, I 226; II 346, 595; III 401; General Table at, I 397, 445; pay of a Captain at, I 430 n. 2; General of India at, II 6; views of, II 93, 95 n. 1; fortifications needed at, II 157; troops sent to Fort St. David from, II 383; Castle to be reported on, II 409; its garrison, II 446; Watson and Cleve at, II 478; Polecock at, II 547; post office at, I 544; post to, II 136; III 78, 342, 342 n. 3; 344, 345; its overland mail via Bussora, III 540, 541; its longitude fixed, III 415 n. 1; cooperating army from, III 460; references, II 207, 207 n. 2, 429, 559; III 12, 121, 132.

Bombaym, Bombayn. (Vide Bombay.)

Bondiliars, a Hindu caste, I 581 n. 7, 582 n. 1.

Bonham, Pinson, sea-captain, II 436.

Bonjour, Lt. - Col. Abraham; his command, II 597; his character aspersed, III 71; his explanation, III 72; his conduct vindicated, III 72; returns to England, III 73.

Boujon, Ensign Nicholas, II 542.

Bonneau, M., III 365.

Bonner, Alexander, III 139.

Bonus, Ensign Nathaniel, I 241, 435; dismissed, I 438.

Bookbinder, office of, III 198.

Bookkeeper, office of, I 451.

Boone, Charles; Governor of Bombay, II 91 n. 3, 157, 158 n. 1; his expedition against Angria, II 207.

Boon-grace, bongrace, umbrella, II 330, 330 n. 7.

Boria, C. V., I 89; III 575.

Borneo, II 592.

Borough, Richard; Sheriff, III 433, 556.

Borton, Dr. John, surgeon, III 220.

Boston, III 320.

Boscawen, Admiral the Hon. Edward; relieves Griffin, II 387; his previous service, II 387 n. 2; his siege of Pondicherry, II 322, 387, 388; receives possession of Madras, II 390, 391; his plans of Madras, II 392; his Engineers, II 392 n. 1; his attitude towards the Roman priests, II 394, 396; advises deportation of Father Antonio, II 397; takes possession of San Thome, II 398, 399, 401; ignores Goa Viceroy's patent, II 400; settles a Brahman dispute, III 193; his dubash, III 194; sails for England, II 401, 401 n. 3; his subsequent career, death, portrait, II 401 n. 3; references, II 397 n. 1, 405, 485, 594; III 4. 373.

Bosil, Sergeant John, I 250.

Boston, III 320.

Boswall, Captain, III 77, 78.

Boswall, Dr. Alexander; surgeon to the Nawab, II 566; III 55, 77; his house, III 45, 55; references, III 45 n. 1, 80.

Botanic Garden; Anderson's, III 535; at Bangalore, III 411, 521; at Calcutta, III 410; at Marmelon (Saidapett), III 408, 411.

Botanical specimens sent to Edinburgh, III 334.

Botanist appointed, III 410.

Botany; Koenig's researches in, III 178; study of, III 321; Koenig's work continued by Russell, III 333.

Botaveel (? Beaudeville), M., I 446, 446 n. 1.

Botique, small native shop. (Vide Buttecas.)

de Bottens, Major Paul Polier. (Vide Polier.)

Bouillard, Paul, prisoner with Angria, II 209.
Boundage Lane. (Vide Streets.)

Boundaries of Madras, III 368, 531.

Boundary stones; set up in Peddapet, II 26; removed, II 27; re-erected, II 29; to mark the 'Moratta Ground,' II 298; on ground cleared by the French, II 421; marking the Esplanade, III 26, 21, 215, 215 n. 4, 216; on the Washing Green, III 514.

Bound Hedge at Fort St. David and Cuddalore, III 32, 240.

Bound Hedge at Madras, II 471, 603, 605; to be repaired, II 537; proposed extension of, II 572; III 32, 33; Ross's opinion on the, III 32; defence of the, III 213; advantage of an extension, III 311, 311 n. 5, 312, 323; its intended alignment, III 312; proposed tax on property within the, III 324; references, II 612, 621; III 6, 165, 295, 323, 435, 465.

Bound Hedge at Pondicherry, I 336; its proved value, III 33, 323.

Bounds, perambulation of the, I 444, 445.

Bourbon, Island of, II 344, 371 n. 2; account of, II 444 n. 2.

Bourchier, Charles, civil servant; his parentage, II 593; at Fort St. David, II 386, 386 n. 2, 388, 443; in Council at Madras, II 347, 443; details of service, II 437, 595; his houses, II 464; his character criticized by Orme, II 486; his relations with Palk, Saunders, and Percival, II 486, 487; his attitude in Pigot's Council, II 488; becomes Governor, II 595; his escape from capture, II 596 n. 2; renounces his claim on Walajah, III 65; his treaty with Hyder, II 597, 598; III 48; resigns and sails for England, II 599; references, II 433, 446, 457, 467, 479, 486 n. 3, 517, 518, 530, 537, 538, 560, 572, 576, 589, 589 n. 2; III 39, 389, 545.

Bourchier, James, civil servant; Commissioner of Court of Requests, II 440; Prize Commissary, II 583; Sheriff, III 555, 556; his garden-house raided, II 596; trustee for the Nawab's debts, III 65, 188; renounces his claim on Walajah, III 65; sails for England, II 599; reference, II 578.

Bourchier, Richard, seafarer, Chief at Aujengo, Governor of Bombay, II 595.

de la Bourdonnais, Mahé; at Porto Novo in 1733, II 270; his squadron

at Pondicherry in 1741, II 297; Governor of the Isles of France and Bourbon, II 344; equips a fleet and arrives at Pondicherry in 1746, II 344; his relations with Dupleix, II 345; strength of his force, II 352, 356; lands his force at Trincomalee, II 354; shifts camp to Chintadripetta and bombards the Fort, II 356; fears return of British fleet, II 357; agrees to discuss terms, II 358; receives English deputies, II 359, 363; receives Ross's opinion on the, III 32; possession of Madras, II 362; his defence of the, III 213; advantage measures, II 365; agreement as to extension, III 311, 311 n. 5, 312, 325; references, II 368, 371; his additions to the Treaty of Ransom, II 368; signs the Treaty, II 369; Treaty ratified by Dupleix, II 374; receives a private gratification, II 369, 370, 584 n. 2; leaves Madras, II 370, 372; made prisoner at Falmouth, II 370; his imprisonment in the Bastille, release and death, II 371; his Memoire, II 353; his portrait, II 371, 371 n. 1; his conduct criticized, II 379, 380; references, II 480 n. 4; II 322, 336, 352 n. 1, 373, 405, 425, 531, 584; III 38, 559.

Bourne, Robert, sea captain, I 61, 61 n. 4.

Bowles, Carington, II 94 n. 3.

Bowles, John, print publisher, II 94, 94 n. 1, n. 3.

Bowman, Robert, sea captain, I 61, 61 n. 4.

Bowden, sea-captain, III 257, 259.

Bowen, Robert, sea captain, I 61, 61 n. 4.

Bowles, Carington, II 94 n. 3.

Bowles, Deering, soldier, I 107.

Bowles, John, print publisher, II 94, 94 n. 1, n. 3.

Bowler, Eliza, III 436 n. 1.

Bowling-green, in the Company's Garden, II 61, 61 n. 2, 63, 63 n. 4, 84.

Bowrey, Thomas, sea captain and author, I 485 n. 2; comes to Madras in 1669, I 279; his description of Madras, I 279, 280; his estimate of population, I 547; III 557; visits the Mount, I 507; his account of de la Haye's surrender, I 333; describes current coins, I 195; Freeman of Madras, I 485; reference, I 277.

Bowe, Robert, I 450 n. 6.

Boy, domestic servant; etymology, I 174 n. 2.
Boyd, Lieut. Hugh, II 159.
Boyd, Hugh Macauley; Secretary to Macartney, III 270; his mission to Ceylon, III 270; taken prisoner by the French, III 270; Master Attendant at Madras, III 270, 362 n. 3, 370, 381, 381 n. 6, 440, 444 n. 2; his emoluments, III 440 n. 1; Editor of the Courier, III 362, 363, 440; Jodrell's complaint against, III 362; establishes the Hircarrah, III 441; dies insolvent, III 441; references, III 419, 429.

Brables, brabbles, I 45, 45 n. 4.
Brabourne, Deborah, daughter of John Brabourne; her tombstone, II 91 n. 1.
Brabourne, Deborah, wife of John Brabourne; her tombstone, II 91 n. 1.
Brabourne, John; his career, II 91 n. 1; his garden-house, II 91.
Brabourne, John, jun.; his tombstone, II 91 n. 1.
Bracstone (or Brackstone), Edward, II 242.
Bradbury, Richard, I 102.
Breddy, Roger, civil servant; his marriage, I 553 n. 6; suspended and reinstated, II 66; reference, II 65.
Bradford, Sergeant Jeffery; causes death of a native, I 60, 273; proceedings taken against, I 61, 273; his previous history, I 161; references, I 25, 107, III 1 n. 1, 117.
Bradford, Dr. Philip, surgeon, I 214, 241 n. 3; III 550; his death, I 270.
Bradgate, Martin; civil servant, I 63, 80; in Council, I 98, 157, 158, 160; at Pegu, I 106 n. 2, 117; drowned, I 162, 164.
de Braganza, Constantine, Viceroy at Goa, I 294.
Brahman punished for robbery, I 497.
Brahman sects; their disputes, III 193, 388.
Brand, George, his duel, II 130.
Brandy, II 171.
Brandywine, Battle of, III 401.
Branfill, Benjamin, civil servant, III 448, 448 n. 6; his marriage, III 448 n. 6; Sheriff, III 446, 556.
Branfill, Mary, III 448 n. 6.
Brathwaite, Colonel John; his expedition to Mahe, III 135, 146; commands at Pondicherry, III 199; taken prisoner, III 240; his opinion re General Mathews, III 470; takes Pondicherry, III 406; commands the Army, III 522, 548; receives grant of San Thome Redoubt, III 437, 438, 566; reference, III 578.
Bray, Frances, II 104.
Bray, Richard, II 104.
Brazil, II 337.
Bread, dearness of, I 495.
Bread-fruit, cultivation of, III 410.
Breda, Treaty of, I 256.
Breithaupt, Christopher; Collector of Assessment, III 482; free merchant, III 562; receives grants of ground, III 562.
Breithaupt, Rev. John Christian, Danish missionary; at Fort St. David, II 388; at Pulicat, II 397; his letter to Government, II 397, 398; reference, III 139.
Breithaupt's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Berton, Captain, R.N., II 481.
Berton, Major Cholmondeley; visits the Nawab, II 514; supports Draper's sortie, II 540, 541; his reconnaissance, II 547; commands the Army, II 580, III 547; killed at Wandiwash, II 580; reference, II 503.
Berton, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 5, 568 n. 3.
Berton, Richard, II 465, 568 n. 3.
Berton, Thomas, I 79.
Brewster, Ensign Benjamin, II 159.
Brewster, Gunner, I 519.
Bribery, allegations against Stratton's Government of, III 223.
Brickenden, Richard; his service, III 53 n. 4; his certificate re Hopkins's ground, III 53; Sheriff, III 556; member of Board of Police, III 13.
Brickfields, Government, in Pursewaukum, II 168.
Brick kilns; at Chepauk, II 612; on Choultry Plain, III 58, 62; at the Luz, III 370.
Bricklayer, Company's, I 382; III 139.
Bridge, Mr.; organ-builder, II 433.
Bridge, John, I 107, 108.
Bridge, Captain Timothy, II 511; first Town Major, II 510; III 175, 175 n. 1; accompanies Clive to Bengal, II 510; killed in action, II 510 n. 2.

Brider John; Commissioner for recovery of the Fort, I 255; meets Winter, I 257; in Council, I 267, 269; Justice of the Choultry, I 275; his character, I 275; sorts cloth, I 391; his service and salary, I 394; his house, I 538; dismissed; I 459, 484 n. 4; Freeman, I 484; his death, I 484 n. 4; references, I 271, 348, 354, 366, 371, 372, 375, 376, 376 n. 3, 378, 382, 393, 405, 422-424, 428, 430, 443, 453, 503.

Bridges, Diana, II 145 n. 5.
Bridges, Richard, II 145 n. 5, 187 n. 1.
Bridges, Shem; unpaid Assistant, I 171; Accountant, I 203, 203 n. 1, n. 2; in charge of Fort St. George, I 208; references, I 209, 210, 227 n. 2.

Bridges of Madras; enumerated, II 202-204; damaged by floods, II 202, 206; incidence of cost of construction and maintenance, II 204, 304; repair of, II 305, 311; footbridge across new channel of river near the Fort, II 471; bridge across Smith's Ditch, II 492; standing and drawbridges for the Fort, II 425; proposed for Popham's drainage scheme, III 162, 328; proposed for Stowey's scheme, III 216; bridge near China Bazaar, III 204; proposed bridge in Poothoopank, III 512; timber bridge near Island cemetery, III 513, 513 n. 1, 576; bridge at Hospital Gate, III 513 n. 1; ruined bridge on Adyar River, III 561.

Anderson (or College) Bridge, III 336 n. 1, 421, 561.

Armenian Gate Bridge, built over Drainage Channel before 1677, I 371, 371 n. 1, 471, 471 n. 4, 474, 475, 539, 539 n. 3, 568, 568 n. 8; II 116, 202; its site, II 206, 473; rebuilt in 1725, II 203, 230; detachment posted at, II 362; demolished by the French, II 203; references, II 256, 362 n. 4, 472; III 216 n. 1.

Barbers Bridge, Mylapore; skirmish at, I 329, 329 n. 1; origin of name, III 537 n. 1; references, II 35, 35 n. 3, 543, 543 n. 1; III 536, 537.

Benfield's Bridge, III 561.

Commander-in-Chief's Bridge, built in 1825, III 512, 512 n. 3; origin of name, III 563.

Eggmore Bridge, between the Island and Periamett, II 116; erected about 1703, II 123; depicted, II 123; rebuilt in 1716, II 123, 203; rebuilt in 1728, II 203; called also Metta Bridge (q.v.), II 230 n. 3; references, II 306 n. 2, 330 n. 5, 575, 575 n. 4; III 533. (Vide Bridges, Metta Bridge.)

Elphinstone Bridge, on the Adyar River, III 311 n. 7.

Garden (or Garden House) Bridge, joining the Island with Peddanaikpetta, II 167; built in 1718, II 203; incidence of cost, II 167; destroyed in 1720 and rebuilt, II 204; called also Pettah Bridge (q.v.), II 543 n. 2, 575 n. 2, III 150 n. 4; demolished, II 204; III 533; references, II 227, 230, 306 n. 1, 330 n. 4, 471, 540, 541, 543, 573, 603 n. 1. (Vide Bridges, Pettah Bridge.)

Government House (or St. George's) Bridge, III 92 n. 1. (Vide Bridges, Triplicane Bridge.)

Harris Bridge, II 330; its site, II 504; references, II 539; III 358 n. 1, 439, 536.

Island Bridge, between the Fort and Island over old channel of river; projected by Yale, I 539; II 116; recommended by Goldsborough, II 116; constructed in 1714-15, I 540; II 116, 203; earliest bridge across the river, II 115; incidence of cost, II 116; damaged in 1721 and repaired, II 203, 204; repaired in 1735, II 304; demolished about 1755; II 203; references, II 138, 227, 256, 280, 306 n. 1, 330 n. 1, n. 4, 347, 347 n. 6. (Vide Bridges, Water Gate Bridge.)

Marmalong Bridge, on the Adyar River, I 77 n. 1; rebuilt by Usan in 1726, II 231, 467; its inscription, II 231; maintenance fund for, III 294; damaged, III 450, 451, 560; references, II 557, 598.

Marmalong Brook Bridge, Saidapett; Nawab's offer to build, III 53; erected under Fourbeck's will in 1786, III 54 n. 1, 400.

Metta Bridge, called also Eggmore Bridge (q.v.), II 203 n. 1, 230, 230 n. 3. (Vide Bridges, Eggmore Bridge.)

Munro Bridge, III 568, 569.

Pettah Bridge, called also Garden Bridge (q.v.), II 543 n. 2, 547, 575 n. 2, 605, 605 n. 1; references, II 607; III 6, 150, 214 n. 1, 216, 216 n. 1, 373. (Vide Bridges, Garden Bridge.)

St. Andrew's Bridge, III 421 n. 1.

St. George's Bridge, New, II 203; III 13 n. 3, 512; built in 1805 to replace Triplicane Bridge (q.v.).

St. George's Bridge, Old, III 13. (Vide Bridges, Walajah Bridge.)

St. Mary's Bridge, II 203. (Vide Bridges, Eggmore Bridge.)

Triplicane Bridge, between the Island and Triplicane, built about 1716, II 203; damaged by flood in 1721 and rebuilt, II 203; incidence of cost, II 204; debt
cleared, II 230; damaged by storm, II 257, 304; III 559; destroyed by de la Bourdonnais, II 373; repaired, II 461, 462; damaged by storm of 1752, II 462; III, 560; temporary bridge erected in 1754, II 462, 575; called Island Bridge in 1778, III 150, 150 n. 5; depicted, III 533; references, II 227, 280, 306 n. 1, n. 2, 330 n. 5, 463, 473, 539 n. 2, 544, 544 n. 1, 575 n. 3, 614; III 114, 120, 150 n. 5, 373, 512, 513. (Vide Bridges, St. George's Bridge, New.)

Walajah Bridge, built in 1756 between Fort and Island over new channel of river, II 492-494; originally a foot-bridge, II 471; construction and cost of, II 492, 498, 509; called the New Bridge, II 544, 575, 575 n. 1, 597; called the Lower Bridge, III 162; widened in 1820, II 494; its inscription, II 493, 494; references, II 549 n. 1; III 15 n. 3, 92 n. 1, 120, 162 n. 1, 173, 530, 533.

Water-Gate Bridge, between Fort and Island across old channel of river, II 347; constructed in 1714, II 492. (Vide Bridges, Island Bridge.)

Bridgman, Mr., purser, I 72.
Bridgman, James, factor, I 117.
Briggs, Dr. Stephen; Surgeon-General to the Army, II 566; III 176 n. 1, 551; Presidency surgeon, II 566; III 14 n. 2; references, III 14, 35.
Brighthelmstone, Brightton, III 399.
Bright, Ann, II 91 n. 1.
Bright, Mary, II 195 n. 3.
Bright, Phyllis, II 407 n. 1.
Brill Jolls, brinjaal, II 303; etymology, II 303 n. 2.
Brindley, James, engineer, III 10, 577.
Bringbourne, Robert, I 107.
Bringer-up, a junior company-officer, I 379.
Bristow, James, prisoner with Tippoo, III 451 n. 1.
de Brito, Gaspar, his military command, I 433; wearing of arms by, I 446.
de Brito, Sebastian, complains of Roach, II 246; disposal of complaint, II 247.
Broadbent, William, I 117.
Broadcloth, sale of Company's, III 446.
Broadnax, Roger, I 255.
Brodie, Alexander, civil servant, III 138; his banksall, III 164; Com-

missary-General, III 174; escapes capture at the Mount, III 240; reference, III 234.
Brodie, Ann, III 420 n. 6.
Brodie, D. (? W. D.), III 332.
Brodie, Isabella, III 570 n. 2.
Brodie, James, civil servant, III 420; his marriage, III 420 n. 6; his mercantile pursuits, III 539; receives grant of land, III 562; drowned, III 420 n. 6, 562; references, III 485, 570 n. 2.
Brodie's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Brohier, Captain John; engaged by Robins as Assistant Engineer, II 410; announces Robins's death, II 411; recommended as Robins's successor, II 412; to be assisted by Call, II 413; Lieut. of Artillery and in charge of fortifications, II 414; his account of San Thomé Redoubt, II 416; Captain of Artillery, II 414, 442, 450, 451; his work commended, II 442; his work at Forts St. George and St. David, II 442, 448, 448 n. 1; advises construction of sea-wall, II 449; assists Scott, II 451; his Engineer pay, II 451 n. 3; proposes new Powder Mill, II 452; Engineer and Member of Committee of Works, II 454; reports on Trimplicane Bridge, II 461; surveys ground for Armenians and Roman Catholics, II 465; to erect quarters on site of Capuchin Church, II 466; to direct survey of Madras, II 470; designs bridge for the new river channel, II 492; constructs the Walajah Bridge, II 493; III 530; reports on barracks, II 509; commands the Train, II 511; succeeds Scott as Engineer, II 520; his design for the fortifications of White Town, II 520; builds new north and west fronts, II 521, 523; III 18, 19, 276; his scheme for fortifying New Black Town, II 520, 521 n. 1, 571, 603; his Assistants, II 522; urges the clearing of Hoghill, II 523; transferred to Bengal, II 524; his final report on Fort St. George, II 524, 525; carries plans to Bengal, II 528; charged with fraud and arrested, II 585; absconds from Calcutta, II 585; settles in Ceylon, II 586; his private papers, II 586 n. 1; references, II 441, 453, 471; III 549.
Brokerage, Ruby; its nature, II 326.
Brokerage, Town, I 501; its nature, I 513. (Vide Town Brokerage.)
Brokers' Office, III 364, 450.
Brooks, Town, I 501 n. 5; their function, I 513; references, II 53, 137. (Vide Town Brokers.)
Bromley, Charles, attorney, III 61, 302; his ground in Egmore, III 61, 63; his marriage, III 61; circulates a protest and notification, III 91, 98; solicitor for Stratton, etc., III 116; cross-examines L'Epine, III 117; solicitor for Stuart, III 256, 302; refers to pay quit rent, III 302; references, I 151, 153; III 79, 139, 234, 295 n. 1, 322.
Bromley, Elizabeth, III 61.
Bromsted, Charles, freeman, II 65.
Brond, Benjamin; attempts to recover the Fort, I 248, 250; his imprisonment, I 241, 241 n. 5, 248, 250; his narrative, I 250, 251.
Brook, Mary, II 64 n. 2.
Brooke, A., I 479.
Brooke, Henry, civil servant; ordered to Manila, II 586; his garden-house, II 615; III 59; Collector of the Town Wall Tax, III 6; his marriage III 6 n. 1; terms of his lease of ground, III 56; Sheriff, III 556; in Council, III 56 n. 2, 84; renounces his claim on the Nawab, III 65; suspended by Pigot, III 86, 87, 98; takes part in the revolution, III 87-89; recalled by the Company, III 103; prosecuted in England and fined, III 119; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; references, III 32, 83 n. 1, 89, 90, 97, 99, 115, 311 n. 5.
Brooke, Ensign John, II 383.
Brooke, Captain Jonathan, killed, II 559, 589.
Brooke, Mary, III 6 n. 1, 83 n. 1.
Brooke, William, III 65.
Brookehaven, John, sea captain and Commissioner, I 255.
Brooks, Ensign, II 129.
Brown, Major George, III 75.
Brown, Henry, III 429, 478.
Brown, John, sea-captain, I 589.
Brown, John, Company's Standing Counsel, II 245.
Brown, William, III 420.
Browne (or Brown), Ann, I 569 n. 2, 582, 582 n. 3.
Browne (or Brown), Elizabeth, I 569 n. 2.
Browne, Jane, III 337 n. 3.
Browne, John, factor, I 16, 23; probably arrived with Cogan and Day, I 25 n. 2; in Council, I 41, 42, 44, 46, 54; his salary, I 58.
Browne, Richard; his service and salary, I 394; participates in founding St. Mary's Church, I 423, 425; accompanies Master to Bengal, I 448; Chief at Vizagapatam, I 465. Browne, Rcv. St. John, chaplain; tried and found guilty of homicide by misadventure, III 134; sent to England, III 134, 134 n. 1.
Browne, Dr. Samuel; appointed Surgeon, I 540 n. 1, 563; accuses himself of Wheeler's death, is tried and acquitted, I 564; grants medical certificate to Nicks, I 565; discharged from the service, I 565; receives grant of villages, I 580; his marriage, I 582 n. 3; his death, I 582 n. 2, 582 n. 3; references, I 582, 587, II 68; III 550.
Browne, William, sent to Bantam, I 72; Steward at Fort St. George, I 117, 135, 136.
Browne, Zachary, sea-captain, I 302, 360, 360 n. 1.
Browning, sea-captain, I 225.
Browning, John; his service, II 438; Sheriff, II 440; III 555; reference, II 457.
Bruce, Captain, taken prisoner, II 387.
Bruce's Annals, contributions for, III 538.
Brunton, Colonel James; receives grant of ground, III 562; his house at San Thome, III 562; his marriage, III 562 n. 2.
Brunton, Mary, III 562 n. 2.
Bruyère, M., French Councillor at Madras, II 367, 373.
Buchan, George, III 493.
Buchanan, Dr. Francis, III 411.
Buchan, sea-captain, II 295.
Buckingham Canal, III 537 n. 1.
Buckingham, Duke of, III 107.
Buckingham Mills, III 563, 565.
Buckinghamshire, George, Earl of, III 457.
Buckebridge, Nicholas; appointed Supervisor, I 218 n. 1, 219; supports Jearsey against Winter, I 219, 220; returns to England, I 220; references, I 218, 222, 223, 246, 247 n. 1.
Budd, Isabella, II 66.
Budley, Nathaniel, I 209.
Bugden, Charles, II 64; his marriage, II 136 n. 6.
Bugden, Cornelia, II 136 n. 6.
Bugden, Rebecca, I 483 n. 4.
Bugden, Sophia, II 172 n. 1.
Building materials; stone from the ruins of San Thome, I 369; laterite and bricks at Madras, I 369 n. 3; stone from Johannah, I 370, 471; materials to be accumulated, I 371;
chalk to be imported, I 471; bricks to be of standard size, II 450; mode of purchase of materials, II 453.

Buildings, Public, I 381-389; II 54-61; erected by Chamber, I 178; contributions by Company's Merchants to, I 214; Winter's expenditure on, I 217; erected by Winter, I 218; charge for, I 246; under construction, I 471; in the Fort, II 80; cost of new, II 118, 143; repaired, II 226; reallocation of, III 521; in charge of Board of Trade, III 523, 525; projected in Black Town, III 524; failure of, III 524; Civil Architect appointed for, III 524.

Bulkley, Dr. Edward; arrives as Surgeon, I 563; his abilities, I 563; holds an autopsy, I 564; grants medical certificate to Nicks, I 565; proposes hospital reforms, I 565; visits Nawab Daud Khan, II 18; Coroner, II 68; resigns office of Surgeon and enters Council, II 68, 69 n. 2, 103, 146; Paymaster, II 117 n. 2; his garden-house, II 90; his house in the Fort, II 116; his death, II 91, 146, 146 n. 2; his service, III 550; his tomb in his garden, II 91, 92, 146, 473; inscription on his tomb, II 146; funeral sermon on, II 146; references, II 65, 83, 83 n. 1, 90 n. 4, 118, 123, 145.

Bulkley, John, civil servant; nominated Alderman, II 242; takes Chaplain's duty, II 247; Mayor, III 552.

Bulkley, Ensign Philip; transferred from civil to military service, II 384; at Fort St. David, II 386; represents Clive to Arcot, II 428 n. 3; killed, II 577.

Bull of Pope Clement XIV, III 39

Bull, William, II 64.

Bullock, Elizabeth, III 448 n. 4.

Bulman, Dr. Job, surgeon to the Nawab, III 55 n. 3, 139, 139 n. 1.

Bulman, Sophia, III 139 n. 1.

Bulmore, Roger, II 175.

Bulwarks, bastions, I 284 n. 9, et passim.


Bunder (Masulipatam), I 377, 377 n. 1.

Bundy, a cart, III 299; etymology, III 299 n. 2.

Burden, John, III 503.

Burford, Joseph, I 111.

Burgesses; nominated, I 498; of foreign extraction, II 188, 189; elect Aldermen, II 190; references, I 500, 501; II 191.

Burgoyne, Maj.-Gen. Sir John, his command, III 244; refuses to serve as Commander-in-Chief, III 254; tried by court-martial and acquitted, III 242, 244; references, III 255, 256.

Burial Ground, Armenian, in Muthialpetta; depicted, II 90, 303, 472; its site, II 465; taken up for a hospital, II 465, 576; restored to the community, II 576; III 577.

Burial Ground at Cuddalore, II 322.

Burial Ground, English, in Old Black Town (now North Esplanade), I 113, 180, 207, 260 n. 3; described by Fryer, I 284; its situation, I 113 n. 2, 284 n. 8; in the Town Garden, I 420, 421; enclosed from the Town Garden by Master, I 422; called the Burying Garden, I 478; Lockyer's account of funerals at, II 84; description of the monuments in, II 85; its tody trees granted to the Church, II 120; demolished after the siege, I 426; II 561; tombstones transferred to St. Mary's Churchyard, II 426; II 561; replaced by St. Mary's Cemetery, II 562; its surviving monuments, I 284 n. 8, 426, 454, 491; II 314, 561; rediscovery of, I 427; references, I 119 n. 2, 362 n. 4; II 68, 212, 393. (Vide Cemetery.)

Burial Ground, French, II 393.

Burial Ground, Jewish, I 486, 508 n. 3; depicted, II 91. 473; reduced in size, II 473.

Burial Ground, Moslem, II 578.

Burial Ground, Portuguese, in the Christian Town, I 180; dismantled on demolition of the Capuchin Church, II 465.

Burial Ground, Portuguese, in Muthialpetta; acquired, II 465 n. 2; depicted in 1710, II 45, 69; Capuchins ask permission to build in, II 404, 466; its situation, II 404 n. 1; placed at disposal of Capuchins in 1750, II 465; depicted in 1755, II 393, 472; taken up for a hospital in 1759, II 465, 576; III 34; restored to the Capuchins in 1772, II 37, 38, 577.

Burke, Edmund, speeches of; re Benfield, III 157; re the Nawab's debts, III 189.

Burlton, John Philip; his scheme for a Postal department, III 338, 339.
Burn, J., I 117; 449.  
Burnaby, Charlotte, III 350 n. 1.  
Burnaby, Georgina, III 322 n. 1.  
Burnaby, Henry, III 420, 420 n. 7.  
Burnett, James, Lord Monboddo, III 445 n. 1.  
Burney, Captain, R.N., III 308.  
Bushby, C. M., I ll 478.  
Butler, Frances, III 134 n. 3.  
Butlers, their profits reduced, III 486.  
Butteca Rent, I 537 n. 4; II 180, 205; revenues from, II 326, 327.  
Buttecas (Buttiques, Butteeks, Boutiques, Botiques), small native shops, I 511; etymology, I 511 n. 2; situation of the Company's, II 326, 327; encroachment of private, III 5; Company's buttecas built against Fort Square, III 167; depicted, III 524; removed, III 524, 525; references, III 191.  
Butter, Braminy, II 171.  
Butterfield, John, I 483.  
Butterworth, Hannah, III 55 n. 4; 324 n. 1.  
Buxar, battle of, III 168.  
Buxis, bakhshi, II 15; etymology, II 15 n. 1.  
van Buytenydekle, Lawrence, II 464.  

C.  
Calabria, place of St. Thomas's martyrdom, I 287; its situation, I 287 n. 1; alleged identification with San Thome, I 297; identified by La Croze with Castel Mina, II 07.  
Calabry (Kalahasti, q.v.), I 380.  
Caldcutta; founded, I 516; to be strengthened, II 412; inspected by Robins, II 412 n. 1; Robert Orme at, II 422; Mayor's Court of, II 423; taken by Surajah Dowlah, II 352; 475, 478; III 9; Holwell's letters re, II 479; relief expedition sails, II 479; recapture of, II 475; 479 n. 4; III 42, 149; action near, II 510 n. 2; officials abscond from, II 585; stolen plans of, II 586 n. 1; Supreme Court of, III 12, 96; appeal for help to, III 195; aids Madras famine fund, III 231; trial at, III 307 n. 3; Campbell as Chief Engineer at, III 319; post from Madras to, III 344; Topping's journey to, III 346; Orphan Asylum at, III 351 n. 1; Botanic Garden at, III 410; Lunatic Asylum at, III 413; references, II 616; III 132, 264.  
Caldera bushes, I 367 n. 2; II 537, 607; III 32.  
Caldilira, Lewis, II 351.  
Caldwell, Frances, III 134 n. 3.  
Caldwell, Lieut. James, his marriage, III 134 n. 3.
Caldwell, General James Lillyman; his service, III 571; his garden-house, III 571; his marriage, III 571 n. 1; references, III 444, 444 n. 2.

Caldwell, Jeanne Baptiste, III 571 n. 1.

Calendar; alteration of, II 417; calendar year replaces civil year, Jan. 1752, II 417; New Style replaces Old Style, Sept. 1752, II 417.

Calender; of Julpha, II 338; Armenian Fort, II 610; his proposals re the Nawab's palace in the Black Town, II 603, 604; his scheme of fortification for New Black Town, II 603, 604, 604 n. 3, 605-608; III 5, 533; retires to England, II 599, 602; his later career, II 599, 600; his opinion of Baker's water scheme, III 43; a candidate for the Governorship, III 219 n. 3; orders the Cornwallis statue, III 405; his death, II 600; references, III 219 n. 1, 234, 322.

Call, James, civil servant; receives grant of ground, III 61; trustee for Nawab's creditors, III 65; Agent for sepoy slops, III 137, 189 n. 1; his loan to the Nawab, III 180; Alderman, III 190, 380, 456; Mayor four times, III 554; offers land in Black Town, III 218; his gardens, III 370, 408; Sea Customer, III 408, 463, 463 n. 2, 507, 510; his death, III 476 n. 2, 508; references, III 219, 234, 322.

Call, Jewell, III 137.

Call, Lt.-Col. Sir John, Bt.; Assistant to Robins, II 442; recommended, II 412, 413; his plan of Fort St. David, II 414; Assistant to Brohier, II 414; commended, II 451, 528; graded as a civil servant, II 512; Engineer of Fort St. George, II 524, 525; his first report on the fortifications, II 526; advises demolition of Hospital and Temple, II 526; urges improvement of East front, II 527; his plan of Fort St. George in 1758, II 529; advises improvement of South front, II 534, 536; his report on defence measures, 1758, II 535; his project for defence of Black Town, II 537; his journal of the siege, II 539; dams the river, II 541; commissioned captain, II 548, 589; repairs fortifications after siege, II 558; his report on Old Burial-ground, II 561; his proposals for East front fortifications, II 568; his estimate of time for completion of fortifications, II 570; his proposals for defences of South front II 571; his scheme for defence of Black Town, II 571; his town-planning in the Fort, II 572; proposes re-erection of Sea Gate Colonnade, II 574; in Council, II 576, 600; conducts siege works at Pondicherry, II 582; Engineer-in-Chief, II 586; his letters to Maskelyne, II 589, 590; his letters to Falk, II 595 n. 1; with the Army in 1764, II 600; a Field Deputy in 1768, II 619 n. 2; to erect the Nawab's palace in the Fort, II 610; his proposals re Royal Bastion, II 601; proposes a northwest Ravelin, II 602 n. 2; his report on the fortifications in 1768, II 601; his design for the General Hospital and selection of site, III 34, 37; renounces his claim on the Nawab, III 65; his responsibility for the North front fortifications, III 125; trustee for the Nawab's creditors, III 188; his escape from capture at Madras, II 596 n. 2; desires to be relieved of executive work, II 601; his final report of 1770, II 602; his proposals for the West front, II 603; his scheme of fortification for New Black Town, II 603, 604, 604 n. 3, 605-608; III 5, 533; retires to England, II 599, 602; his later career, II 599, 600; his scheme of fortification for New Black Town, II 603, 604, 604 n. 3, 605-608; III 5, 533; retires to England, II 599, 602; his later career, II 599, 600; his opinion of Baker's water scheme, III 43; a candidate for the Governorship, III 219 n. 3; orders the Cornwallis statue, III 405; his death, II 600; references, II 526 n. 1, 530, 544 n. 2, 578, 600 n. 3, 622 n. 1, 624; III 1, 7 n. 1, 18; 20, 61, 137, 549, 549 n. 1.

Callastry Chittee (Kāḷāhāsti Chetti), Company's Merchant, II 137, 142.

Callender, John, I 450, 484.

Callicoil, slaughter at, III 72.

Calvineer, James, II 341.

Cambogium, gamboge, II 324, 324 n. 4.

Cameron, David, III 579.

Campbell, Amelia; wife of Sir Archibald Campbell, III 320; raises subscriptions for a Female Orphan Asylum, III 352; her scheme for the Asylum, III 356; perpetual Patroness of the Asylum, III 357; the Nawab's payment to, III 359.

Campbell, Ann, wife of A. M. Campbell, III 342 n. 1.

Campbell, Maj.-Gen. Sir Archibald, Governor, I 150; his previous service, III 149, 319, 320, 320 n. 1; his report on Madras fortifications, III 24; nominated Governor and C-in-C., III 227 n. 1; his marriage, III 320; his administration of peace and progress, III 319-321; takes up the Police question, III 314, 324, 481; improves the postal service, III 321.
341 founds the Observatory, III 321; orders an astronomical survey, III 346; establishes the Female Orphan Asylum, III 321, 352; encourages economic botany, III 321; his minute on lands and roads, III 368; dismisses Vaughan, III 372; supports Cochrane, III 379; his minute on the Capuchins, III 391; his regulations for the Roman Church, III 487; resigns and sails for England, III 321, 356; his death in 1791 and burial in Westminster Abbey, III 321, 321 n. 3; portraits, III 321; references, III 24 n. 3; 319 n. 2, 384, 385, 393, 395, 545, 548.

Campbell, Sir Archibald, jun., III 319 n. 2.

Campbell, Archibald Montgomery; private Secretary to the Governor, III 341; Postmaster-General, III 341-343; his report on post to Bombay, III 342; his marriage, III 342 n. 1; reference, III 342 n. 3.

Campbell, Colonel Charles; captain and second in command to Lawrence, II 486; superseded, II 487; his service, II 556, 588 n. 4; commands a European battalion, II 588; references, II 486 n. 4, 555 n. 1.

Campbell, Captain Donald, II 588 n. 4.

Campbell, Captain Dugald, II 588 n. 4.

Campbell, James, of Inverneil, III 319.

Campbell, Captain James, Town Major, III 326.

Campbell, L. D., III 429.

Campbell, Neil; sheriff, III 556.

Campbell, sea-captain, II 270.

Campbell, Hugh, II 270.

Campbell, Hugh, II 270.

Camphire, camphor, II 324, 324 n. 5.

de Campos, Joseph Coelho, II 400.

Canal on west side of Old Black Town, I 474 n. 4; called the 'Cannall of the Padda,' I 586; II 90. (Vide Drainage Channel.)

Canal proposed through New Black Town, III 6, 7; north of New Black Town, III 312.

Canal, Clive, II 492 n. 2; III 563. (Vide Canal, Cochrane's.)

Canal, Cochrane's; projected by Popham, III 312 n. 4; opened, III 462; references, III 606 n. 5; III 533, 533 n. 564.

Canara district acquired, III 461.

Candle, sale, I 419, 419 n. 3; II 232.

Candy, a measure of weight, I 79, 79 n. 1.

Cangiawaram (Conjeveram), I 380.

Cannon baskets, gabions, I 533, 533 n. 2.

Cannon range, I 456 n. 1.

Canoungo, accountant, registrar, I 89, 580; etymology, I 580 n. 2; II 20 n. 1; III 472 n. 2; his fees, II 20; fees called Cawn Gohee duty, II 180; department, II 290 n. 1; of the Cutcherry Court, III 472.


Canton, II 386 n. 1, 459; III 556.

Cape of Good Hope; views of, II 93, 95 n. 1; capture of the Granhall at, II 519; expedition against, III 401.

Capitão, caravan, I 115; etymology, I 115 n. 1.

Capitão-mór, chief captain, captain-general, I 43 n. 5, 78, 96; of San Thomé protests against the English, I 198, 198 n. 2; references, I 433 n. 4, 574, 575, 577. (Vide Captain Mor.)

Capper, Elizabeth, III 562 n. 3.

Capper, Lt.-Col. Francis, his service from 1778, III 70 n. 1, 562; his marriage, III 562 n. 3.

Capper House, III 70 n. 1.

Capper, Colonel James; Commissary-General, III 70, 562; his duties purely civil, III 71; receives a grant of land, III 70, 562; carries home report of the revolution, III 100; returns to India, III 174; his Committee of Police, III 325; Asylum Manager, III 356; his services in the Capuchin dispute, III 303; Auditor of Military Accounts, III 393 n. 1; Commissary-General, III 402; his house in the Port, III 446; references, III 322, 324.

Capper, James, jun., civil servant, III 70 n. 1.

Capper, Mary, III 139.

Captain Mor, I 94, 152, 152 n. 1. (Vide Capitão-mór.)

Captain of the Port, III 269.

Capuchin archives, I 47 n. 2; funds, III 30, 393; Superior of the Order, III 392.

Capuchin Churches. (Vide Churches.)

Capuchin Fathers; grant of a church site by Cogan to, I 49, 183; assignment of ground by Greenhill to, I 175; petition against the, I 181, 182; Chamber resolves to retain the, I 182; reasons for admission of, I 183; recognized by previous Agents, I 183; time of their first arrival, I 184, 184 n. 1; question of their expulsion, I 200; expelled by Winter, I 221, 249, 257; assist Foxcroft, I 247 n. 2, 249 n. 1; return to Madras, I 264; banished at instance of Gol-
conda, I 331; consulted by Baron, I 335; encouraged by Langhorn, I 392; restrictive orders concerning, I 390; their dwelling, I 456; administrator Orphans' Stock, I 548; progress of the, II 44-50; Government doles to, II 47; their powers re probate of wills, II 48; Government orders to, II 49; Harrison's certificate to, II 50; their church and convent, II 102; Norbert's account of, II 147; their judicial functions, II 148; respected by the English, II 149; apply to rebuild their Church, II 205; their petition, II 231; report on their alleged treachery, II 394; their deportation advised by Boscawen, II 395; ordered to leave the bounds, II 396; their influence, II 397; ask for delay in yielding up their church, II 403; are granted the use of Mile End Church, II 404; their exclusion from White Town, II 423; their houses on Hoghill, II 523; ask for restoration of Burial-ground, III 37; receive compensation for their church, III 38; desire control of their funds, III 39; their disputes turned to political account, III 392; Portuguese and Italian preferred to French, III 393; their letter to Sir A. Campbell, III 394; ineligible to hold property, III 487.

Capuchin Mission, I 47, 181-184; II 44-50, 230; III 37-41, 391-395; date of founding, II 49 n. 1, 403; account of, II 392; Superior of the, III 392, 491, 493.

Carnak, customs dues, I 90; etymology, I 90 n. 7.

Carangooly; Fletcher at, III 73; taken by Coote, III 196; defenceless against Hyde, III 197; Place's garden at, III 408.

Card, John, III 445.

Carey, John, II 197.

Caribbee Islands, III 221.

Caricalu, a Hindu god, I 145, 151; customs, II 139.

Carnatic, The, called Karnatte, Karatt, Carnatta, I 42, 45, 46, 53, 100; II 251; war in, I 44, 53, 54, 73, 76, 98, 107, 108, 166, 170, 463 n. 2; disturbances in, I 59, 62; under Vijayanagar, I 267; absorbed by Golconda, I 63, 75, 80, 267, 592; Mr Jumlah becomes Nawab of, I 76 n. 2; harassed by Golconda and Bijapur, I 98, 115; war between Vijayanagar and Golconda in, I 167; fighting at Madras, I 167; unhappy state of, I 168; armies near Madras, I 177, 177 n. 2; temporarily free from war, I 178; disturbed state of, I 184; rising of the Gentus, I 190, 197, 212, 217, 218; contending parties in, I 209; rented by Mādnā, I 337; ruled by Lingappa, I 412; succession of Nawabs of the, I 412; country of, II 109; death of three Nawabs of, II 271; affairs in, II 277-288; misgovernment in, II 278; invaded by the Marathas, II 278, 279; government of, II 288, 290; visited by the Nizam, II 312; succession in the, II 389; III 69, 314; affairs in the, II 427-430; struggle for supremacy in, II 427, 481; III 68; acquired by Muḥammad 'Ali, III 68; proposed survey of, II 473; III 172, 173; invaded by Hyder, II 506; Hyder's intentions towards, III 147; revenues of the, III 157; Hyder's second invasion of, III 168, 196, 239; devastation of, III 194, 206, 215, 221, 558; forts in, III 207; assignment of revenues of, III 226, 315, 316; effects of the war in, III 230, 313; position of the Nawab of, III 315; Subahdar of, III 316; revenues in hands of the Company, III 317, 321; letter post in, III 339; Coote's marches in, III 346; survey of points in, III 346; residence of the Nawab of, III 430; false alarm of incursion into, III 451; debt of, III 458; annexation of, III 462, 529, 530; Nawabs of, III 530 n. 1; last titular Nawab of, III 573.

Caron, François, Director of the French E. I. Company, I 310 n. 2; arrives at San Thome, I 311, 311 n. 3; accompanies de la Haye, I 313; sails for France, I 322.

Caroon, Joao; Translator, I 387; II 191, 192 n. 52; pilot, II 41.

Carpenter, Company's, I 145, 382; II 235; III 139.

Carpenter's Yard, II 55, 60, 610; its site, II 90, 257; references, II 117, 144; III 29.

Carrell (? Caryl), Elizabeth, II 66.

Carriages; coach for the Nawab, II 618; importation of, III 140; use of brass cups on, III 387, 388.

Carrington, Nathaniel, II 409, 410.

Cartel, breach of, II 580, 582.

Carter, Mr., II 624.

Carter, John, sea-captain; his account of a storm, I 29-33; a prisoner, I 33.

Carter, Marian, II 623, 623 n. 3.
Carter, Richard, II 240, 240 n. 2.
Carteret, Captain Philip, R.N., II, 341.
Cartwright, Ralph, I 59 n. 1.
Carvalho, Alexander, his house on the Island, II 236; III 52.
de Carvalho, Antonia, descendant of John Pereira, II 168, 303, III 577; her petition, II 165; her house in John Pereira's garden, II 303. (Vide da Silva.)
de Carvalho, Antonio, marries A. C. de Barnavall, II 318.
Carvalho, Catherine, III 86 n. 4.
Carvalho, Elizabeth, III 195 n. 1.
Carvalho family, II 573.
Carvalho, Francis, free merchant, II 307 n. 2; his house in the Fort, II 294, 307, 402, 469, 497 n. 1; his house at the Mount, II 557.
Carvalho, Lewis, III 139.
Carvalho, Mary, III 139.
Carwar. (Vide Kârwar.)
Cary, Elizabeth, I 575 n. 4.
Caryl, Mary, II 65 n. 3.
Casamajor, Amelia, II 316.
Casamajor family, II 313; spelling of the name, II 315 n. 3.
Casamajor, James Henry, son of Noah Casamajor; his service, II 316; his application for land, III 62; Paymaster at Vellore, III 136; in Council, III 222, 315, 320 n. 2; renders assistance at a wreck, III 263; narrow escape when Chief at Vizagapatam, III 289; his conduct commended, III 263, 289; a Governor of the Female Asylum, III 357; his report on a riot, III 385; settles a caste dispute, III 384; resigns, III 321 n. 5; references, III 52, 320, 321, 562.
Casamajor, John, of London, II 316.
Casamajor, John, jun., civil servant, II 316; III 562.
Casamajor, Noah; his career, II 316; supercargo, II 315; civil servant, II 316; buys property on the Island, III 52; his house on the Island, II 168, 236, 306 n. 2; Registrar of the Mayor's Court, II 276, 316; his house demolished, II 471; his marriage, II 316; his death, II 316; III 289; his tombstone, II 316; references, III 136, 562.
Casamajor, Rebecca, II 315, 316; asks compensation for Island property, III 52; ground in Black Town allotted to, III 53; her ground in Black Town acquired by the Company, III 217, 218, 289; her house and ground at Chepauk, III 289; references, III 156, 159.
Casamajor, George James, civil servant, II 316; III 562.
Casamajor, James Archibald, civil servant, II 316; III 562.
Cash, a small coin of account, I 45 n. 3 (Vide Coinage.)
Cashier of the Carnatic Bank, III 423.
Cashkeeper, The Governor as, II 252.
Cashmere, country of, III 348.
Cashew, I 579, 579 n. 4.
Casimire, Charles, III 139.
Cassin, Peter Massey, free merchant, III 332; his scheme for an Exchange, III 363-365; Agent to the Exchange Company, III 445, 446; Superintendent of the Lighthouse, III 497; reference, III 485.
dal Cassona, Francisco, I 433.
Caste; four main divisions of, I 124, 124 n. 2; designations, II 10, xi, 11 n. 1; dispute between Brahman sects, III 193, 194, 388-390.
Caste:—
Belgewars, I 120, 120 n. 3.
Bonâliars, I 581 n. 7, 582 n. 1.
Cariallwars, I 119 n. 9; II 11.
Chellis, II 10, 141.
Comittees (Komatis), I 140 n. 5, II 10.
Janrawar, I 548, 548 n. 1.
Kicullawar, II 10, 29.
Komatis, I 119 n. 8, 141.
Madjustum and subdivisions, I 125.
Naggaret and subdivisions, I 124, 125.
Palleewars, I 140, 140 n. 4, II 11.
Pariars, III 387.
Patnawars, I 119 n. 9; II 11.
Various, II 10, 11.
Castes, Right and Left hand; their disputes, I 114, 120; settlement of claims of precedence, I 118; partition of streets, I 119, 120 n. 2, 121, 122, 145; disturbances renewed, I 120; leaders confined, I 121, 123; II 12; Seshâdri's action, I 121, 121 n. 1; quarrels of, I 122, 123; tradition of origin of, I 124, 125; fresh quarrels, II 2, 25-30; agreement effected, II 29; further disputes, II 137, 141-143; settlement of 1708, II 41; Company's review, II 142, 143; difference settled by arbitration, II 239; intercession for guilty shroffs, II 311; fresh dispute, II 419, 420; further quarrels, III 384-388, 390, 391; origin of quarrel, III 384; history of previous quarrels investigated, III 385; rioting in Black Town, III 386; settlement, III 387, 388; further dispute, III 390; heads
of castes imprisoned, III 391; reference, III 539.

Castle, castees, I 484; etymology, I 484 n. 6; references, II 64-66.

Castle Buzzar (Cossimbazar), 283, 283.

de Castro, Daniel, II 506, 615; III 577.

de Castro, Dom João, Viceroy at Goa, III 490.

de Castro, Moses, free merchant, III 158, 234 n. 4; applies for land, II 615; his house in the Fort, III 51 n. 1; receives grant of ground, III 59; references, III 79, 234, 577.

de Castro, Pelling & De Fries, firm of, III 140, 234 n. 4.

de Castro, Dom Rodrigo, Viceroy at Ceylon; called Ceylon and Zeloan, I 580 n. 1, 193 n. 1, 193; its situation, II 193 n. 1, 193; its river, III 312; references, III 581; II 153 n. 2, 275, 375 n. 2, 593 n. 1.

Catty, a measure of weight, III 576.

Cauveri; village under Trivatore, I 410; II 22; first granted in 1695, I 580 n. 6; grant of 1708, II 21, 105, 289; its situation, II 21 n. 1, 193 n. 3; incursion of the sea at, II 193; called Cutta Walk, II 194; demanded by the Nawab, II 194; its revenue, II 290; residence prohibited at, II 375; the property of Adippara Narayan, II 502, 503; its rent taken by Government, II 502, 503; its river, III 312; references, I 581; II 153 n. 2, 275, 375 n. 2, 593 n. 1.

Cauveri River; across the Cooum, III 512, 512 n. 3, 513, 516, 563.

Cauvery River; II 420; irrigation under, II 593; regulation of, III 135, 578.

Caves (in fortification), I 370 n. 1.

Cavaller, commissary, I 58; San Thome, I 304; tenant at San Thome, I 304; his narrative of the early history of Madras, I 187, 192; remarks of the Committee of Correspondence on his narrative, I 188; his narrative sent to the Bay, I 192; his report on the Mint, I 195; his report on the Carnatic, I 197; his remarks on the capture of San Thome, I 304; intercedes for San Thome, I 199; quarrels with Surat, I 199; his autocratic rule, I 200; censured and dismissed, I 201; delivers charge to Blake, I 202; his debt to the Company, I 203.
the duties performed by civil servants, II 247.

Chaplin, John, seafarer and Commissioner, I 160, 161.

Chambers, Sir Robert, III 102, 119.

Chambier, Mr., III 322, 328 at Golconda, I 514, 515; his town and garden houses, I 538; II 91; Mayor, III 552; his death, tombstone, II 91 n. 3; references, I 575; II 17 n. 6, 65, 65 n. 5.

Chardin, Jane, II 65 n. 5, 91 n. 3.

Charleton, Florentia, II 30 n. 7.

Charnockite, Pallavaram gneiss, I 426 n. 3; III 24 n. 2.

Chapman, Samuel, I 107.

Chardin, Charles, II 65.

Chardin, Daniel, free merchant, I 514 n. 7; Alderman, I 498, 408 n. 2, 502; at Golconda, I 514, 515; his town and garden houses, I 538; II 91; Mayor, III 552; his death, tombstone, II 91 n. 3; references, I 575; II 17 n. 6, 65, 65 n. 5.

Chardin, Jane, II 65 n. 5, 91 n. 3.

Chardin, Sir John, I 498 n. 2, 543; II 91 n. 3.

Chardin, Mary, II 17 n. 6.

Chaplain of Fort St. George; petition for, I 73; appointment of, I 73; his quarters, I 556.

Chaplains; their pay and private trade, II 77; mortality amongst, II 247;
Charter of 1687 (E. I. Company), establishing a Mayor and Corporation, I 272, 497-503; issued under previous charters, I 497; its provisions, I 498, 499; authorized by the King, I 500; inauguration of, I 500; powers of capital punishment, II 175; natives as Aldermen under, III 304 n. 4; references, I 487 n. 6; II 80, 500; III 551.

Charter of 1698 (William III) to the New Company, II 3, 5; powers under, II 175; natives as Aldermen under, Chenana Chetti, alias Mallai, I 54, 66; references, I 487 n. 6.

Charter of 1727 (George I), II 224, 240-245; its provisions, II 240; judicial powers conferred by, II 241; inaugurated, II 242; its effect on litigation, II 245; its authority, II 266; at issue with Company's orders, II 274; extent of jurisdiction under, II 275; lapses with capture of Madras, III 553, 555; recalled, II 439; references, III 304, 552.

Charter of 1753 (George II), II 439-441; its provisions, II 440; date of operation of, II 440; excludes native suits from jurisdiction, III 12, 472; powers conferred by, III 215, 296, 313; its defects, III 305, 306; question of amendment of, III 307; references, II 498, 543; III 102, 304, 309, 357, 381, 476, 483, 553, 555.

Charter of Justice of 1793, III 428, 429.

Charter of Justice of 1798; creates Recorder's Court, III 473, 474; proclaimed, III 475.

Chase, Ann, III 322 n. 4.

Chase, Elizabeth, III 420 n. 4.

Chase, Rebecca, III 420 n. 4.

Chase, Richard, free merchant, III 420; his marriage, III 420 n. 4; Alderman, III 476; Mayor, III 278, 554. Clerk of the Market, III 483; references, III 429, 485, 516.

Chase, Thomas, civil servant, III 322; his marriage, III 322 n. 4; Clerk to the Justices, III 362 n. 1; his garden, III 407; Coroner, III 455; references, III 361, 362, 485.

Chater, W. I., III 448.

Chatiput (Chatput), suburb of Madras, III 312. (Vide Chatput.)

Chawbuck'd, flogged, I 356; etymology, I 356 n. 5.

Chavasse and Bayley, Lients., their survey of San Thome, III 560.

Chay root, yields a red dye, I 290; II 155; etymology, I 299 n. 4; II 155 n. 2.

Chelinga, a large boat, II 391, 391 n. 1.

Chelhumbrum (Chilambaram, q.v.), III 451.

Chembambuakum Tank, near Arcot, III 451.

du Chemin, M., III 240.

Chenama Chefti, alias Mallai, I 54, 66; references, I 497, 498, 499.

Chennampa Naik, Damarla; father of Venkatappa and Aiyappa, I 23; claimed by the French, I 351; references, II 498, 543; III 102, 472; his descendants, II 328; references, I 72, 83, 346, II 216 n. 2.

Cheney, John, civil servant; his duties, I 474; his marriage, I 483 n. 4; Justice of the Peace, I 492; Justice of the Choultry, I 496, 550; his house, I 538; his military command, I 540; his suspicious death, I 549; 'strangely rub'd out of the world,' I 550; references, I 483, 542 n. 4.

Cheney, Rebecca, I 483 n. 4; II 280. (Vide Chinapatam.)

Chennappa Naik, Damarla; father of Venkatappa and Aiyappa, I 23; reputed founder of Chinapatam, I 24, 347; called Chenna, I 71; his name given to Madras, I 188; references, II 439-441; its provisions, II 439; date of operation of, II 440; excludes native suits from jurisdiction, III 12, 472; his descendants, II 328; references, I 72, 83, 346, II 216 n. 2.

Chempauk, village by Madras, I 352, 352 n. 3; claimed by the French, I 351; called Mile End, II 354 n. 3, 404 n. 3; church at (Vide Churches); houses at, II 407 n. 1, 464; Company's Garden and House at, II 506, 555; III 373 (Vide Gardens); the French at, II 538; burnt by the French, II 550; survey of, III 9, 369; occupants of land in, III 131; ground granted to boatmen at, III 269; right of way asserted at, III 528; references, II 397 n. 3, 471; III 32 n. 6, 289, 405.

Chepauk Palace; house acquired by the Nawab and palace built, II 611; its architect, II 612; entertainment to the Governor at, II 620; a centre of intrigue, III 48; investiture at, III 48 n. 2; frequented by Hughes, III 220; occupied by troops, III 530; its walled compound, III 536, 567, 612; acquired by Government, II 611 n. 2; III 563; references, II 613, 617 n. 1; III 55, 528, 530.

Chequa, alias Francisa, murdered, I 274.

Chequaentiere, I 261, 261 n. 2.

Chester, Bishop of, III 398.

Chettapea, P., III 305.

Chetties, shops let to, I 512.

Chettippet, Chattapett, Chatiput, etc. (Vide Chatput.)
Chetput, village under Egmore, I 10, 26, 410, 410 n. 5; III 32, 32 n. 5, 312, 531, 533, 533, 567-569, 572.

Chiecace, I 336; survey of, III 345.

'Chickleys Cawn,' 'Chicklice Cawn,' II 187, 251. (Vide Chin Kilich Khan.)

Chilambaram, III 81, 81 n. 2; British prisoners at, III 261, 451.

Chief Justice; of the Choultry, I 327; his name, I 265; his inactivity, I 354; reconnoitres San Thome, I 328; his reconnoitres, I 328; references, I 267, 354, 361.

'Chinese Anecdote,' III 441, 442 n. 1.

Chinese Temple, model of, II 618, 618 n. 1.

Chinese Bazar. (Vide Streets.)

China; trade with, II 179; III 39, 538; Macartney's embassy to, III 229; nopal plants from, III 335.

China Bazar. (Vide Streets.)

China root, II 324, 324 n. 6.

Chinaikupom (Chennaikuppam), II 310 n. 3; references, II 188 n. 3, 350, 352, 442 n. 1, 82; II 188 n. 2; II 22, 23, 86, 102, 289, 342.

Chinapatam (Chennaipattanam), I 24. (Vide Chinapatam.)

Chinam, II 201. (Vide Chunam.)

Chinappala Mirza; commands Golconda troops and blockades Madras, I 265, 278 n. 10; his name, I 265 n. 2; his letter re the Town Rent, I 266; superseded Bābā Shāhib, I 327, 333; his inactivity, I 354; reconnoitres San Thome, I 328; his designs on Madras, I 360; proposes restoration of San Thomé to the French, I 335; is poisoned, I 356; references, I 267, 354, 361.

'Chinese Anecdote,' III 441, 442 n. 1.

Chinese Temple, model of, II 618, 618 n. 1.
Chintz; manufacture of, II 43.

Chippennal Chetty, III 51, 223.

Chisholm, R., II 611 n. 2.

Chittoor, III 241.

Chittagong, I 283.


Christian, Choultry Court. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Choultry, Cutwal's, III 330.

Chovltries; native Adigar as Justice of the Peace, I 127; European magistrates substituted for native, I 130, 232, 273, 275; their functions, I 405; appointed by Government, I 503 n. 2; Chief Justice of the Choultry, II 173; a Justice guilty of embezzlement, I 176; fees paid to, II 273; references, I 276, 283 n. 12, 384, 385, 394, 404, 405, 438, 445, 451, 496, 497, 501, 546, 550, 583; II 62, 69 n. 2, 81, 243. (Vide Justices of the Peace and Courts of Justice.)

Choultry, Monegar; established in 1782 for relief of poor natives, III 236; escapes demolition, III 274, 274 n. 2; amalgamated with Native Hospital, III 499; references, II 607 n. 3, III 514 n. 3.

Choultry Plain; its extent, II 504; first mentioned in 1721, I 184, 504; origin of the name, II 184 n. 2, 504; called 'White Choultry Plain,' II 504.

Choultry, Monegar; grants of ground on, II 505, 506; Lawrence camps on, II 538; French advance to, II 538; French guards on, II 549; British force on, II 560; Hyde's cavalry on, II 596; as a building site, II 614; brickkilns on, III 62; carnage on, III 200; protection of, III 201; Army cantonned on, III 210; Coote's house on, III 248 n. 1; number of garden-houses in 1780, III 323 n. 2, 578; families living on, III 329; flight of residents, III 453; references, II 539, 545; III 55, 55 n. 3, 56, 58, 59, 63, 111, 256, 312, 407 n. 3, 436.

Chout, tribute levied by Marathas, II 507; etymology, II 507 n. 2.

Chown, Katherine, II 215 n. 2.

Chown, Thomas, II 215 n. 2, 317 n. 3.

Christenings in 1686-1687, I 485.

Christian Town of Madraspatnam; so called in 1661, I 85; its outworks, I 178, 206; its gates, I 207; enclosed by the Outer Fort, I 281 n. 2; called the ' Garrison Town,' I 282; its form and dimensions, I 282 n. 1, 283, 283 n. 2; its streets, I 282, 536; its curtain walls, I 360; its west
headquarters, II 546; site taken for hospital in 1759, II 576; restored in 1772, III 38; new church built, III 37, 38; funds for building, III 39; application to heighten III 340; Syndics of the, III 437; now the Cathedral, II 45; III 38; misleading date on gate pillars, II 465, 542 n. 1; references, II 404 n. 1; III 399, 568.

Capuchin Church in White Town; site granted by Cogan in 1642, and church ordered to be built; I 40; church built by Ephraim, and dedicated to St. Andrew, I 49, 283 n. 1; called the Portuguese Church, I 120; its situation, I 49, 106, 120 n. 1, 188; II 90, 397; mentioned by Myddelton, Nave, and Fryer, I 175, 279, 283; rebuilt in 1675, I 399 n. 2; II 44; consecrated, I 399; assessment for paving, I 560; rebuilt in 1721, II 45, 205; funds for rebuilding, III 39; its campanile, II 45, 205; mentioned by Salmon and Hamilton, II 74, 87; depicted, II 45, 92, 94, 205; mentioned by Desideri and Norbert, II 102, 102 n. 3, 147; convent rebuilt, II 230, 231; probate of wills at, II 243; Superior of, II 337; used as a refuge and hospital during bombardment, II 354, 425; visited by de la Bourdonnais, II 365; consecrated, II 394, 402, 403, 425; vacated by the Capuchins, II 404; sought by the Danish missionaries, II 398, 425; demolition of, II 426, 465, 466, 466 n. 1, 472; monuments transferred, I 426; compensation claimed for, II 406, 406; historical account of, II 470; site becomes Portuguese Square, II 466, 573; compensation awarded in 1770, III 38, 487, 487 n. 1; references, I 378 n. 2; II 346, 395, 500.

Chapel in the Inner Fort; service in Hall of the Factory House, I 180 n. 1, 215; service in a shed, I 215, 218; chapel built by Winter in the Inner Fort, I 214, 215, 218, 555; described by Havart, I 215; its situation, I 229, 220 n. 1; used as a Court of Justice in 1678, I 215, 408, 406; a new chapel needed, I 432; references, I 251, 402, 423, 437, 449.

Chepauk Church; built by the Capuchins, II 397, 398; its situa-
Churches

Chuseman

organ recovered from Pondicherry, II 585; damage during siege repaired, II 621; its registers, I 427; III 4 n. 1; its plate, I 427; intramural burials, III 106, 248 n. 2, 403, 440; Churchwardens of, III 231; tower depicted, III 279, 279 n. 4; used as a granary during war with Hyder, III 289-291, 436; organ damaged, III 436; oratorio at, III 444; tower proposed as lighthouse, III 495; steeple rebuilt, 1795, III 436, 496; monuments in, III 358 n. 1, 431 n. 2, 446 n. 1, 563; tombstones at, passim; references, passim.

St. Matthias's Church, III 245 n. 3, 432 n. 1, 534. (Vide Vepery Chapel.)

Tucker's Chapel, I 487.

Vepery Chapel; built by Uscan the Armenian, II 396 n. 2, 397 n. 4; alleged to belong to the Capuchins, II 397, 398; confiscated, II 403; protest by Uscan, II 397 n. 4; delivered to Danish missionaries, II 425, 426 n. 2, 467; protest by Uscan's executors, II 467; called Nossa Senhora de Milagres, II 467, 468; the property of Uscan, II 468; Severini's claim to ownership, II 469, 470; compensation granted, III 38; damaged by troops, III 291; rebuilt as St. Matthias's Church, III 432 n. 1.

Churches of San Thome. (Vide San Thome.)

Churches, Various; two Roman churches in 1676, I 378, 378 n. 2; Roman churches, II 44, 45; churches in White Town, II 87; private chapels, II 168, 169; Roman churches built during French occupation, II 395; Roman churches mentioned by Boscawen, II 396; churches of Black Town in 1774, III 81.

Chuseman, Captain Francis; commands the garrison, I 215 n. 1, 225; searches Winter's house, I 243; his account of the revolution, I 224, 228, 229; arrests Winter, I 231; joins Winter's party, I 226, 235; attacks Foxcroft's party and gains the Fort, I 226, 235, 236, 240; his treatment of Sambrooke, I 241; sits in Council, I 244; goes hunting, I 250; swoons, I 251; his private trade, I 264; returns to England, I 261, 261 n. 1, 264; references, I 153, 227, 227 n. 1, 239, 245, 247, 254, 258, 381 n. 1; III 546.

Chuseman, Mrs., I 265.
Chuttanuttee, I 516. Chyore (Cheyur), near Sadrass, II 197.

Cinchona, III 409. house in Muthialpetta, I 387, 466; Chyore (Cheyur), near Sadras, II 197. I 385, 385

Circars, The; scarcity of coconuts in. III 410; Topping deputed to, III 417; famines in, III 558. (Vide Northern Circars.)

Cisterns in Fort St. George, III 45, 494. (Vide Water Supply.)

Citadel or Inner Fort, I 535, 536. (Vide Inner Fort.)

City of Madraspatam, I 487 n. 6, 498; term applied to White Town, I 487, 487 n. 6; sometimes applied to Black Town, I 487 n. 6.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.

Civil Servants, I 393-400, 451-454; II 245-249; lists of, I 209, 209, 393; II 64, 346-438; III 136; pay and allowances of, I 393, 396, 397, 452, 548, 549; II 77; III 2, 51; Master's rules for, I 402; duties of, I 451; discipline of, I 460; to acquire proficiency in arms, I 530; private trade prohibited, II 67, 194 n. 4; III 477, 484.

Civil Architect; office of, III 131, 132, 521; surveys the Fort House, III 286, 525.

Civil Fund, III 395, 396.
III 411; relinquishes office of Mintmaster, III 426; offers terms to 'Ali Husain, III 530; annexes the Carnatic, III 462; returns to England, III 466; his later career and death, III 466; references, II 494 n. 2; III 458, 463, 467, 510, 520, 546.


Clive, Margaret, II 320, 430.

Clive, Robert (Lord); his arrival at Madras, II 337; his first employment and salary, II 337; his alleged attempt on his life, II 204; escapes to Fort St. David, II 376; transferred to military service as Ensign and Quartermaster, II 384, 385, 391; his quarrel with Fordyce, II 385; accompanies the Commissaries to Madras, II 391; association with Lawrence, II 391, 402; reverts to civil employ, II 402 n. 1; Steward at Fort St. David, II 403 n. 4; II 402 n. 1, 427; his acquaintance with Orme, II 422; re-enters military service as Captain, II 427; commands force for Arcot, II 428; his officers, II 428 n. 3; III 577; his defence of Arcot, II 428, 432; his field actions, II 429; aids Lawrence at Trichinopoly, II 429; at Vriddhachalam, II 474; his office of Contractor to the Army, and its profits, II 486; Steward at Fort St. George, II 430; nominated Alderman, II 430; his marriage, II 320, 430; III 431 n. 1; rents the 'Great House in Charles Street,' II 495, 496; his application for leave, II 430; accompanies Orme to England, II 486; receives a sword of honour, II 446; returns to India, II 477; his expedition against Angria, II 486, 478; Deputy-Governor of Fort St. David, II 477, 478; commands expedition to Bengal, II 475, 479; recaptures Calcutta and conquers at Plassey, II 479 n. 4; his correspondence with Muhammad 'Ali, II 480, 481; his aide-de-camp, II 510; Governor of Fort William, II 513, 515, 517; his fortune, II 590; his difference with R. Smith, II 623; his opinion of Rumbold, III 140; gives a pension to Lawrence, II 588; suggested position for a memorial tablet, II 494; references, II 263 n. 1, 321, 401 n. 2, 463, 511 n. 1, 547 n. 1, 580, 590 n. 1, 594; III 4, 121, 141.

Clive, R., III 565.

Clock, astronomical, III 347.
Coffrees, negroes, II 63; etymology, II 63 n. 1, 377 n. 4; employed as slaves on the fortifications, II 451; as soldiers, II 358; their barracks, II 462, 462 n. 2, 471; French, II 544.

Cogan (Sir, Andrew); travels overland to Masulipatam, I 14; obtains permit to trade, I 14; superseded I vive as Agent, I 14, 15; his report on Madras, I 223; at Masulipatam, I 35 n. 3, III 543 n. 2; sails for Arman- gons and Madras, I 38, 188; seeks a cowle from the Rajah, I 188; lays out Fort St. George, I 28, II 89; grants a cowle to Raga Pattan, I 188; lays out Fort St. George, I 28, II 89; censured, I 44; resigns and returns to England, I 54, 55, 58; his answers to charges, I 55-57, 193; III 423; for Priaman, I 506; exonerated, I 57, 58; his later history, I 58; death, I 58; forgotten in Madras 507 n. 4; Pillar and Mexican, by 1711, I 590; absence of a memorial of, I 62; references, I 14-53 passim, 79 n. 3, 84, 97, 104, 105, 183, 384, 419; II 103, 114, 137; III 276, 543.

Cogan, Andrew, jun., I 182.

Cogan, Richard; his charge against Trumball, I 51; arrested, but escapes to San Thomé, I 141, 141 n. 6; references, I 58 n. 2, 79, 79 n. 3, 182 n. 2.

Coimbatore, operations in, III 402; acquisition of, III 461.

Coinage and Currency; details of, I 192-195; 504-510; II 309-313; III 375-378, 421-426; authority from the Naik to coin, I 17, 68, 91, 193; alleged time of establishment of mint, I 104 n. 1; minting in the hands of Chetties, I 143, 143 n. 6; references, I 58 n. 2, 79, 79 n. 3, 182 n. 2.

Coimbatore, operations in, III 402; acquisition of, III 461.

Coinage and Currency; details of, I 192-196; 504-510; II 309-313; III 375-378, 421-426; authority from the Naik to coin, I 17, 68, 91, 193; alleged time of establishment of mint, I 104 n. 1; minting in the hands of Chetties, I 143, 143 n. 6, 148, 193; Europeans in charge of the mint, I 145, 194; Paupa Bra- miny's statement re, I 193; Taver- nier's description of, I 193; gold mint in the Fort, I 195; counterfeit coin, I 195, 507; Bowrey's account of the, I 196; exchange with Eng- land in 1675, I 505; farman sought to coin silver, I 507, 521; patent of James II for silver, I 507; authorization from Kám Bahksh to strike Mogul coins, I 508, 518; proclamation of new coin, I 508; silver coins, I 507-509; Lockyer's account of, II 81; diminution of, II 119; mint revenue, II 180; debasement of gold coinage, II 309, 310; authority to coin mo- hurs, II 311; coins struck in 1743, II 313; allowance to the Governor on, II 565; charges on, III 223; current coins in 1788, III 377; promotion of silver, III 222, 422; re- forms of Lord Hobart in, III 424; Walajah's right of, III 425; paper currency, III 521. (Vide Mint.)

Coins in use:

Cash, a small coin of account, I 45 n. 3, 120 n. 5, 194; number to the fanam, I 194, 283, 283 n. 1, 104, 504, 505, 505 n. 5, 510; II 81; single and double, I 105; III 377, 378; Pulicat, I 104; of account, I 507 n. 5, 510; great, I 510; pillar, III 377, 378.

Crowns, German, III 424.

Cruzadoes, I 298 n. 3.

Dollars, or Pieces of Eight, or RealsofEight, I 37, 37 n. 1, 119 n. 1, 166, 194, 504, 504 n. 4, 506, 507 n. 4; III 423; for Priaman, I 506; ex- change with the pagoda, I 194, 195, 507; II 81; chest of, I 507, 507 n. 4; Pillar and Mexican, II 207.

Doodoes or Duddas, I 510; II 81, 331, 331 n. 1; III 426; number to the fanam, II 332.

Ducats, I 166.

Ducaines, of Pondicherry, III 377.

Dubbs, of Masulipatam, III 377.

Fanams; sterling value of, I 130 n. 3, 139, 196, 283; II 81; number to the pagoda, I 148 n. 5, 194, 504 n. 1, 505, 510; II 332, 453; III 311, 311 n. 3, 377; small and large, I 161 n. 1; minted by de la Haye, I 315; at Priaman, I 506; device on, II 332; single and double, III 222, 377; of various mints, I 196; III 377, 423, 424, 426.

Fanams, gold; value and fineness, I 194, 504, 509; counterfeit, I 507 n. 5; Sri Ranga, I 509; Vuroyen, III 453; of low touch, III 424.

Fanams, silver; first coined at Madras in 1688, I 194, 507; design, weight, and fineness of, I 508, 509; of various mints, III 377.

Huns, pagodas of Vijayanagar, I 193.

Mohurs; etymology, I 508 n. 3; authority to mint, I 508; II 311; Aurangzeb, I 509; exchange with pagoda and rupee, I 509; debasement of, II 310; coined at Madras in 1703, III 311; struck at Chinta-
dripetta, II 312, 313; Madras and Arcot, II 313; Calcutta, III 421.

**Pagodas**; origin of the term, I 193; authority to coin, I 71, 90, 508; Old and New, I 56 n. 2, 137 n. 2, 193-195; of Vijayanagar, I 192, 195, 196; described by Tavernier, I 195; values given by Bowrey, I 166; value, fineness, and weight, I 504, 505; II 81; exchange with the dollar, I 164, 507; exchange with the mohur and rupee, I 506, Serengray, I 90, 500 n. 2; subdivisions of, I 510; Hamilton's reference to, II 88; currency of sealed bags of, II 311; MM pagodas, II 309, 310; Negapatam or Current, II 309, 310; Current displace MM pagodas, II 310; Arnee pagodas alone accepted at Nawab's Treasury, II 309 n. 2, 310; Old Madras used in Northern settlements, II 310, 312; description of Old Madras pagoda, II 312 n. 3, 332; San Thomé pagodas, II 310; Travellore, the current coin of the Carnatic, II 310; of various mints, I 510, II 310, 332; III 423, 424; Star pagodas replace MM, and become the standard coin, II 311; first mention of Star pagodas in 1742, I 312; description of Star pagoda, its weight and fineness, II 312, 312 n. 1; Madras pagodas converted, III 222 n. 5; relative value of pagoda and rupee, II 332; III 222, 377; Porto Novo, III 378, 378 n. 2, 421; Old and New Madras, and Star pagodas in 1790-1798, III 421, 423, 426.

**Petties** of Bantam, I 506.

**Piece,** I 45 n. 1, 505, 506; III 377.

**Pieces of Eight.** (Vide Coinage, Dollars.)

**Reals of Eight.** (Vide Coinage, Dollars.)

**Rix-dollars,** II 332, 334.

**Rupees,** I 194, 504; sterling value of, I 196, 505; for Prêlman, I 506; farman sought to coin, I 507, 521; patent of James II to coin, I 507; Madras rupees, I 507; authority from Kam Bakhsh to mint, I 508, 517; Aurangzeb, I 509; exchange with pagoda and mohur, I 509; II 81; coinage of, II 88, 290; Arcot rupees struck at Chintadripetta and Fort St. George, II 312; Madras rupees, II 312, 313; Arcot rupees, II 313, 332; III 421-423, 426; of Mylapore and other mints, II 332; weight of, III 344 n. 5, 540 n. 2; varieties current in 1788-1790, III 377, 421; half and quarter, III 327.

**Varthás** or Vijayanagar pagodas, I 192.

**Venetians,** III 423, 424.

**Xeraphins,** I 79, 79 n. 2.

**Coir,** for rope manufacture, II 212.

**Coir Godown,** III 371. (Vide Marine Yard.)

**Coja Abdulla,** II 286. (Vide Khwâjah Abdallah.)

**Coja Petrus,** arbitrator in Temple dispute, II 230. (Vide Usman, Petrus.)

**Coja Saffur** (Khwâjah Sâfar), II 107.

**Coja Sarkis,** II 239.

**Coja Seerhaud** (Khwâjah Sîrhad), II 109, 110.

**Cokayne (or Cockaine), William,** I 87, 106.

**Colaba,** action with Angria off, II 269.

**Colar,** III 241.

**Colastry Chetty** (Kâlâstî Chettî), II 137, 142.

**Cole**, Humfries; case of, II 340; his narrative of the surrender of Madras, II 353, 357, 358, 382.

**Cole**, Richard, III 370.

**Colebrooke, Henricetta,** III 351 n. 3.

**Colebrooke, William,** II 264.

**Coleman, George,** III 420.

**Coleman, John Henry,** III 139.

**Coleroon** River, III 197; its regulation, II 332; III 372, 377; Porto Novo, III 378, 378 n. 2, 421; Old and New Madras, and Star pagodas in 1790-1798, III 421, 423, 426.

**Collectors, district revenue officers,** III 408.

**College, Jesuit,** of San Thomé, I 302 n. 2, 306.

**College, Old,** in Nungumbaukum, III 571.

**College, Old, in White Town,** I 87; residence for junior civil servants, I 561; II 78, 204; converted from a hospital, its site, II 56, 83; abolished, II 115; used as an armoury, II 120, 166; demolished, II 167; references, II 57, 80, 87.

**College of Fort St. George** for training junior civil servants, III 569; transferred from Pycroft's Gardens to Old College, III 571.

**Collet, Ann,** III 566 n. 1.

**Collet, Joseph,** Governor of Madras, II 152, 153; Dep.-Governor of Bengal, II 152; ransoms the Jane, II 153; orders a force to Trivatore, II 154; establishes Collet Petta, II 169; affords famine relief, II 179; III 558; his bond re the new villages, II 194; question of proceedings against, II 219; grants ground to

Collet, Matthew, and William Watts, letter from, II 478.

Collet Pettah, II 169.


Collins, George, I 107.

Colloway Chetty (Kalavay Chejīti), Company's Merchant; released from prison, I 502, 503; rents villages, II 20, 22; represents Left hand caste, II 25, 27; a Joint Stock Merchant, II 127; dismissed, II 136; makes submission, II 142; his garden, II 239; references, II 53, 141.

Collyer, J., III 82.

de Colmar, Jean Baptiste, III 38.

Colombo, III 378, 410, 457.

Collonade, Sea Gate, II 251, 262-264; its history, II 262; origin and completion, II 263; removed by the French, II 472; recovered and re-erected, II 574, 585, 600; used as Exchange, Store, and Granary, III 291, 292; called the Piazza, III 292; depicted, III 167, 455; references, III 22, 22 n. 1, 151, 274, n. 1, 292 n. 2.

Colt, Oliver, III 344, 344 n. 2, 446; his firm, III 456, 509, 511, 513, 539.

Colthurst, William, I 107, 117, 156, 156 n. 4.

Commissarum (Komallsvaram), II 613.

Com Chittee (Kāma Chejīti), his garden, II 237.

Comperetta (Peddanaikpetta), I 82, 148 n. 4, 384 n. 2, 418; II 90, 235 n. 4; etymology, II 90 n. 2.

Comisperon (Komalsvaram) River, or Triplicane River, II 613.

Commander-in-Chief of the Army; his salary, III 225; his house, III 371; relinquishes quarters, III 522; his protest against absence of quarters, III 522 n. 1; reference, III 320.

Commander-in-Chief of Fort St. George, I 458.

Commerce and Industries, II 40-44.

Commissary-General of the Army, III 320.

Commissaries for rendition of Madras, II 390, 394.

Commission, Public Service; of 1655, I 160, 161; of 1727, II 245.

Commissioners for reinstatement of Foxcroft, I 255; their proceedings, I 256; demand possession of Fort, I 257; grant Winter's conditions, I 258.

Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer, II 241.

Commissioners lost in the Aurora, III 11 n. 2.

Commissioners of Court of Requests, III 476.

Commissions for military officers, II 197, 298.

Committee of Assigned Revenue, III 318.

Committee for Circuit, III 322 n. 2.

Committee for Cornwalls statue, III 404.

Committee of Compensation, II 297, 530.

Committee for Distribution of Quarters, III 59.

Committee, Exchange, III 446.

Committee for Famine Relief, III 231, 232, 236.

Committee of Godowns, III 523.

Committee, Grain, III 229, 231.

Committee of Inhabitants, III 14, 15.

Committee of Inquiry re the Hollonds, III 402.

Committee, People's, re cost of Black Town Wall, III 434.

Committee of Police of 1786, III 322-326; their reports, III 325; converted into Committee of Regulation, III 326; references, III 321, 327. (Vide Police.)

Committee of Police of 1797, III 481-486; their report, III 484; extent of authority, III 532. (Vide Police.)

Committee of Reform, III 521-523.

Committee of Regulation of 1786, III 327-331; their report, III 330; lapse of functions, III 481; reference, III 326.

Committee, Secret, II 7, 454; III 142, 143.

Committee, Select; nomination of Palk to, II 488; measures in 1758, II 534; report on native army, II 560; powers of, II 564; decision re Nawab's creditors, III 65; reformed, III 142; measures in 1773, III 150, 151; orders re survey, III 173; Sadler's charges against, III 196; inaction of, III 197; proceedings re Baillie's defeat, III 203; support Popham's offer, III 212; proceedings re Hoghill, III 214, 215; differences in the, III 225; augment the Body Guard, III 246; minutes of, III 247-249; proceedings re Stuart, III 254-256; orders re military quarters, III 293; references, III 9, 55, 135, 168, 176, 215, 237 n. 2, 272, 274, 287, 288.

Committee of Survey, III 287.
Committee of Works; established 1754, II 454; control powder manufacture, II 453; distribute ground in the Fort, II 572; report on land reclamation, III 6; allot ground in the Parchery, III 150; compensate residents of the Fort, III 153; advise sale of land, III 158, 159, 161; report on Beach land, III 164; fix rent of Market stalls, III 320; references, II 578; III 9, 45, 61, 131, 137, 160, 200, 358, 381, 439.

Committees (Komatis), I 512 n. 1.

Commodities reserved as Company's monopoly, I 270 n. 2.

Commodore, his house, III 436.

Comorin, Cape, III 346, 392, 455.

Comoro (Kumara), Benfield's dubash, I 411; Peddanaikpetta, II 60, 63; Garden House at the Mount, II 61; house in Choultry Gate Street, II 232; house in St. Thomas Street, III 371. (Vide Gardens, and Houses.)

Company's House; Garden House in Peddaranikpetta, II 60, 63; Garden House at the Mount, II 61; house in Choultry Gate Street, II 232; house in St. Thomas Street, III 371. (Vide Gardens, and Houses.)

Company's Mark, I 508; depicted, I 508 n. 1.

Company's Merchants. (Vide Merchants.)

Company's Servants; private trade recognized, I 452; security required from, I 453; permitted to trade in India, I 589; care for the morals of, III 538; private trade prohibited, III 539. (Vide Civil Servants.)

Company's Pettah, III 563.

Company's Solicitor, III 519 n. 2. (Vide Solicitor.)

Compensation for land, II 297, 298, 530.

Compound, enclosure, I 444; etymology, I 444 n. 2; II 46 n. 3.

Compradores, market servants; III 15, 128, 330, 486, 578; etymology, III 15 n. 1, 330 n. 1.

Compton, Lieut. Herbert, III 420, 478.

Comra, a debtor, II 173.

Conchy (Conjeveram), I 91, 91 n. 4; II 202 n. 7.

Condore, suburban village; unidentified, I 352, 352 n. 3, 411 n. 7; references, I 411, 412, 582.

Conductors of Artillery, II 512, 512 n. 2.

Confiscated buildings, II 424-427, 465-470; list of, II 402; let to civil servants, II 425; house fitted for strangers, II 464; claims for compensation, II 468, 469.

Confiscation of property, II 395.
Consultation Room; its situation, I 539 ; II 501 ; described, II 217 ; Nawab received in, II 280 ; plans to be preserved in, II 452 ; retitled, III 284 ; references, I 555, 556 ; II 84, 85, 179, 226 ; III 99, 235. (Vide Council Chamber.)

de Conway, Comte, Governor of Pondicherry, II 394.

Conway, Col. Thomas Henry Somerset, Adjutant-General; his garden-house, III 358 n. 1 ; statue of, III 2 ; his impatience of control, III 3 ; Government's contests with, III 17 ; his house, III 51, 171 ; his pay as C.-in-C. in India, III 69 ; his movements, III 70, 145, 156, 168 ; at Porto Novo, III 168 ; orders and departures for Bengal in 1780, III 195, 210, 215, 292 ; suspends Whitehill, III 208, 209 ; urges removal of Hoghill, III 524 ; III 212, 215-217 ; receives report on the fortifications, III 271 ; his campaign of 1781 against Hyder, III 196, 221, 237, 239, 323 ; claims independent authority, III 238, 239 ; personal description of, III 239 ; his campaign of 1782, III 240 ; his illness and departure for Bengal, III 240, 247, 253 ; his return to Madras and death on arrival, III 242, 247, 248 ; details of his death, III 247-252 ; his burial in St. Mary's Church, III 248-250, 404 ; his houses, III 248, 404 n. 1 ; his bond to Hughes, III 250 n. 1, 251 ; disposal of treasure consigned to, III 252 ; his remains taken to England, III 248 n. 2, 252 ; his great services, III 252 ; his marriage, III 252 ; portraits, III 252, 252 n. 1, 367, 462, 462 n. 2 ; survey of his marches, III 346 ; references, III 3 n. 1, 36, 76 n. 2, 225, 315, 331, 548 n. 1.

Coomerapollum (probably Comerpetta, q.v.), II 235, 235 n. 3.

Cooper, Dr. Robert; factor, I 162 ; surgeon, I 171 ; III 550.

Copper mines, report on, III 410.

Copper, Captain James, II 162 ; II 383, 385.

Corbett, Theodore, civil servant; special Justice of the Peace, III 428, 438 n. 3, 439, 434, 500.
Corbett, Vincentio, civil servant; Correa, Antonio, I 48.
Correa, Francisco de B., I 433.
Correa, Gaspar; visits Mylapore in 1521, I 288; his testimony re San Thomé, I 287; his silence re Luz Church, I 289, 290.
Correspondentia, respondentia, security bond on ship's cargo, I 264, 264 n. 2.
Cortecilla River, III 202.
Cosby, Elizabeth, III 138 n. 1.
Cosby, Colonel Sir Henry Augustus, Adjutant-General, III 59; receives grant of ground, III 58; references, III 138 n. 1, 242.
Cosmé de Glen, Capuchin, II 50.
Coss, a measure of distance, I 361.
Cossids, running messengers, I 201.
Costa, Emmanuel, III 140.
de Costa, Francisco, III 266, 267.
de Costa, Jacob, III 140.
de Costa, John, I 575.
da Costa, Lewis, his gift of the Mount church-house, III 488-490.
da Costa, Louis, absconds, II 585, 586.
Costas, Lewis, Jesuit, I 301, II 39; appeals to Fort St. George, II 40; withdraws claim re Mac de Deus Church, III 41.
Costume of Europeans, II 74.
Cotch, catechu, II 324; etymology, II 324 n. 8.
Cotlee, I 90; etymology, I 90 n. 2.
Cotsford, Capt.-Lieut. Edward; Practitioner Engineer, II 531; his note on the fortifications, II 531-534; joins the civil service, II 531 n. 1, 548 n. 1; his house, III 171, 279; references, II 534 n. 3, 548, 589; II 219, 220, 397.
Cottam, I 81; etymology, I 81 n. 3.
Cotton cloth, varieties of, II 260.
Cotton establishment, Popham's, III 383, 383 n. 1.
Council of Fort St. George; Winter's lack of confidence in, I 211; varying strength of, I 460, 492 n. 4; II 236; III 104, 222, 223; rebuked, II 121, 123; meetings of, II 80, a meeting described, II 217; composition of, II 236; functions transferred to the Governor during siege, II 538; functions resumed, II 558; secession of the Majority in 1776, III 86, 87; action of the Majority, III 86-90, 98, 99, 109, 117.
COUNCILLORS

Councillors; power to imprison Factors and Writers, I 460; in military command, I 539, 540; acceptance of presents by, III 105; allowances withheld, III 222; their public quarters, III 435; salaries raised, III 458; quarters disallowed, III 527, 528.

Council Chamber, III 112, 284, 285, 403; new, II 262. (Vide Consultation Room.)

Counsel, Standing, office of, III 301.

Counterforts, III 379.

Country government, system of, II 252.

Country Music, II 280, 431. (Vide Music and Naubat.)

Coup d'Etat; Winter's, I 224-229; Stratton's, III 86-95.

Coupang, fishing village, II 92. established in 1686 under a Judge-Advocate from 1694, I 495.

Court of Admiralty, references, I 483 n. 2, 575; II 47. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Court of Choultry; under a native judge, I 127, 273; under two English Justices, I 128, 273; under two natives in 1663, I 231, 273; under one to three English Justices, I 232, 273, 275, 404; breaches of the peace and small debts only dealt with from 1678, I 405; appeals lie to the Governor and Council, I 495; Aldermen as Justices in 1688, I 495; Choultry Justices again appointed, I 495; superseded by the Sheriff's Court in 1727, II 423; Choultry Justices again appointed, I 495; restored after rendition of Madras, II 406; Registrar of, the III 158, 298, 305, 362 n. 1, 379, 473, 473 n. 6; temporarily suspended in 1774, III 305; existing in 1775, III 132; replaced by Court of Requests, III 379; abolished as a Registry in 1800, III 305, 479, 521; references, I 501; II 228; III 132, 133, 133 n. 1, 158, 362 n. 1, 379.

Court of Judicature; Agent created Governor with power to try by jury all cases, I 274, 275; courts-martial for trial of pirates, I 402, 437, 494; Court of Governor and Council established in 1678 to try all cases, I 405; its first sitting, I 406; its place of sitting, I 405-407; III 378; officers of the Court, I 405; constituted as Court of Admiralty under Governor as Judge-Advocate and two merchants, I 491, 492; Court of Judicature revived in 1684, I 492; Court of Admiralty established in 1686 under a Judge-Advocate and two other Councillors, I 492; under a professional Judge-Advocate in 1687, I 493; all criminal cases tried at Quarter Sessions, I 493; new Court erected in 1690 with Governor as Judge-Advocate, and two Councillors and two natives as judges, I 493; under a professional Judge-Advocate, 1692-1694, I 495, 496; decision in case of Ottai Trade, 1727, II 241, 243; judicial functions of Governor and Council, III 102; Court of Sessions quash proceedings against Stratton, etc., III 119; Attorney-General appointed as legal adviser, 1778, III 301; Attorney-General's history of the Courts, III 304; an Appeal Court for civil cases, III 378; Admiralty Court held when required, II 497; III 267, 307, 378, 381; three special Justices appointed, III 428, 429, 474, 474, 477; Recorder's Court established in 1798, in which all existing Courts are merged except Court of Requests, III 474, 476, 479; its officers, III 477, 478, 531; Re-
Court of Chancery, III 134.

Court of King's Bench, liability of Company's servants to, III 8.

Court of Criminal Justice and Two Puisne Judges, 1301, III 479. 554; references, I 449, 551, 558; II 4.

Court of Choultry, I 127; a Chief Justice and two puisne judges, 1801, III 479, 554; references, I 449, 551, 558; II 475 n. 2, 477, 480, 505, 523, 523 n. 1; Sessions Court, III 378; Supreme Court, III 480; Mayor's Court, I 558, 559; II 499, 499 n. 2, 535, 621. III 45, 280, 280 n. 1, 378, 381, 382. 435, 474, 475, 477 n. 1; Court of Three Justices, III 378, 473, 475 n. 2; Cutcherry Court, III 475; Court of Requests, II 378, 498.

Court of Oyer and Terminer; references, III 304, 428, 429, 476. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Court of Requests; established 1753, II 440; Commissioners of, II 440; place of sitting, II 498, 500; III 378; difference with Mayor's Court, II 498; powers of, III 306, 476; replaces Choultry Court, III 379.


Cutcherry Court; proposed, III 13, 477, 472; established in 1796, III 472, 473; merged in Recorder's Court, III 479; references, III 304, 305, 466, 475. Recorder's Court; references, III 428, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Sessions Court; reference, III 378. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court; references, III 565, 571, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court of Bengal, III 12, 96, 102; is asked for advice, III 116; its opinion re the revolution, III 119; its decision re ownership of land, III 215; its decision re power of taxation, III 296, 297; Judges of, III 298; reference, III 428.

Court of Chancery, III 134.

Court of King's Bench, liability of Company's servants to, III 8.

Courten Association, I 47, 99 n. 1, 100 n. 1, 108 n. 1, 144 n. 2.

Courten, Sir William, I 47, 47 n. 1.

Courthouses: of Choultry Court, I 127; Court of Judicature, I 215, 406, 406 n. 1, 407, 492; Recorder's Court, III 475 n. 2, 477, 480, 505, 523, 523 n. 1; Sessions Court, III 378; Supreme Court, III 480; Mayor's Court, I 558, 559; II 499, 499 n. 2, 535, 621. III 45, 280, 280 n. 1, 378, 381, 382. 435, 474, 475, 477 n. 1; Court of Three Justices, III 378, 473, 475 n. 2; Cutcherry Court, III 475; Court of Requests, II 378, 498.

Courtin, M., prisoner of war, II 583.

Courtney, Captain Hercules, II 128, 128 n. 2.

Courville, M., III 139.

Courtinh, Luis Francisco, at San Thome, I 575.

Courtney, Captain Hercules, II 129, 129 n. 2.

Covellong; proposed settlement in 1637, I 303; its situation, I 303 n. 2; its mint closed.

Court of Oyer and Terminer; references, III 304, 428, 429, 476. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Court of Requests; established 1753, 108, 330. II 440; Commissioners of, II 440; place of sitting, II 498, 500; III 378; difference with Mayor's Court, II 498; powers of, III 306, 476; replaces Choultry Court, III 379.


Cutcherry Court; proposed, III 13, 477, 472; established in 1796, III 472, 473; merged in Recorder's Court, III 479; references, III 304, 305, 466, 475. Recorder's Court; references, III 428, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Sessions Court; reference, III 378. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court; references, III 565, 571, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court of Bengal, III 12, 96, 102; is asked for advice, III 116; its opinion re the revolution, III 119; its decision re ownership of land, III 215; its decision re power of taxation, III 296, 297; Judges of, III 298; reference, III 428.

Court of Chancery, III 134.

Court of King's Bench, liability of Company's servants to, III 8.

Courten Association, I 47, 99 n. 1, 100 n. 1, 108 n. 1, 144 n. 2.

Courten, Sir William, I 47, 47 n. 1.

Courthouses: of Choultry Court, I 127; Court of Judicature, I 215, 406, 406 n. 1, 407, 492; Recorder's Court, III 475 n. 2, 477, 480, 505, 523, 523 n. 1; Sessions Court, III 378; Supreme Court, III 480; Mayor's Court, I 558, 559; II 499, 499 n. 2, 535, 621. III 45, 280, 280 n. 1, 378, 381, 382. 435, 474, 475, 477 n. 1; Court of Three Justices, III 378, 473, 475 n. 2; Cutcherry Court, III 475; Court of Requests, II 378, 498.

Courtin, M., prisoner of war, II 583.

Courtney, Captain Hercules, II 129, 129 n. 2.

Courville, M., III 139.

Courtinh, Luis Francisco, at San Thome, I 575.

Covellong; proposed settlement in 1637, I 303; its situation, I 303 n. 2; its mint closed.

Court of Oyer and Terminer; references, III 304, 428, 429, 476. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Court of Requests; established 1753, II 440; Commissioners of, II 440; place of sitting, II 498, 500; III 378; difference with Mayor's Court, II 498; powers of, III 306, 476; replaces Choultry Court, III 379.


Cutcherry Court; proposed, III 13, 477, 472; established in 1796, III 472, 473; merged in Recorder's Court, III 479; references, III 304, 305, 466, 475. Recorder's Court; references, III 428, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Sessions Court; reference, III 378. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court; references, III 565, 571, 572. (Vide Court of Judicature.)

Supreme Court of Bengal, III 12, 96, 102; is asked for advice, III 116; its opinion re the revolution, III 119; its decision re ownership of land, III 215; its decision re power of taxation, III 296, 297; Judges of, III 298; reference, III 428.

Court of Chancery, III 134.

Court of King's Bench, liability of Company's servants to, III 8.

Courten Association, I 47, 99 n. 1, 100 n. 1, 108 n. 1, 144 n. 2.

Courten, Sir William, I 47, 47 n. 1.
Cuddalore; settlement in 1682, I 463, 464, 592, 593; Chief and Council at, I 465, 518; fort projected at, I 466; territory purchased in 1690, I 490, 593, 593 n. 6; called Islamābād, I 517; cowle for, I 517; acquired with Tevnapatam, I 519; villages under, I 580; claimed by Zulfiqar, I 582; fortiifications of, I 585; grant confirmed by Zulfiqar, I 593; attacked by Sulaimān Khan in 1698, II 13 n. 2; occupied by Davenport, II 131; cemetery of, II 322; Clive's encounter with Fordyce at, II 385; French repulsed in 1748, II 387; surrenders to Lally in 1758, II 475, 481; French batteries at, II 482; in possession of English, II 581; Chief of, II 37 n. 1; Lathom at, III 109; its Council in 1776, III 137; revenue of, II 31; III 196, 323; invested by Tipu and the French in 1782, III 240; capitate, III 240; Skardon taken prisoner at, III 500 n. 2; Stuart's operations against, III 493; mission of Sadleir and Staunton to, III 242; restored to the British, III 451; mission of Sadleir and Staunton to, III 424; restored to the British, III 424; references, I 278 n. 3, 464; II 76; III 20, 120, 246, 260, 261, 403, 556, 564. (Vide Fort St. David and Tevnapatam.)

Cuddam Nairn, alias Adiappa Nārāyan, q.v., II 502.

Cuddapah; Nawab of, II 251; assigned to the Nizam, III 461; ceded to the British, III 461 n. 1; reference, III 342.

Cultivation in Egmore, II 193.

Culverin. (Vide Armament.)

Cumberland, Duke of, II 441.

Cumbly, a blanket, III 468; etymology, III 468 n. 1.

Cuming, William; Sheriff, III 556.

Cummings, Captain, II 341.

Cundanoor, Nawab of, II 251.

d'Cunha, Francis, III 502.

Curgenven, Frances, II 209.

Curgenven, John, sea-captain, II 208 n. 5.

Curgenven, Peter, sea-captain; prisoner at Gheriah, II 208, 208 n. 5; trustee, II 209; his marriage, II 209 n. 1.

Curgenven, Thomas, his marriage, II 209 n. 1.

Currency. (Vide Coinage.)

Currie, Lawrence, execution of, III 71.

Curtis, Bartholomew, I 107.

Curtis, William, sea-captain and Commissioner, I 160, 177, 177 n. 4; his report, I 161.
Cussab, a native petty officer on ship-board, III 266, 266 n. 3.

Custom House; at the Sea Gate, I 557; hours of duty, I 451; removed, III 291; re-established at Sea Gate, III 292; Hughes's report on, III 292; new building proposed, III 504, 505; transfer to Black Town, III 507-512; proposed conversion of Granary or French Prison, III 510, 515, 517, 523, 523 n. 1, 524, 534; references, III 144 n. 1, 220 n. 1, 371 n. 1, 480, 494.

Customer, I 451; Sea Customer, I 537.

Customs; payable at Madras, I 68-70; II 135; suzerain's share of, I 123 n. 1, 131, 131 n. 3, 134, 134 n. 1, 265, 591; petty, I 133; received at the Choultry, I 133 n. 1; composition for Nawab's half share, I 169; Sea and Land, I 451, 512; rates, I 512, 512 n. 5; II 81; Choultry or Land customs, I 512; II 81; paid by Chief Merchants, I 571; freedom from Sea Customs, II 110; revenue, II 180, 326, 436; III 142; Mint Customs, II 436; collected at Sea Gate, III 507.

Cutcherry, court-house, III 14; etymology, III 14 n. 1; at San Thome, I 309 n. 2, 576 n. 7; at Madras, III 473; Kazi to attend at, III 466; Superintendent of, III 485; at the Pantheon, III 421, 570; at Saidepott, III 311 n. 8, 312 n. 1.

Cutcherry, Court of. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Cuthbert, Alexander, free merchant, III 110, 110 n. 2; his marriage, III 110 n. 3; Master Attendant, III 269; Agent Victualler to the Fleet, III 269 n. 2.

Cuthbert, Arthur, free merchant, III 77; Agent for the Squadron, III 77 n. 4; his marriage, III 77 n. 5; demands treasure brought by Coote, III 249, 250; references, III 78, 79, 110 n. 3.

Cuthbert, Mary, III 110 n. 3.

Cuthbert, Sarah, III 77 n. 5. 'Cutt River,' channel connecting Elamore and Triplicane Rivers, I 585, 586.

Cutt, or Overseer of the Markets, III 308; etymology, III 308 n. 5; office absorbed by Superintendent of Police, III 309; his functions, III 325; Webb appointed, III 326; his Choultry and prison, III 330; charge of slave children, III 382; post abolished, III 454, 481; reappointment of, III 482, 485.

Cyclones, II 177; III 559. (Vide Storms.)

D.

Daccur, Ann, II 40.

Dakkan Rāy, Lālā; Diwān, II 115; visits Fort St. George, II 179; detains embassy, II 194.

Dallaway, The; Regent of Mysore, II 434; etymology, II 434 n. 2.


Customer, I 451; Sea Customer, I 537.

Customs; payable at Madras, I 68-70; II 135; suzerain's share of, I 123 n. 1, 131, 131 n. 3, 134, 134 n. 1, 265, 591; petty, I 133; received at the Choultry, I 133 n. 1; composition for Nawab's half share, I 169; Sea and Land, I 451, 512; rates, I 512, 512 n. 5; II 81; Choultry or Land customs, I 512; II 81; paid by Chief Merchants, I 571; freedom from Sea Customs, II 110; revenue, II 180, 326, 436; III 142; Mint Customs, II 436; collected at Sea Gate, III 507.

Damar, dammar, II 210.

Damarla, village name, I 13 n. 2; II 567.

Damarla family; genealogical list of, I 23; at Poonamallee, I 90; 'Damarlawar,' (Aiyappa Naik, q.v.), I 141, 141 n. 2.

Dammah, use of, I 281.

Dampier, William, navigator; at Madras, I 527, 527 n. 2.

Dance, Nathaniel, III 252 n. 1.

Dances, III 444.
Dancing

Girls; maintained by Venkatadri, I 414; fees of, II 193; attend Mayor's procession, II 242; houses for, II 420, 421.

Daniels, The; at Tranquebar, I 21 n. 1, 52, 404; their condition, I 59; render assistance, II 17; aid given to, II 72; asked by the Nawab for arms, III 189.

Daniell, James; grant of land to, III 60; at Palamcottta, III 103, 103 n. 1; in Council, III 225; at Masulipatam, III 233; his proposals re Black Town conservancy, III 299, 300; his minute on Police plan, III 313, 314; Sheriff, III 556; retires, III 320 n. 2.

Daniell, Thomas, painter; his view of the Fort Square, II 162, 263; III 167, 524; his views in Southern India, III 278, 455.

Daniell, William, factor, I 172, 182.

Daniell, William, painter, III 455.

Danish Missionaries; apply for Capuchin Church, II 425, 426; receive Vepery Chapel, II 403, 467; references, II 404; III 139.

Darbal, Major, I 331.

Darle, John William, III 563.

Darke, Charles, free merchant, III 60 n. 3, 138; his garden, III 60; references, III 79, 446, 447.

Darke, Rebecca, III 60 n. 3, 447.

Darlin, Thomas, II 299.

Darley, sea-captain, II 153 n. 1.

Davaga, chief constable, III 473; etymology, III 473 n. 1.

Davolsarib, the mint, I 90; etymology, I 90 n. 6.

Darval, Roger, III 413, 507.

Dashwood, Hannah, III 177 n. 2.

Dashwood, Sir Samuel, I 483 n. 8.

Date palm, cultivation of, III 410.

Dates; of Civil year, I 29 n. 1; New and Old Styles, I 321 n. 2. (Vide Calendar.)

Daud Khan, Nawab, II 13-18; succeeds Zulfiqar, II 13, 290; brother of Sulaiman Khan, II 13 n. 2; at San Thomé, II 14; visits Fort St. George, II 15; inebriated, II 16; blockades Madras in 1702, II 16; Manucci's negotiations with, II 124; agreement with, II 17; his visit of 1706. II 17; entertained by the Governor, II 18; defence measures against, II 34, 35; demands the five villages, II 104; confirms grant of the villages, II 104, 105, 107, 289; presents ground at the Mount, II 104, 121; his jaghir at San Thomé, II 105; gift of liquors to, II 13, 16, 104, 104 n. 2; leaves the Carnatic, II 106; his death, II 104 n. 2; references, I 577; II 2, 8, 43, 107, 279.

Daw, transport by relays, III 338; etymology, III 338 n. 3.

Dawas, kettledrums, II 432.

Daulatabad, I 190 n. 2, 515 n. 3.

Davall, Sir Thomas, II 5.

Davenport, Henry, civil servant; advances, II 193; attends Carnatic, II 106; his death, II 114; interment at San Thomé; visits the procession, II 242; houses II 33 n. 2; references, I 577; II 2, 8.

Davies, Sir Robert, Bt., II 216.

Davies, Thomas, factor; I 172, 182.

Davies, Dr. Thomas, III 80; Head Surgeon, III 332; his houses, III 332 n. 2.

Davies, Frances, II 273.

Davies (or Davys or Davies), John, civil servant, I 269, 423, 425; his service, I 394; Chief at Cuddalore, I 465.

Davies, Dr. John, surgeon at Ben- coolen; his narrative, II 32.

Davids, Sandsys, II 273.

Davison (Davidson), John, II 423.

Davison, Alexander, civil servant; his early service, III 103, 103 n. 1, 319 n. 1; Sheriff, III 556; in Council, III 260, 260 n. 2, 207 n. 1, 225, 315, 320; his mission to Tanjore, III 221; second in a duel, III 226; member of Grain Committee, III 231; Member of Select Committee, III 254 n. 1; proposes a pier, III 269, 503; his minute on the cemetery, III 230; provisional Governor, III 228, 319, 545; supports the Police plan, III 324; his remarks on the Post Office, III 342; Asylum Manager, III 356; Manager of the Theatrical Society, III 369; his house at the Luz, III 416; his death, III 416 n. 1; references, III 230, 521, 322, 338 n. 1, 339, 564.

Davison, John, II 457.

Davison Street. (Vide Streets.)

Davy, Henry, II 145.

Davys, Ann, I 449.

Dawes, sea-captain, I 364.

Dawes, Ascentia; tried for murder, I 273, 274; verdict, I 275.

Dawes, William, civil servant, I 110, 123, 123 n. 4; Secretary, I 144, 144 n. 6; under arrest, I 171;
Thomé, II 99, 101; his estimate of population, III 557; references, II 94, 95, 100.

Desjardins, G., his duties at Madras, II 365, 373; reference, II 362.

Desmukh, revenue official, II 399, 400; reference, II 600.

Desjardins, G., his duties at Madras, Dining-room in Fort House, I 402; II 365, 373; reference, II 362.

Desmukh, revenue official, II 399, 500; reference, II 362.

Dinner, hour of, II 330.

Despréaux, revenue official, II 399, Directory needed for Black Town, III 399.

Despresmesnil, M., II 362.

Desjardins, (Vide d'Espreménil.)

Desvceux, Charles, assist. Engineer, III 478; complaint against, III 486.

Despresmesnil, M., II 362.

Disney, Fownes; advocate and attorney, III 478, 564; his garden, III 478 n. 2; complaint against, III 486.

Dispensary, or 'Doctor's Shop,' in the Fort, III 332.

Divan, divān, chief minister, I 70; etymology, I 70 n. 2; minister for revenue, I 266, 266 n. 4; at Golconda, I 366; reference, I 395.

Diver examines a wreck, II 206 n. 2.

Dix Island, II 24, 24 n. 1, (Vide Divi Island.)

Divan, divān, chief minister, I 70; etymology, I 70 n. 2; minister for revenue, I 266, 266 n. 4; at Golconda, I 366; reference, I 395.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond merchants, I 485.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond merchants, I 485.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.

Diamond Boart, II 232, 232 n. 3.

Diamond mines; of Golconda, I 453, 485; II 87, 88; of Malavelly, Heyne's report, III 410.

Diamond, the Pitt, II 2, 3 n. 1, 36, 88.
Dogs, Pariah, III 13.

Doblen, John; Judge Advocate, I New Black Town and across Esplanade, III 163, 327, 517; excavation completed, III 328; depicted, III 533.

Dolphins (Doliche), Bishop of, III 11; 111, 394, 461, 573, 579, 583, 584; II 547.

Dollars. (Vide Coinage.)

Dolphin's Nose, II 209.

Dominica, Island of, III 19.

Donaldson, Ensign Lawrence, II 383; nominated Alderman, II 439; his house on the Island, II 168, 236; Steward, II 171 n. 1; reports election of Mayor and Aldermen, II 190; III 461 n. 3, 462.

Dorrill, Nicholas, branded, I 494. 254; Steward, II 171 n. 1; reports election of Mayor and Aldermen, II 190; III 461 n. 3, 462.

Dorrimond, M., III 139.

Dost 'Ali Khan, Nawab, II 251; adopted by Sa'adatullah Khan, II 277; succeeds Sa'adatullah, II 278, 278 n. 1; closes the mints of San Thome and Covelong, II 312; defeated and slain by the Marathas, II 328, 438, 439 n. 4.

Dott, Dr. James, III 55 n. 3.

Doughty, Robert, I 99, 99 n. 3, 117.

Douglas, Mr., III 265.

Douglas, John, free merchant, III 79, 164.

Douglas, Dr. Robert, surgeon, II 247, 264; III 550.

Doveton Colleges, III 564 n. 1.

Doveton, Frederick, III 564.

Doveton, Ensign Gabriel, III 77.


Doveton, Sir John, K.C.B.; his service from 1798, III 564 n. 1.

Doveton, Captain John, endows colleges, III 564 n. 1.


Doveton, Samuel, III 771.

Doveton, Captain John, endows colleges, III 564 n. 1.

Dow, Colonel Alexander; his History of Hindostan, III 85, 85 n. 1; his description of Muhammad 'Ali, III 527.

Dowsett, Robert, III 556.

Doyle, Rev. James, I 292 n. 4.

Draftsmen needed, III 173, 346, 418.

Drainage Channel on west side of Old Black Town, I 371 n. 1, 384; called the Ditch, I 371, 384 n. 2; used for irrigation, I 586; called a Rivulet, II 606, 606 n. 2.

Drainage Channel, Popham's, through New Black Town and across Esplanade, III 163, 327, 517; excavation completed, III 328; depicted, III 533.

Drainage of Fort St. George, II 525; channel from Choultry Gate to the river, II 229.

Drainage of New Black Town, III 5, 127, 309, 310, 327, 482, 517; diversion of flood water, III 328, 438, 439 n. 4.

Drake, Dawsonne, civil servant, II 437; nominated Alderman, II 439; medical certificate for, II 457, 458; in Council, II 572; Dep.-Governor of Manila, II 586; free merchant, III 138; references, III 79, 370.

Drake, Sir Francis, Bt., II 172 n. 1.

Drake, George; his career, II 172 n. 1; his house on the Island, II 168, 236, 254; Steward, II 171 n. 1; reports election of Mayor and Aldermen, II 190; III 461 n. 3, 462.

Drake, Roger, Chairman of Directors, II 484 n. 1, 489.

Drake, William, prisoner with Hyder, III 451.

Drama, The, III 233, 407 n. 3, 444.

Draper, Joshua, civil servant; Secretary, II 185 n. 1; reports election of Mayor and Aldermen, II 190; appointed Mayor by Government, II 190; III 552; his speech to the Corporation, II 191; dismissed the Service, II 187, 191, 221; executor to Hastings, II 185; his 'scandalous paper,' II 185, 220; his house, II 204; his difference with Wendey, II 222 n. 1; returns to England, II 222; author of An Essay upon Friendship, II 217; references, II 189, 193.

Draper, General William; his early service, II 512; arrives at Madras as Lt.-Colonel, II 512; visits the Nawab, II 514; his detachment joins Lawrence, II 538; his action in Peddananikpetta, II 540, 555, 577; retires to the Fort with loss, II 541; returns to England, II 562; his farewell letter, II 562, 563; returns to England, II 586; his expedition against Manila, 174, 483, 586, 587; his later career, II 587 n. 2; references, II 556, 589.

Draper's Regiment, II 506 n. 5; its number, II 540 n. 1; replaces Adlercron's, II 512; references, II 548, 550, 559, 560, 578.
Dress, native, worn by Europeans, I 380.

Dring, William; Mayor, III 554.

Drinkwater, Thomas, I 395; II 124, 124 n. 2.

Drrego Nursoo, III 539. (Vide Dharma Narasu.)

Drourallard, Father Peter, III 492, 493.

Drunkenness, punishment of soldiers for, I 583.

Dubash, agent, I 127, 448, 448 n. 2; etymology, I 127 n. 3; Chief, I 478; II 36, 52, 110, 111, 137, 139, 174; Company's, II 235 n. 2, 239 n. 3; Governor's, III 128, 306, 376; Household, II 14, 435; III 578; Popham's, III 212; Sea-side, III 539; Sheriff's, III 190.

Dubashes; their exactions, III 324, 330, 364; Factors', I 127; Justice's and Attorneys', III 324; ship, III 364.

'Dubash' or 'invective against,' III 324.

Dub, a copper coin, III 377.

Dubb, to surface with an adze, II 229 n. 3.

Dubois (du Bois), Daniel; civil servant, I 483; Attorney-General, I 495; free merchant and attorney, I 575; his marriages, I 575 n. 4.

Dubois, Elizabeth, I 575 n. 4.

Dubois, Mary, I 575 n. 4.

Ducats, I 166.

Ducannees, III 377.

Duckmaroy. (Vide Dakkan Ray.)

Duddas, or doodoes. (Vide Coinage.)

Duelling, practice of, I 133, 395, 451; II 103, 216.

Duels; Harrison and Humbly, I 588; Seaton and Stratford, II 36; Brand and Hughes, II 130; Lysaght and Oakes, III 175; Macartney and Sadler, III 225, 226; Macartney and Stuart, III 229.

Dues; Temple, II 112; Talliers', II 112; miscellaneous, II 135; Town Conco's, II 137. (Vide Taxes, and Duties.)

Duffin, Dr. William, surgeon, III 397.

Dugarapatam (Armagon, q.v.), I 87, 87 n. 3, 151, 151 n. 2; III 269; suggested deviation, I 141 n. 12, 148 n. 1.

Dugood, Captain Alexander, III 75; surveys the home farms, III 131.

Duguay-Trouin, Admiral, II 152, 152 n. 1.

Duke, II 459.

Dulan, III 144.

Dulauren, M., protests against draft Treaty, II 367; his report on Old Black Town, II 377.

Dutille, Pierre, II 149.

Dumas, M., II 297.

Duncan, William, sentence on, III 71.

Dunchideock, burial-place of Baker and Lawrence, II 588.

Dundonald, Earl of, III 578.

Dungaree, cotton cloth, III 311; etymology, III 311 n. 4.

Dunmore, Earl of, III 569.

Dunn, John, I 250.

Dupleix, Jeanne, II 318, 354.

Dupleix, Joseph; first mentioned in 1731, II 270; Director in Bengal, II 297; proposes restriction of war area, II 341; demonstrates against Fort St. David, II 343; seeks aid from de la Bourdonnais, II 344; his relations with de la Bourdonnais, II 345; his dubash, II 353; his warning of approaching ships, II 357; his alleged promise to the Nawab, II 365, 373; opposes rendition of Madras, II 367, 371; accepts and confirms Treaty of Ransom, II 368, 370; confers with d'Espremenil, II 375; opinion of his action, II 376, 377; receives British prisoners, II 379, 380; thrice attacks Fort St. David, II 383; secures release of Chanda Sahib and recognizes him as Nawab, II 389; repairs St. Mary's Church, II 390, 391; arranges for rendition of Ducknaroy. (Vide Dakkan Ray.)

Dutch East India Company, I 12; III 447.

'Dutch Flagstaff' at San Thomé, I 309, 309 n. 1.

Dutch Fleet; chases a British ship at Madras, I 249; anchors at Madras in 1673, I 358; blockades San Thomé, I 316, 317, 327; sails to intercept British squadron, I 328;
fights the British off Pettapolee, I 281, 340, 358-360; at Triplicane in 1674, I 331; as allies in 1600, I 525.

Dutch settlements, reduction of, III 222, 237, 239, 457.

Dutch, The; their hostility to San Thomé in 1635, I 303; detain goods of Day and Greenhill, I 37; their agent Mollay, I 59, 74; threaten San Thomé, I 59, 197, 198; quarrel with the English, I 65; hostilities with Vijayanagar, I 73; war with England in 1653, I 114; peace concluded, I 212; seize a British factory, I 238; at war with England in 1665, I 245, 253, 310; unite with Golconda, I 245, 246; fight the English off Pettapolee, I 281, 359, 360; harass San Thomé, I 298; are attacked by the French at Trincomallee, I 310; declare war against English and French, I 324, 340, 359; join the Moslems at San Thomé, I 316, 320, 328, 340, 376; occupy Triplicane, I 328, 329, 341, 351, 354, 366, 366 n. 2; blockade Madras and sack villages, I 328, 354, 366; their designs on Madras, I 360, 365, 385; complain of Madras fortifications, I 367; attack San Thomé by sea and land, I 328; treat with the French, I 332; deliver San Thomé to Golconda, I 333, 334, 341; urge demolition of San Thomé, I 337, 338; compliment Master, I 446; entertain Master at Pulicat, I 447; Commis- sary-General visits Madras, I 539; are asked for assistance, II 17; quit Mauritius, II 42; instigate Tanjore to attack the Danes, II 73.

Duterte, Captain, III 507.

Dutton, Edward, I 463.

Dutton, Thomas, I 130.

Duty-men; lamp cleaners, I 448 n. 6.

Duties; Cawn Gohee, II 180; Measuring and Weighing, II 167 n. 1; Temple and Mosque, II 111; Town, II 304; Town Conicoply's, II 138. (Vide Duties, Taxes, Assessment. Revenues.)

Dwarfs requisitioned, I 485.

Dyer, Captain, R.N., III 251.

E

Earthquake, in 1679, I 470.

East, John, soldier, I 107.

East India Company; their mark, I 445; Old and New Companies, II 1, 3-7; New Company created, II 2; III 304; Old Company’s powers, III 304; New Company’s powers, II 3, 4; III 326; union of the two Companies, II 4, 6; III 304, 326; arbitration of Godolphin, II 5; Court of Managers and Secret Committee, II 7; inquiry on surrender of Madras, II 369, 370, 378; orders on re-engagement of Madras servants, II 382; appoint Commissaries to receive Madras, II 390; orders re Roman Catholics, II 396; may be sued in Mayor's Court, II 439; development of power, II 475; standing order re decision of majority in Council, III 90; orders on the revolution, III 103-105.

Ecaumbree Surras Pagoda (Ekambareswar Temple), II 30. (Vide Temples.)

Eckman, Captain Peter; his service in Flanders, II 358; his arrival, II 436 n. 2; service in Bengal and at Fort St. David, II 142; at Fort St. George, II 132; his complaint against Peers, II 267; commands the Garrison, II 292, 302, 345; his commission, II 298; receives letter from Ceylon captives, II 328; his conduct during bombardment of Madras, II 355, 356; his service, II 351, 351 n. 3; III 547; receives a pension, II 356; a free merchant, II 436; his house on Hoghill, II 523; his death, II 356; references, II 159; III 481.

Edessa, I 287.

Education; of native children, I 499; plan of education at Charity School, III 351.

Edwards, Edward; assaymaster, II 438; his contumacy and suspension, II 490; his petition, II 460, 461; his interview with Pitt, II 491; reinstatement, II 491; his house, II 509; Sheriff, III 556; references, II 457, 509 n. 1.

Edwards, John, free merchant, II 436.

Edwards, Thomas, seafarer, II 66.

Egmore, I ro, 82; called Eambique, I 82 n. 1; its situation, I 409 n. 2, 517 n. 4; claimed by the French, I 351; rented by Hasan Khan, I 352; 332 n. 7; sacked by the Dutch, I 366 n. 6; negotiations for renting, I 402, 410; grant sought, I 408, 409, 517, 578; villages under, I 410; Lingappa’s stock of grain at, I 411, 411 n. 1; grant of, I 555, 560, 593 n. 4; II 105, 289; troops sent to defend the Choultry at, I 578, 579, 579 n. 1; plundering in, II 16;
farmed out, II 19, 233, 422; revenue of, II 180, 193, 194, 290, 435; its metta or toll station, II 106, 192, 192 n. 1, 400; rendition demanded by native government, II 107; grants of ground in, II 167, 168, 194, 303, 504; III 57, 60; Horden's house in, II 184 n. 2; affray at the metta, II 192; administered by Government, II 192; garden-houses in, II 254; its roads, II 306; III 534; Mahfuz Khan retires to, II 374; part of Choultry Plain, II 504; Egmore Plain, II 544, 550; II 190; Hyder's cavalry at, II 597; site of Pantheon in, III 420; references, II 184 n. 2; affray at the metta, I 420, 545, 585; III 60, 75; II 374, 562-568; passim.

Egypt, disturbed condition in 1787, III 343.

Eidington, Ann, III 89 n. 1, 139.

Eidington (or Edington), Lt.-Col. James; Adjutant-General, III 88, 91; his marriage, III 89 n. 1; arrests Lord Pigot, III 92, 98; seizes Russell, III 112; his declaration, III 89, 93-95; attempts to remove Pigot, III 94, 95, 111, 114, 114 n. 1; damages claimed against, III 100 n. 3; his conduct investigated, III 110; returns to duty, III 175; alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; references, III 115, 322.

Ekoji, brother of Sivaji, assists Bijapur, I 357; attacks Santoji at Gingee, I 357.

Elambore, Egmore, I 82 n. 1; II 613; III 60, 61, 63; residents of, III 329.

Elambore (or North) River, I 26, 26 n. 3, 27, 28, 83, 92, 207 n. 1; bank cleared for the Washers, I 384; diversion proposed by Yale, I 534; Garden Bridge on, II 203; Brohier's diversion of, II 492; further diversion proposed, III 216; references, I 420, 541, 585; II 60, 75 n. 1, 123, 125, 203, 204 n. 2, 471, 537 n. 1, 563. (Vide North River, River.)

Elephantiasis, I 317, 317 n. 3.

Ellen, Mary, II 615. (Vide Elly.)

Ellin, Thomas, Gentleman of the Arms, I 437.

Ellerton, Susannah, III 254 n. 2.

Ellis, Francis, civil servant; his service, I 394; II 9 n. 3; Captain of the Trainbands, I 585; his mission to the Nawab, II 341; Lieutenant, R.N. II 341.

Elliot, Captain, R.N. II 341.

Elliot, Amelia, II 316.

Elliot, Edward F., Sessions Justice, II 21, 22, 104 n. 3, 614; III 1, 131.

Elliot, Rev. Richard, Chaplain, I 448, 463, 484, 548; his gift of books to the Library, II 150.

Elliot, Lieut. William, II 555, 556 - 123; Nawab's troops at, II 373; converted into powder-mill, II 452, 466; blown up by Lally, II 453; Male Ellis, Edward, attorney, III 232, 234.

Ely (perhaps Elly, q.v.), Sergeant Egyb, envoy, political agent, I 356 n. 1; VIIra Raga-vayya, Egyb, I 412; his salary, I 412 n. 1.

Ely, Edward, attorney, III 232, 234.

Ellore, II 286, 286 n. 5; III 137; post to, III 340; iron smelting near, III 410; military paymaster at, III 449.

Elly, (perhaps Elly, q.v.), Sergeant John, commissioned Lieutenant, II 615 n. 2.

Elphinston, Major John, captures Pulicat, III 237, 238.

Elwick, John, a Director of the Company, II 217 n. 3.

Elwick, Nathaniel; his career, II 187; his quarrel with Hastings, II 182; suspended, II 183, 219; appointed Governor, II 183; charge against, II 185; his Council, II 187; dispute with the Nawab, II 194, 195; visited by Venkatapati, II 20 n. 3, 216; abolishes the General Table, II 172; revelations concerning, II 217-222; returns to England, II 224; references, II 113, 163, 175 n. 2, 196, 204, 206, 209, 223; III 544.

Emanuel, slave boy, II 145.

Embassy; to the Mogul, II 25, 108-111; to the Nawab, II 194-196.

Emigration to India advocated, I 221, 222, 247.
Emmerson, John, civil servant, II 113; in Council, II 187, 189, 193; receives Commodore Matthews, II 207; his survey work, II 237; resigns, II 245; buys madeira, II 248; references, II 219 n. 2, 236.

Emmerson (or Emerson), Corporal Hughes; his evidence re Pigot, III 220.

Empson, Elizabeth, I 568 n. 3.

Empson, Frances, II 505 n. 2, 589 n. 1; receives Commodore Matthews, II 456.

Empson, Matthew, jun., civil servant; Ernavore, village under Trivatore, I arrival and marriage, II 304 n. 1; his ground in Egmore, II 304, 615 granted to the Company, II 285, n. 3; at Fort St. David, II 388; Sheriff, III 555; references, II 505 n. 2, 589 n. 1; III 487.

Empson, Matthew, sen., civil servant, Erwin, George, ship-captain, I 360, I 497, 568, 587; his marriage, I 568 n. 1; receives Winter as passenger, I 261; reports on Caldera II 30, 90; Sea Customer, III 370, 371.

English, Frances, I 549 n. 1.

English, Mary, II 187 n. 2.

Enlistment used as a device, II 200.

Ennmore; called Jenoer, I 278, 278 n. 1; its backwater, II 193 n. 3; III 312 n. 3, n. 4; its bar, III 312; canal from, III 563; references, II 21 n. 1, 253, 285 n. 2, 375 n. 2; III 330.

Entertainments, Houses of, II 590. (Vide Punch-houses, Public-houses, Taverns.)

Entertainments, I 545; II, 111, 149, 284; III 233.

Ephraim de Nevers, Capuchin priest; arrives, I 47, 48; consents to remain, I 49; his character and conduct, I 149, 50; arrested by the Portuguese and carried to Goa, I 101, 183, 304; imprisonment and release, I 102-104; expelled by Winter, I 221 n. 3; at San Thomé, I 249 n. 1; returns to Madras, I 264; meets F. Martin, I 324; his house, I 538; disabled by age, II 46; his death, II 47; references, I 181, 283 n. 1, 455. 456; II 44, 49, 50.

Epidemic disease, I 479; influenza in 1780, III 220.

l'Epine, Edward, Secretary to Sir E. Hughes; his evidence re Pigot, III 116.

Equator, ceremonies on crossing, III 169, 170.

Erembore village, III 60. (Vide Lambique.)

Ernare, village under Trivatore, I 410, 581; its position, II 285.

Erse language, III 170; Munro's orders in, III 206.

Erwin, George, ship-captain, I 360, 360 n. 1; receives Winter as passenger, I 261; reports on Caldera II 30, 30 n. 2, 90; Sea Customer, III 370, 371.

Escoia, daughter of John Pereira, marries C. L. Madera, II 91 n. 2.

Escretore, writing desk, III 258. (Vide Scrutore, Scrotore.)

d'Espremenil, M., his duties at Madras, II 370; his protest against draft treaty, II 367; succeeds de la Bourdonnais, II 368, 370; confers with Dupleix, II 373; relieves Paradis at Madras, II 377.

Esprit de Tours, Capuchin priest, II 47, 50.

Establishment, Civil, I 260, 393, 451-454; allowances of, I 396, 397; debts to natives by, I 416; salaries I 452; security required, I 453; disorder among, I 460; at subordinate
Factories, I 465. *(Vide Civil Servants.)*

d'Estaing, Count, prisoner of war at Madras, II 541, 547, 556; permitted to sail, II 580; seizes Gombroom, I 58; reference, II 582.

Estra (or Estra Gregorio), Signora, II 402 n. 2; her house at Mille End, II 402, 405. *(Vide Gregorio.)*

Estra, François; describes San Thome, I 307; describes its capture by the French, I 311; his account of the siege, I 318; accompanies de la Haye to Masulipatam, I 320; is captured by the Dutch, I 320.

d'Estrella, Dom Paulo, bishop of San Thomé, I 104 n. 1.

Eurasians; Dr. Wilson's scheme for bettering, III 179-182; estimate of numbers of, III 180; their education and mode of life, III 181; asylum for boys proposed, III 181, 182; scheme of training boys for the army, III 181, 182; asylum for girls projected, III 182.

*European Magazine,* The, III 148, 321 n. 3.

Europeans imposed on through ignorance of native customs, III 328.

Evalappa, renter of Poonamallee, II 104, 105.

Evans, Rev. John, accompanies Charnock to Madras, II 77 n. 1; dismissed for private trading, II 77 n. 1.

Ewing, Robert, III 110, 381; Mayor, III 554.

Examination for Assist.-Surgeons, III 80.

Exchange, Rates of; for salaries, I 436, 505 n. 2; with England, II 313; between silver and gold in India, III 421, 425.

Exchange, The; earliest place of exchange, I 111, 112, 284, 284 n. 6. 558 n. 1; Sea-Gate serves as, II 88; Sea-Gate Colonnade used as, II 262; new Exchange built, III 363-367, 512; Cassin's proposals sanctioned, III 364; funds raised by lotteries, III 365-367, 445, 446; Exchange Company and Committee, III 366, 445, 446, 511; Coffee Tavern at, III 367, 437, 445; construction of the, III 321, 367; Long-room of, III 367, 511; portraits in, III 252, 367, 405, 462; shops and offices in, III 449, 450, 533; Lighthouse on, III 496-498; proposed as Court of the Recorder, III 505; unsuited for State receptions, III 526; later uses of the, III 367, 367 n. 4; references, III 397, 443 n. 1, 514 n. 6.

Examination post, I 494; its position, I 540.

Expenditure, retrenchment of public, II 198.

Export Warehouse, appropriation of the, III 522, 523.

Extravagance reprehended, II 179, 402, 615, 616.

Eyes, Peter, seafarer, II 66.

Eyre, Charles, civil servant, I 394.

Eyre, Thomas, civil servant, II 272; his mission to the Nizam, II 285; receives Commodore Barnett, II 342; waits on the Nawab, II 343; in Council, II 354, 407 n. 1; to be released by de la Bourdonnais, II 361 n. 1; signs Treaty of Ransom, II 369; at Fort St. David, II 376; references, II 297, 406.

Eyton, Ensign Nathaniel; his marriage, II 128 n. 2.

Eyton, Sarah, marries R. Somerville, II 128 n. 2.

Fabricius, Rev. John Philip, missionary, II 328; his arrival, III 431 n. 1; to Pulicat, II 397; his letter to Fort St. David, II 397, 398; officiates at Clive's wedding, II 430; III 431 n. 1; complains of damage to mission buildings, III 291; his pecuniary difficulties, III 431; in prison, III 432; his death and burial, III 432, 432 n. 1; references, III 299; III 139.

Factor, grade of, I 393.

Factories; discipline at subordinate, I 450; new, I 463-467; evacuation of northern, I 490.

Factory House, II 92; III 532. *(Vide Fort House.)*

Factory Square, II 575. *(Vide Fort Square.)*

Fairfax, William, I 90 n. 3.

Fairfield, Richard; his service, II 438 at Fort St. David, II 482; in Council, II 572, 589; references, II 457, 576.

Fairney, John, III 190.

Fairney, Mrs., her house, III 511.

Fakker, a religious mendicant, I 287, 414; etymology, I 287 n. 2, 414 n. 5.

Falcon, a small gun, II 294. *(Vide Armament.)*

Falcon, Constant, minister of the King of Siam, I 480.

Falling sickness, II 157.

Fallofield, Ernst William, III 137; Chief at Cuddalore at capitulation of 1782, III 240; in Council and President of Board of Trade, III 457, 507; commands Black Town
militia, III 479 n. 2; his death and burial, III 564; references, III 318 n. 1, 420, 485.

Falmouth, de la Bourdonnais at, II 370.

Falmouth, Lord, II 387 n. 2.

Famine of 1647, I 74; great mortality in, I 75; relief measures, I 142, 142 n. 3; references, I 147, 478, III 558.

Famine of 1686-87; relief measures, I 478; III 558; experienced also in Northern Circars, III 409.

Famine of 1718-19, I 179, 193; relief given, III 558.

Famine of 1728-29; not severe, II 200.

Famine of 1736-37, II 260, 278.

Famine of 1751-82, III 195, 225, 229-236; relief measures, III 230-234, 236; distress in Madras, III 230-232, 235; described by Innes Munro, III 235 n. 2.

Famine in Northern Circars, III 409.

Famines in Madras, List of, III 558.

Farmans. (Vide Coinage.)

Faquir, lascar prisoner with Angria, II 209.

Fardels, bundles, bales, I 271.

de Faria, João Pereira, Portuguese merchant, I 154, 197 n. 3; II 91 n. 2; settles in Madras in 1660, III 566; his military command, I 433, 433 n. 2; his house in White Town, I 444; his garden, III 566. (Vide Pereira, John.)

de Faria y Sousa, Manuel; his allusions to San Thomé, I 293.

Farley, Joseph; impeaches the Foxcroftes, I 225; his affidavit, I 227, 228; his conduct, I 237; his position at General Table, I 243; references, I 225 n. 1, n. 2, 234, 236, 239, 241.

Farmans from Golconda; negotiations for, I 267; cowle from Neknám Kháń, I 343; farman of 1674, I 356, 441; of 1676, I 348, 410; of 1683, I 465; for Triplicane, I 570 n. 2; to the Portuguese for San Thomé, I 524, 576; references, I 515, 516, 521.

Farmans from the Mogul; negotiations for, I 593; II 22, 24, 105, 108, 109; granted in 1717 by Farrukhsiyar, II 106, 109, 153, 194; III 297; proclaimed, II 110, 111; farman of Sháh ‘Alam of 1765, III 69, 146, 307 n. 1, 578; regulates Carnatic succession, III 69; transfers rights to Company, III 297, 304, 305.

Farmans from Muhammad ‘Ali; for San Thomé, II 399, 401; for remission of Town Rent, II 431.

Farmer, Richard, transferred from Bengal, I 483; III 576; Dep.-Governor in Sumatra, II 181; superseded and imprisoned, II 181; his marriage, II 181 n. 1; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 181 n. 1.

Farms, revenue from, III 142.

Farquhar, Robert, III 110.


Farran, Elizabeth, III 565 n. 1.

Farran’s Road. (Vide Streets.)

Farrukhsiyar, becomes Emperor, II 108; his farman for Madras, II 109, 153; III 297; deposed and murdered, II 153, 156, 188.

Fascines, I 318 n. 5.

Faskhán, called Potty Cawn, I 513, 513 n. 6.

Fathi Singh Blionsla, II 279, 280.

Famine; in Northern Circars, III 409.

Faucet, Thomas, civil servant; at Bengal, III 3; prevention of, III 409.

Fanams. (Fide Coinage.)

Field Deputies, II 619, 619 n. 2, 623.
Field, John, boatswain, I 135, 155 n. 2, 158, 158 n. 3.

Figueroa, Francisco Antonio, II 468.

Fines for non-attendance at Church, II 151.

Firm, Trading (continued):—

McDonall, Fraser & Hay, III 513 539.

Parry & Co., III 539 n. 2, 563, 566.

Pelling & De Fries, III 456.

Porcher, Redhead & Co., III 422, 456, 539.

Pugh & Breithaupt, III 562, 570.

Pugh & Co., III 571.


Roebuck & Abbott, III 456, 473.

Samuel M. Moonat, III 509.

Sarquis Satur, III 456.

Shawmier & Son, III 456.

Sharp & Heefke, III 539.

Stephens & Cockell, III 509, 513.

Thomas Parry & Co., III 539, 566.

Torin & Kindersley, III 422, 456.

Tulloh, Brodie & Co., III 509.

Tulloh, Brodie & Halliburton, III 562.

Tulloh, Jervis & Brodie, III 496 n. 2, 513, 539.

Wright & Hurst, III 511.

Firth, Gideon, civil servant; applies for land, III 62; Resident at Pulicat, III 322, 322 n. 2.

Fish; dues to the Peddanaigue, I 419; scarcity of, III 14; Market, III 127, 308, 486; restrictions on purchase of, III 128; water carts for, III 310; from Catawauk and Pulicat, III 312; supply of, III 330.

Pisher, sea-captain, I 364.

Fishes; Russell's drawings of, III 333, 333 n. 3.

Fishing; monopoly of, I 583; licence, I 584; II 82, 180; rights in the Adyar, III 302, 303; villages, III 330.

Fitzgerald, Major James, III 75.

Pives Court; near Fort Square, III 364, 364 n. 1; used as a store, III 435, 435 n. 3.

Flag, Company's, I 544 n. 2; II 92 n. 1.

Flag, Elephant, at the Mount, III 41.

Flag, French; at Fort St. George, II 362; at the Armenian Church, II 540.

Flag, Governor's, I 283; II 272.

Flag, Portuguese, at San Thomé, I 400, 401.

Flag, St. George's; at the Fort in 1673, I 544; at native feasts, II 142; III 385-387.

Flag, Union; at Bombay in 1673, I 544; at Madras, I 544; II 92; at San Thomé, II 399, 400.
Flags; for the Governor, I 283; II 272; colours for sepoy battalions, II 561; standards captured at Manila, II 587; colours taken at Pondicherry, III 143; used at Temple feasts, III 385-388; standards captured at Seringapatam, III 461.

Flagstaff, Fort; its position, I 282; II 279 n. 4. 281.

Flagstaff, Old Dutch, at San Thomé, III 131.

Flagstaff, Old Portuguese, at San Thomé, III 131.

Flagman, John, sculptor, III 431 n. 2.

Flaxman, John, sculptor, III 431 n. 2.

Fleet. (Vide Naval Squadron.)

Fleetwood, Charles; seafarer, II 55, 65; Chief at Bencoolen, II 65 n. 4, 90 n. 3; his death, II 65 n. 4.

Fleetwood, Edward; his garden and house, I 384 n. 4; II 90; supercargo, II 41, 55; his marriage, II 65 n. 3; his death, tombstone, II 65 n. 3, 90 n. 3; references, II 65, 273.

Fleetwood, Margery, daughter of Edward Fleetwood; her tombstone, II 90 n. 3.

Fleetwood, Margery, widow of Robert Fleetwood, I 454; her second marriage, II 90 n. 3.

Fleetwood, Mary, daughter of Edward Fleetwood, II 273.

Fleetwood, Mary, wife of Edward Fleetwood, II 273.

Fleetwood, Maximilian, II 65.

Fleetwood, Robert; deputed to Madras by Jearsey, I 253; reads Foxcroft’s commission as Governor, I 253; his ship, I 370; Chief at Madapollam, I 454; II 61 n. 6, 90 n. 3; references, I 274, 274 n. 2.

Fletcher, Lt.-Col. Thomas; effects juncture with Baillie, III 202, 204, 207.

Fletcher, Brig.-Gen. Sir Robert; transferred from civil service, II 512; corresponds with Orme, II 519; Brigade-Major at Manila, II 586; posted to Bengal, II 588; takes part in Officers’ mutiny, is dismissed and reinstated, III 73; transferred to Madras, III 73; his garden, III 56, 59; his story at the India House, III 71, 72; succeeds Joseph Smith and enters Council 1772, III 73; his differences with Du Pré, III 73; returns to England, III 74; resumes command of the Army in 1775, III 74, 75; his reminiscences, III 74; his remarks on the fortifications, III 123; supports Macpherson, III 85; his proposal re Stuart, III 86; his obstructiveness, III 97; his hostility to Pigot, III 99; under arrest, III 75, 87, 92, 98; his orders to Stuart, III 119; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; is aided by Bromley, III 302; his house, III 98; ordered to England, III 103; his illness, III 87, 100; is granted leave to the Cape, III 100; dies at Mauritius, III 101; references, III 76, 84, 89-91, 99, 114, 115, 277, 547.

Flint, Lieut. William, III 106.

Flour mill, proposed, III 369, 370.

Flaxman, John, sculptor, III 431 n. 2.

Flint, Lt. William, jun., I 196.

Flint, Colonel William, III 75.

Floyer, Cornet, of the Body Guard, III 247.

Floyer, Catherine, III 86 n. 4.

Floyer, Rebecca, III 60 n. 3, 447.

Floyer, Charles, jun.; his marriage, III 86 n. 4; sides with the Majority, III 86; Chief at Masulipatam, III 109; is suspended and summoned to England, III 98, 103; is prosecuted and fined, III 119; in Council in 1786, III 320 n. 2, 490. 544, 545 n. 1.

Floyer, Charles, jun.; his marriage, III 86 n. 4; sides with the Majority, III 86; Chief at Masulipatam, III 109; is suspended and summoned to England, III 98, 103; is prosecuted and fined, III 119; in Council in 1786, III 320 n. 2; dismissed, III 578; references, III 89, 90, 99, 115.

Floyer, Charles, tertiis, civil servant of 1781, III 420, 420 n. 3.

Floyer, Mary, III 572 n. 1.

Flux, dysentery, I 398, 398 n. 6.

Fonseca, A., III 482.

de Fonseca, Alvares, I 482-486; his suit against Peachey, F 55.

Fonseca, Ann, III 454.

de Fonseca, John, I 433.

de Fonseca, Manuel, I 433.

da Fonseca, Simon; commands Black Town militia, III 245 n. 2, 445, 300 n. 1, 454; Scavenger-Overseer, III 300, 454.

Foquet, Ann, I 569 n. 2.

Foquet, John, civil servant, I 513.

Fonseca, Simon, commands Black Town militia, III 195 n. 2, 245, 300 n. 1, 454; Scavenger-Overseer, III 300, 454.

Fletcher, Lt.-Col. Thomas; effects juncture with Baillie, III 202, 204, 207.

Flagstaff, Fort; its position, I 282; II 279 n. 4. 281.

Flaxman, John, sculptor, III 431 n. 2.

Fleetwood, Charles; seafarer, II 55, 65; Chief at Bencoolen, II 65 n. 4, 90 n. 3; his death, II 65 n. 4.

Fleetwood, Edward; his garden and house, I 384 n. 4; II 90; supercargo, II 41, 55; his marriage, II 65 n. 3; his death, tombstone, II 65 n. 3, 90 n. 3; references, II 65, 273.

Fleetwood, Margery, daughter of Edward Fleetwood; her tombstone, II 90 n. 3.

Fleetwood, Margery, widow of Robert Fleetwood, I 454; her second marriage, II 90 n. 3.

Fleetwood, Mary, daughter of Edward Fleetwood, II 273.

Fleetwood, Mary, wife of Edward Fleetwood, II 273.

Fleetwood, Maximilian, II 65.

Fleetwood, Robert; deputed to Madras by Jearsey, I 253; reads Foxcroft’s commission as Governor, I 253; his ship, I 370; Chief at Madapollam, I 454; II 61 n. 6, 90 n. 3; references, I 274, 274 n. 2.

Fletcher, Lt.-Col. Thomas; effects juncture with Baillie, III 202, 204, 207.

Fletcher, Brig.-Gen. Sir Robert; transferred from civil service, II 512; corresponds with Orme, II 519; Brigade-Major at Manila, II 586; posted to Bengal, II 588; takes part in Officers’ mutiny, is dismissed and reinstated, III 73; transferred to Madras, III 73; his garden, III 56, 59; his story at the India House, III 71, 72; succeeds Joseph Smith and enters Council 1772, III 73; his differences with Du Pré, III 73; returns to England, III 74; resumes command of the Army in 1775, III 74, 75; his reminiscences, III 74; his remarks on the fortifications, III 123; supports Macpherson, III 85; his proposal re Stuart, III 86; his obstructiveness, III 97; his hostility to Pigot, III 99; under arrest, III 75, 87, 92, 98; his orders to Stuart, III 119; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; is aided by Bromley, III 302; his house, III 98; ordered to England, III 103; his illness, III 87, 100; is granted leave to the Cape, III 100; dies at Mauritius, III 101; references, III 76, 84, 89-91, 99, 114, 115, 277, 547.
Ford, Edmund, II 66.
Forde, Colonel Francis; transferred from Adlerron's Regiment, II 512; lost in the Aurora, III 11 n. 3.
Fordyce, Rev. Francis; his service and conduct, II 385; quarrels with Clive, II 385; dismissed, II 386, 594.
Forests of Rajahmundry, III 396.
Forfeitures, criminal, disposal of, I 462.
Forster, George, civil servant; his service, II 157, 196, 383; III 75, 547, 549; banksall, III 164; journey through Company's Merchants at, II 249; Tartary, III 348; account of his attack by Marathas, II 280; travels, III 579.
Fordyce, Rev. Francis; his service, II 129, 391; Raworth's rebellion, II 385; dismissed, II 386, 594.103, 107, 131; Dep.-Governor, II 67, 69, 128, 181 n. 1, 182; in discipline at, II 129, 130; garrison, II 501; references, I 451, 493, 500; II 378.
Fort Adjutant, II 454; III 91, 174, 254.
Fort Gledia, Pulicat, III 447. (Vide Gledia.)
Fort Hall, I 137 n. 3; divine service in, I 180 n. 1; as dining-room, I 402 n. 2, 500 n. 6; its situation, II 501; references, I 451, 493, 500; XIII 579.
Fort House, I 106; built by Cogan, I 555; quarters in, I 111 n. 2, 381, 382; Consultation room in, I 135 n. 8; its hall, I 137 n. 3, 180 n. 1; III 378; enlarged by Winter, I 214, 555; called the Governor's House, I 282; diagonal to Inner Fort, I 282, 282 n. 11; Fryer's plan, I 381, 555; in bad repair, I 382, 431, 555, 556; Creek Pant at, I 466; entertainment at, I 545; its history, I 555-558; demolished and rebuilt in 1693, I 556, 557; II 114; described, II 73, 83; Governor's residence, II 80, 104, 205; Duckmerry at, II 170; called the Great House, II 226; d'Espremenil's commission read at, II 367; damaged by storm, II 462; its accommodation, II 591; during siege, II 536, 545, 546; Pigot at, III 98; model of, III 277; alterations to, III 284-285; allotment of rooms, III 293; lighting of, III 372; Government Office, III 405; alterations in 1800, III 525; addition of wings, III 284 n. 1; references, I 134 n. 2, 220 n. 1, 444; 539, 554; II 257, 575; III 88, 166, 371, 381, 433, 540.
Fort Marlborough, Bencoolen, I 465; II 301, 320, 336; records of, II 421; Pybus at, II 437; astronomers sent to, II 590. (Vide York Fort.)
Fort Pavillon, Triplicane, I 329.
Fort St. David; a fort in the Ginge country authorized, I 464; project for building a fort, I 466; Tevnapatam Fort acquired, I 490, 517, 518 n. 4, 593, 593 n. 6; II 106; grant confirmed, I 593; named Fort St. David, I 519, 520; inspected by Goldsborough, I 553; villages under, I 580; II 20; first Dep.-Governor, I 884 n. 1; its fortifications, I 585; II 129, 391 n. 2; Raworth's rebellion at, II 17 n. 4, 41 n. 1, 67 n. 2, 103, 107, 131; Dep.-Governor, II 67, 69, 128, 181 n. 1, 182; in discipline at, II 129, 130; garrison, II 157, 196, 383; III 75, 547, 549; Company's Merchants at, II 249; attacked by Marathas, II 280; Barnett at, II 341, 343, 344; French threatened, II 342, 343; Smith's report on defences, II 348; Madras garrison received at, II 361, 376; attacked by the French, II 372; aided by the Nawab, II 374; III 65, 66 n. 1; Goodwin's report to, II 375; affairs at, II 381-389; references, I 451, 493, 500; pulse of French attacks, II 382, 383; III 378; protected by the Fleet, II 387; Madras residents at, II 388; Boscan's plan of, II 394; disorder at, II 418; Council's decision re Roman Catholics, II 395, 405; Council order occupation of San Thome, II 398; becomes the Presidency, II 401; III 320 n. 2, 544, 545 n. 1; Fryer's plan, I 381, 555; 545 n. 1; gunpowder made at, II 452; Mint at, II 490; its Bound Hedge, III 32; Barlow and Munro at, II 454 n. 2; III 550; Pigot at, II 474; Robins's scheme of fortification, II 409, 410, 441, 442, 448, 601; references, I 421; civil servants at, II 437, 438; subordinate to Fort St. George, III 545; Clive as Dep.-Governor, II 478; receives Cuddalore garrison, II 481; captured by the French, II 475, 482, 514, 518, 533, 559; III 4; demolition of, II 482, 584; references, I 453 n. 4; II 24, 66, 68, 70, I 24 n. 3, 319, 322; III 149, 394 n. 3. (Vide Tevnapatam and Cuddalore.)
Fort St. George; founded by Cogan and Day, I 26, 38, 39; its site, I 26, 26 n. 2, 27, 35; town springs up around, I 34; allotment of ground, III 298; Portuguese migrate to, I 34; cost and finance of, I 35, 37, 38, 44, 56, 57, 63, 64; Naik's promise to build, I 26, 36, 38, 44; accounts of founding, I 37-39, 150, 590, 591; III 183, 186, 187; Cogan and Day responsible for, I 39, 55, 58; approved by Surat, I 57; establishment at, I 58, 59 n. 1, 63, 72, 106, 107, 117, 160, 209 (Vide Civil Servants); controls the Coast and Bengal, I 63; its name, I 85, 86; the
Christian Town, I 85; valuation of, I 88; garrison, I 99, 107, 109, 121, 174, 174 n. 1 (vide Garrison); fortifications of (vide Fortifications); seat of the Presidency, I 108; its Robins, II 409; its fortifications, II 441; Scott at, II 443; capture of, an Agency, I 160-162; social life at, II 479; Clive as Governor, II 513; I 172-175; threatened by Gondan in 1662, I 199, 209, 210; weakness of, III 121; Council of, references, II 429; III 168, 252, 507.

Fortification; books on, II 301; Vauban's system of, III 276.

Fortification, terms used in:—
Banquette, II 524 n. 4.
Berm, II 606 n. 4.
Bonnette, II 588 n. 2.
Capital, III 125 n. 3.
Caponier, II 534 n. 1.
Casemates, III 272.
Cavalier, III 21 n. 2.
Cavette, III 23. (Vide Cunette.)
Chemin de rondes, II 525 n. 4.
Cordon, II 524 n. 2;
Cunette, II 532 n. 1.

174 n. 1

199, 209, 210;

121;

160-162; 279; Fryer's description, I 281-283; blockaded by the Dutch, I 328; records of, I 341-343; ground reserved for a new fort, I 421; Governor and C.-in-C. Brohier and Call, II 531; extension laid out in streets, II 572, 573; lighting of, II 574; water-supply of, III 1; keys of, III 228; removal of merchants from, III 505, 509-512. (Vide Fortifications, Christian Town, White Town, etc.)

Fort Square; replaces the Inner Fort, II 103; completed in 1717, II 94, 94 n. 2, 115, 153; depicted, II 95, 162, 263, 472; III 279 n. 3.

Fortifications of Madras; nominate works:—
Armenian Redoubt, II 622, 622 n. 1.
Attapollam Mud Point, I 569; its curtain, II 204.
Baduroy's (Badraiya's) Choultry, II 160, 160 n. 4, 161, 255.

Fortifications of Madras; nominate works (continued):

Block-House (of Old Black Town), I 132, 132 n. 3, 202, 226, 226 n. 4, 255, 293, 300.

Block-House (of the line of Choultries), II 160, 160 n. 6, 161, 161 n. 2, 226, 226 n. 4.

Bridge Bastion, I 433, 433 n. 7.

Bridge River Point, I 474 n. 4; its situation, I 541.

Calder Point; its situation, I 282 n. 4; built by Chamber, I 365; to be rebuilt, I 367, 370; reported on, I 371; its guard, I 374, 375; ground cleared of houses near, I 385; design modified, I 428, 429; to be strengthened, I 474; called Gloucester Point (q.v.), I 536; II 226 n. 1, 256 n. 1; repaired, II 225; its curtain, II 293; called Mint Point (q.v.), II 536; II 226 n. 1, 256 n. 1; its ditch, III 271; references, II 542, 548, 549, 570, 600; III 21.

Dover Battery; named, I 535; its position, I 536; II 201; II 92; called James Battery, II 256, 256 n. 4; references, I 540; II 256 n. 4, 294.

Egmore Redoubt. (Vide Egmore.)

English Point, I 535.

Falcon Bastion, I 433, 433 n. 10. (Vide Tondavoodoo Point, Madapollam Point.)

Flagstaff Point, I 535.

Fleet Point, II 12, 202, 226, 257; its situation, II 160 n. 1; called New Point (q.v.), II 226 n. 3, 255 n. 2, 258.

Fishing (or Fishers) Point, I 117, 281 n. 4; built by Baker, I 305; collapsed, I 362; repair of, I 365, 365 n. 8; sea encroachment at, I 371; its guard, I 374, 374 n. 3, 375; rebuilt, I 430, 431; called St. Peter's Bulwark (q.v.), I 433 n. 1; its curtain, II 293; called York Point (q.v.), II 432 n. 3, 536; II 226 n. 1, 256 n. 2; references, I 364, 367, 368 n. 5, 370, 424, 531 n. 4; II 225, 294, 296, 297. (Vide York Point, St. Peter's Bulwark.)

Fort Point, I 494, 494 n. 3.

French Point, I 535.

Garden Point, I 475, 475 n. 1, 568, 568 n. 4; II 111, 160, 257, 294.

Gloucester Point, I 117, 531, 531 n. 4, 532, 535, 536; its position, I 536, 536 n. 2; its condition, II 256, 256 n. 1; realignment of its curtain, II 393; references, I 540, 540 n. 1, 556; II 226, 226 n. 1, 257, 347 n. 3, 530. (Vide Caldera Point, Mint Bastion.)


Great Bulwark, I 470, 470 n. 1, 471, 471 n. 3. (Vide Langhorn's Bastion, James Bulwark.)

Half Moon Point (at N.W. angle of Outer Fort), I 363, 363 n. 10, 367 n. 2. (Vide Sir Thomas Chamber's Point, Caldera Point, Gloucester Point.)
Fortifications of Madras; nominate works (continued):

Half Moon Point or Battery (on E. face of Outer Fort), I 281, 281
n. 3, 363 n. 7, 370 n. 1, 536; II 92, 201, 256, 294, 295; its guard, I 374, 374 n. 8, 375, 375 n. 1; references, II 463, 464, 472, 533, 569. (Vide James Bulwalk, Great Bulwalk, Langhorn's Bastion.)

Horse Point, I 535.

Irish Point, I 535, 566.

James Battery, II 256, 256 n. 4. (Vide Dover Battery.)

James Bulwalk, I 433, 433 n. 1, 531, 535, 540, 567; its position, I 531 n. 3, 536, 567 n. 5; depcted, II 92. (Vide Langhorn's Bastion, Great Bulwalk, etc.)

Langhorn's Bastion, I 470, 471, 474 n. 1, 531 n. 3, 536; II 92. (Vide Great Bulwalk, James Bulwalk, etc.)

Lawrence's Bastion, II 528, 571, 574 n. 1, 600, 602; in bad order, III 18, 19; demolished, III 26; references, III 21, 48 n. 3.

Madapollam Point, I 433 n. 10; II 202, 202 n. 4, 257, 258, 258 n. 1.

Marlborough Bastion, II 118 n. 2, 163, 163 n. 2, 202 n. 2, 205, 225, 226 n. 1, 294. (Vide St. Thomas Point.)

Middle Point, II 255, 255 n. 6, 7, 7 n. 9, 258, 294 n. 3. (Vide Spur Point.)

Mint Bastion, II 226, 293 n. 1, 347, 347 n. 3, 364, 348; fires on the French, II 356; adapted to the new Fort, II 571, 600, 600 n. 3, 613; III 21, 23, 29, 281; its sally-port, II 545; its cistern, III 151. (Vide Gloucester Point, Caldera Point, etc.)

Mud Point, I 433 n. 10, 482, 482 n. 4; II 8, 132, 132 n. 3, 159, 159 n. 4, 192 n. 3, 202, 255 n. 4, 258 n. 1, 294, 294 n. 4, 307.

Munro's Ravelin, III 156.

Nabob's Bastion; completed in 1757. II 521, 532; its cisterns, II 534; III 52. 151; its magazines and casemates, II 536; enlarged, III 20, 25, 30; named Walajah Bastion, III 27, 124 n. 1; references, II 522 n. 2, 528, 600; III 23, 26, 29, 154, 280, 281. (Vide Walajah Bastion.)


Fortifications of Madras; nominate works (continued):

Peer Point, II 255, 255 n. 9, 258; its position, II 255 n. 5. (Vide Clarke's Point.)

Pigot's Bastion, II 528, 571, 574 n. 1; III 21; defence of, II 601; in bad condition, II 602, 603; III 18, 19; demolished, III 26.

Plymouth Battery, I 535, 540; II 256 n. 3, 294; its position, I 536; II 92, 201; repaired, II 225.

'Point Cavaila,' I 370, 370 n. 1.

Queen's Point, I 474, 474 n. 4, 475, 475 n. 2, 540, 541; II 8; its situation, I 540 n. 1; undermined by the river, I 566; called the Round Point, II 226, 226 n. 2; its curtain, II 294; rebuilt in 1741; II 297; defence of, II 355; references, I 568, 569; II 256, 257, 293, 294, 301, 302, 347 n. 4.

River Battery, I 473 n. 2, 532, 535; II 74, 83, 240; its position, I 536; repair of its curtain, I 566; fires on the French, II 356.

Round Point, I 282 n. 3, 362, 363 n. 6, 9; its position, I 362 n. 2; attributed to Winter, I 249 n. 2, 365; improvement of, I 364, 364 n. 1, 366; its guard, I 374; undermined by the river, I 566; depicted, II 92-95; demolished and rebuilt in 1719. II 94, 162, 163, 226 n. 2; called Charles Point (q.v.). I 371, 482 n. 1; II 201, 255 n. 6; references, I 357, 383 n. 4, 430, 433 n. 1, 473, 474. (Vide Charles Point.)

Royal Bastion, II 526; named, II 528; depicted, II 529, 530; described, II 532; condition in 1758; II 533, 536; improved, II 545, 601; completed in 1768. II 602; its great size, III 30; references, II 541, 546, 547, 549, 571; III 21, 23, 26, 29, 271, 274, 426 n. 2.

Rumbold's Counterguard, III 156.

St. David's Bastion, II 606 n. 2.

St. George's Bastion, IIII 26, 30; its inscription, III 26.

St. George's Ravelin, II 528, 603; III 18, 21.

St. Patrick's Bastion, II 608 n. 2.

St. Peter's Bulwalk, I 433, 433 n. 1, 536. (Vide Fishing Point, York Point.)

St. Thomas Point or Bastion, I 206.

281 n. 4, 363 n. 7, 364 n. 4, 370, 370 n. 1; attributed to Greenhill, I 365; its guard, I 374, 374.

2° 7 n.
Fortifications of Madras; nominate works (continued):

York Point, I 482, 482 n. 3, n. 4, 531, 531 n. 4, 532, 535; its position, I 536; damaged by the sea, I 566; repaired, II 225; references, I 540, 567; II 226, 226 n. 1, 256, 256 n. 2. (Vide Fishing Point.)

Fortifications of Fort St. George:

The Inner Fort: begun by Cogan and Day, I 26, 38, 39; design and dimensions, I 28; progress on, I 34, 36, 64, 64 n. 3; work arrested, I 40; half finished, I 46; a new bastion erected, I 53; condition in 1643, I 56; Cogan's drawing of, I 56, 57 n. 1; completed in 1653, I 104-106, 116, 204; its cost, I 105, 193; outworks begun, I 116, 117; Town Wall, I 140 n. 3, 169; becomes the Inner Fort, or citadel of the Outer Fort (q.v.), I 106, 204, 206; Fryer's description, I 281-283; Fryer's plan, I 28, 49, 84, 87, 281; called Fort St. George, II 87; replaced by the Fort Square (q.v.), II 103.

Fortifications of Fort St. George:

The Outer Fort: outworks of the Inner Fort, I 116, 117, 167, 169, 178, 205-207; Ivye's wall, I 140 n. 3, 145, 145 n. 1, 204-206; wall of the European quarter, I 169, 206, 260, 360, 364 n. 5, 386; II 75; armament, I 178, 338; progress of, I 204-207, 216, 217, 249, 340; Fryer's description, I 261-263; Fryer's plan, I 28, 49, 84, 87, 281; Langhorn's reform of, I 340, 362-372; outworks, I 365, 370; plans of the works, I 367, 368 n. 6; north front of, I 368, 368 n. 2, 371, 372, 402, 429-431; west front, I 473; south front, I 368, 369, 371, 429, 429 n. 2, 474, 567; east front, I 363, 364, 367, 375 n. 3, 430, 470, 471, 474 n. 1; works of fortification, I 422, 428-433, 468, 470-477; tax for new works, I 470, 511; cost, I 472; Surveyor of fortifications, I 532; hornwork projected, I 534, 534 n. 2; names of works, I 433 n. 1, 535; progress of works, I 555, 566-576; II 72, 87, 161, 163, 198, 225, 226; expenditure on, II 143; Fowke's report, II 201; survey in 1732, II 254; works enumerated, II 256; inspected in 1739, II 293; west front, II 296, 299, 300; Knipe's report, II 301; defences...
in 1746, II 345-352; Smith's proposals, II 347; Smith's line built to ground-level, 1746, II 348, 349, 450 n. 1, 520; French additions, II 377; state on rendition, II 391, 391 n. 2, 392; Apperley's plan, II 393.

Fortifications of Fort St. George:

The New Fort: Robins's scheme, II 409, 410; glacis II 421; Brohier's work in 1752, II 442; progress on, II 448-454; cost to be met by assessment, II 448; department of fortifications, II 454; condition in 1755, II 509; III 121; Pigot's offer, III 273; progress, II 448, 449, 449 n. 1, 523; glacis, II 493, 525-527; its three faces depicted, II 529; condition in 1758, II 532; old curtain, II 534, 535; progress after the siege, II 568; ravelins, II 529, 532; Cot sf ord's memorandum on, II 531-534; glacis and covered way completed, II 536; French projects of attack, II 536 n. 3, 553; fortifications after siege, II 568-572, 600-603; estimated time for completion, II 570, 601; cost, II 600; development of, III 1, 4, 18-33; final reform by Ross, III 10-33; works in 1772, III 21; gateways described, III 23, 24; inspected by Campbell, III 24, 25; inspected by Clavering, III 27; cost of additional works, III 29-31; inundation, III 120; progress on, III 123-126, 149-157, 202, 272, 273; expenditure on, III 154-156; sea wall, III 150, 155. 273, 275; access prohibited, III 153; names of new works, III 156; title to ground for, III 215; counterscarp gallery, III 271; casemates, III 272; possibility of abandonment, III 271; completion in 1783, III 271-277; depicted, III 532; model of, III 276, 277; review of its phases, III 276; demolition of outworks, III 156.

Works on individual fronts:

North Front: Scott's design of, 1753. II 442, 449-450; begun by Brohier in 1756, II 451, 520, 522-524; faussebraye and covered way, II 524, 532; new front envelops the old, II 526, 527; redoubt or ravelin, II 528, 534, 550; depicted, II 529; condition in 1758, II 532; caponier, II 534, 602, 602 n. 3; old curtain, II 535; III 21; good de-
527-529, 533, 541; III 21, 22; close to surf, II 533; curtain, II 533; Call's proposals of 1759, II 508, 569; condition in 1772, III 22, 24; reform of, III 28-31, 123, 127, 150; outworks at extremities, III 124, 125; bad state in 1776-79, III 124, 154; sea wall, III 125, 126, 152; reconstruction on an indented line, III 153, 155, 271, 273, 291, 202 n. 1, 374; tanaille at Sea Gate, III 153, 153 n. 1, 155, 271, 273 n. 2, 276, 292 n. 3; water cisterns, III 271; demolished in 1765, II 603; tiers of fire, III 272, 272 n. 1.

North East Angle: Blind before old bastion, II 534, 541, 570; III 21; fascine battery, II 541, 570; old bastion, II 534, 542, 570, 600, 602, 613; III 21; redoubt, III 21; spur, III 21; counterguard, III 31, 123, 126, 154; progress in 1778, III 152; completed, III 155.

South East Angle: Demi-counter-guard, 1758, II 533; III 25, 25 n. 1, 150 n. 2; spur, III 21; bonnette, III 28, 28 n. 1, 32; old bastion demolished, III 156; demi-counter-guard becomes a demi-bastion, III 155, 156; bonnette becomes demi-counter-guard, III 155, 156.

Fortifications of Old Black Town:—Ivie's earthen walls, I 149, 206; walls in 1673, I 284, 284 n. 10; walls in 1681, I 422, 422 n. 1, 432, 433; cost of repair, I 443, 444 n. 3; defences improved, I 459; to be rebuilt in masonry, I 472, 541, 541 n. 1, 569; bastions, I 531, 541, 569; Yale's walls inspected by Goldsborough, I 568; tax for, I 541, 542; repaired, I 555; funds for, I 570; the defences, II 7-13; incidence of cost, II 8-10, 12, 28; walls rebuilt by Pitt, II 72, 72 n. 3, 82, 87; wall-tax, II 112; improvement of, II 132, 202, 226; called the 'Town Wall,' II 167; blockhouse at north-east angle, II 226 n. 4; works enumerated, II 255; the ditch, II 293, 296; clearing on north and west faces, II 295-297, 303; rampart built on east face in 1741, II 294, 294 n. 6, 295-297; to be strengthened, II 300; cost, II 302; walls re-armed by Barthélemy, II 373; demolished by the French, II 376, 377; references, I 471, 473, 501, 531, 540, 540 n. 1, 549, 553, 568; II 2, 147, 192 n. 3; III 298, 309.

Fortifications of the Suburbs:—

Bound Hedge, II 161, 161 n. 3, 471, etc. (Vide Bound Hedge at Madras.)

Choultries or Batteries, Line of, II 160, 161, 161 n. 2, 295, 471, 537; 613; cost met by assessment, II 161, 162; repaired, II 226, 226 n. 4; defences enumerated, II 255; used as mettahs, II 307; condemned, II 527, 527 n. 1; demolished in 1765, II 603; references, II 137, 153.

Egmore Redoubt, II 12, 13, 121-123, etc. (Vide Egmore.)

Field redoubts proposed, III 201, 371.

Nungumbaukum field Redoubt, III 275, 275 n. 1.
Pursegaukum field Redoubt, III 275, 275 n. 1.

San Thomé Redoubt, II 414, 417. (Vide San Thomé.)

Fortifications of New Black Town:—Robins's scheme, II 410, 411; work ordered and countermanded, I 449-451; Robins and Brohier's proposed lines, II 471, 521, 521 n. 1, 603; Brohier's scheme approved, II 520, 521; Call's defence measures in 1758, II 537, 571; Call's scheme of fortification, II 603-608; work done, II 603; seventeen bastions, II 604, 605; bastion next the sea, II 606, 606 n. 1; III 273, 275, 370 (vide Fortifications of Madras, Clive Battery); ditch and glacis, II 607; garrison needed, II 607; work practically complete in 1770, II 608; cost, II 608; III 5, 6; ill-designed, III 25; its value, III 33; needs completion, III 123, 273; estimate, III 127; portion removed, III 124, 150, 214; compensation for land, III 124; guns mounted in 1780, III 201; repaired, III 275; north-west bastion, III 330, 433; bastions as gaols, III 433; strengthening, III 434; present ruins of, III 433 n. 2; references, II 596; III 7, 32, 45, 158, 159 n. 7, 236, 269, 310, 327, 328, 372 n. 7, 482, 514 n. 3, 533, 563.

Foster, Nathaniel, I 42.

Fougasse, a small mine (in fortification), I 310 n. 2.

Foujdaru Adawlut, Criminal Court, III 480; etymology, III 480 n. 2. (Vide Courts of Justice.)
Foules (or Foulis), Major Sir James, 416

Fourbeck, Adrian, free merchant, 399, 400, 586

Fowke, Ann, II 187 n. 3

Fowke, Edward, civil servant, II 276, 313; Mayor, III 553; his loan to Government, III 388, 389; his death and burial, III 399; his estate at Totnes, I 228; re-exports Smythes, I 225, 227; imprisonment, I 226, 230, 235; is arrested by Winter, I 224; resists, I 228; wounded and made prisoner, I 229, 231, 236; confined in the Cock-house, I 240, 395 n. 2; his character aspersed, II 247, 248, 250; his treatment by Winter, II 247, 248, 250; rumours at Surat re, I 251; conveyance of his letters, II 247, 248, 250; applies for a payment to his wife, I 249; denounced by Gary, I 244, 251, 252, 254; appointed Governor, I 252; his release attempted, I 252; Commission for reinstatement of, I 255; released and reinstated, I 258, 259; his administration, I 264; appoints Justices of the Choultry, I 275; his house on the Island, I 382; grants ground to John Pereira, I 346, 383, 543; receives report from Venkatapati, I 346; enlist aid of Paupana, I 347; agreement re Town, I 348; first Governor of Madras, I 271, 274; styled Agent Governor, I 266, 266 n. 5, 267; is succeeded by Langhorn, I 339; sails for England, I 270, 271; references, I 153, 225 n. 2, 245 n. 1, 260, 267, 342, 365, 383, 393, 396, 466; II 124 n. 2, 171, 584, 592, 84, 543.

Foxcroft, Mrs. 1 239.

Foxcroft, Nathaniel; his alleged treasonable utterances, I 224, 225, 227, 228, 242; resists arrest and is wounded, I 226, 228, 229, 236; his imprisonment, I 241, 250; a Justice of the Choultry, I 275; his death, I 276; references, I 224 n. 1, 246, 269.

Foxley, Paul; complaint against, II 267; suspended and reinstated, II 268; Mayor, III 553.

Francis, John, fatal accident to, I 469.

Francisco, Antonio, I 433.

Franco, Abraham, II 232.

Franco, Joseph, II 322.
Franco, Solomon; free merchant, II 436; his garden-house, II 472, 542, 542 n. 1; his house in the Fort, II 535.

Frank, Anthony Frederick, III 138, 234, 578; his shop, III 450, 450 n. 1.

van Franken, Ensign, II 352 n. 1.

Franks, Aaron, II 232.

Franks, Abraham, II 232.

Fraser (Frazer), Lieut. Alexander, prisoner with Hyder, III 213.

Fraser, Elizabeth, III 562 n. 3.

Fraser, F., III 539.

Fraser, Thomas, I 498.

Fraser, Lieut. Thomas, III 397 n. 3.

Fraser, William, civil servant, I 483, 493; Judge-Advocate, I 496, 496 n. 2, 550 n. 1; Mayor, I 502 n. 2; III 551; his military command, I 540; disapproves expenditure on Black Town Wall, I 442; bounty slaves, I 545; his opposition to Yale, I 549; his quarrel with Higgins, I 553; 554; suspended by Gayer, I 554; reinstated, I 589; II 65; his quarrel with Pitt, II 2; visits Dā'ūd Khan, II 13; charged with treachery, II 26; suspended and arrested, II 27, 199; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 66; superseded, II 67; suspended and reinstated, II 69; provisional Governor, II 70, 103; III 544; resists Dā'ūd Khan's demands, II 104; his letter to Zulfiqar Khan, II 105; his ineptitude, II 120; begins a new garden-house at the Mount, II 121; his work on Egmore Redoubt, II 123; dismisses Captain Gale, II 129; his action re the records, II 143; sails for England, II 103; references, I 502, 508, 515, 529, 541, 548, 551, 553, 557, 562, 571, 579, 583, 584, 586; II 66 n. 1, 107, 170.

Fraser, William, jun., III 429, 557.

Fraser, Hugh, III 265.

Fraser, Lydia, II 317.

Frederick the Great, II 408.

Frederick, Thomas, civil servant, I 510; visits Dā'ūd Khan, II 17, 18; his marriage, II 17 n. 5, 39 n. 1; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 131; his house, II 137; suspended and dismissed, II 181; challenged by Davers, II 216; references, II 39, 67, 69, 103, 118, 123, 139, 168, 171.

Frederike, Caesar, his account of San Thomé in 1567, I 291.

Freemasons' Lodge, III 403, 452. (Vide Masonic Hall.)

Freemen ; list of 1680, I 450; of 1700, II 65; increase of, I 451, 484.

Fremien, William, I 25.

French, The; their expedition to the Coast, I 310, 310 n. 4; attack Trincomallee, I 310; arrive at San Thomé, II 310, 310 n. 2; capture San Thomé, II 310-315, 340; their occupation of San Thomé, I 316-320; fate of French prisoners, I 319; claim Madras villages, I 351; their supplies from Madras, I 361, 391; dissatisfied with British attitude, I 365, 366; garrison of San Thomé, I 366, 376; encouraged by Langhorn, I 391; embark for Pondicherry, I 336; naval engagement in 1690 with, I 490, 525, 527; desire San Thomé, 1712, II 107; their fleet at Pondicherry in 1741, II 297; attack and capture Madras in 1746, II 132, 291, 302, 318; III 553, 555; enter by the Watergate, II 362; occupy Madras, II 143, 321; III 547, 549, 550; their squadron at Madras, II 362 n. 2; assist Šalābat Jang, II 478; driven out of Bengal, II 480; Clive's success against, II 481; hostilities renewed with, II 481; capture Fort St. David in 1758, II 319; advance to Conjeram, II 536; occupy the Mount, II 538; advance to Choully Plain, II 539; occupy Black Town, II 540; begin siege works, II 542; their loss of territory, II 580; augment force at Pondicherry in 1770, III 3; their fleet in 1780-82, III 196, 217, 259, 374; join Hyder, III 260; their squadron in 1796, III 506.

French Islands, III 198.

French Prison or North Paddy Goodown, III 165, 508; its conversion, III 509, 534.

French prisoners; on parole, II 580, 581; at Chintadripetta, II 581; disposal of, II 585; in the Fort, III 290.

Frewen, Stephen, I 554 n. 1; Chief at Madapollam, II 6, 66.

Friars, Orders of, I 283.

de Fries, Captain Emmanuel, at San Thomé in 1614, I 296.
de Frías, Manuel; at Mylapore in 1524, I 288; finds relics, I 293; removes relics to Goa, I 297 n. 1.

Friendship, an Essay upon, II 217-222.

de Frías, Adrian, III 434, 491; his firm, III 456, 509, 511.

de Frías, John, free merchant, III 14, 14 n. 2, 110 n. 2; references, III 79, 110, 138.

de Frías, John, jun., III 370; Syndic for the R. C. Church, III 393, 401; a proprietor of the Carnatic Bank, III 422; his firm, III 456, 509, 511; his garden-houses, III 570, 573, 574; references, III 400, 446, 499, 534 n. 3.

de Frías, Lewis, II 599, 511.

"Fringy Condah," St. Thomas's Mount, II 292 n. 2.

"Fron" collection of pictures, II 93, 95.

Pryer, Dr. John, I 277; his voyage to India, I 280, 359; arrival, I 316 n. 4; account of Fort St. George, I 281-283; account of Madras, I 284, 285; account of French expedition, I 310; describes siege of San Thome, I 316; his plan of Fort St. George, I 281; his view of the Fort House, I 381, 555; reference to the currency, I 510; estimate of population, I 547; his travels and book, I 281; references, I 558 n. 1; III 557.

Fuddle, Jacob, I 141 n. 7.

Fullarton, Colonel William, III 226, 259 n. 2, 260.

Fullerton, Captain Alexander, II 130; reinforcing Roach, II 154; commands the garrison, II 177 n. 3; rebuked for gambling, II 196; his death, II 107; references, II 158, 159, 177; III 547.

Functionaries, Native, II 50-53.

Fund, Civil, III 395.

Funerals, native, II 333.

Furniture for Company's houses, III 454.

Furstemburgh, Leopold, II 43, 44.

Fusee, musket, II 23.

Gusly, the harvest year, I 89 n. 3; II 290; etymology, II 290 n. 2.

Fuzee, grenade, I 295.

G

Gabions, 533 n. 2.

Gahagan, Maria, III 138 n. 1.

Gahagan, Dr. Terence; his complaint, III 79; his examination, III 80; a Freemason, III 529.

Gainsford, Mary, I 449, 450, 450 n. 6.

Gale, Captain, II 129.

Gallaway, John, II 209.

Galle, Point de, I 313.

Galley, II 156, 207.

Galleywat, II 207, 207 n. 3. (Vide Gallivat.)

Gallingal, ginger, II 324; etymology, II 324 n. 9.

Gallivat, II 269; etymology II 269 n. 3.

Gallows, I 469. (Vide Gibbet.)

Gambier, Sir Edward, III 565.

Gambling, reprehension of, II 37, 38, 62, 196; among women, II 37, 249.

de Fries, Adrian, III 434, 491; his Gallivat.

de Fries, Lewis, III 509, 511.

Friendship, an Essay upon, II 217-222. Galleywat, II 207, 207 n. 3.

(Vide de Fries, John, jun., III 370 ; references, III 79, 400, 446, 499, 534 n. 3.

Fryer, Dr. John, I 277; his voyage to India, I 280, 359; arrival, I 316 n. 4; account of Fort St. George, I 281-283; account of Madras, I 284, 285; account of French expedition, I 310; describes siege of San Thome, I 316; his plan of Fort St. George, I 281; his view of the Fort House, I 381, 555; reference to the currency, I 510; estimate of population, I 547; his travels and book, I 281; references, I 558 n. 1; III 557.

Funerals, native, II 333.

Furniture for Company's houses, III 454.

Furstemburgh, Leopold, II 43, 44.

Fusee, musket, II 23.

Fusly, the harvest year, I 89 n. 3; II 290; etymology, II 290 n. 2.

Fuzee, grenade, I 295.

G

Gabions, 533 n. 2.

Gahagan, Maria, III 138 n. 1.

Gahagan, Dr. Terence; his complaint, III 79; his examination, III 80; a Freemason, III 529.

Gainsford, Mary, I 449, 450, 450 n. 6.

Gale, Captain, II 129.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Garden-houses, various (continued):</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cooke’s, II 167.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawson’s, II 615.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dent’s, III 452.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dobbin Hall, III 564.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doveton House, III 535, 564, 565, 569.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunmore House, III 568.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>East Nook, III 565, 567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egmore House, III 563, 564.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elphinstone Hotel, III 536 n. 1, 561.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fallafield, III 537.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garrow’s, III 417.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hadow House, III 535 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harland’s, III 58.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heathfield’s, I 560.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hicks’s Bungalow, III 570.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunter House, III 566.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imperial Hotel, III 561.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kobe Lodge, III 573.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leith Castle, III 566.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linden Towers, III 535 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucas’s, III 514.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luz House, III 574.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madras Club, III 536.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marine Villa, III 567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marooth’s, III 443.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marriette’s, II 614.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monteith House, III 568.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moorat’s, III 568.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore’s, III 535 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morison’s, III 535 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moubray’s Cupola, III 424 n. 3, 537 n. 2, 568.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Munro’s, R.D., III 63.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Myrtle Villa, III 537.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Observatory, III 560.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Octagon, Nawab’s, III 567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old College, III 568, 569, 571.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ottershaw, II 317; III 534, 563, 565, 568, 570.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palm Lodge, III 537.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pantheon, III 568, 570.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parry’s Castle, III 438, 566.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Presidency Magistrate’s Court-house, III 570.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Red Craig, III 535 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royal Hotel, III 571, 573 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royapetta House, III 537.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stowe Hall, III 534, 572.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stratton’s, II 615.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stuart’s, III 255, 256.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turing’s, John, III 416.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Umda Bagh, III 512 n. 3, 536, 568.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victoria Hotel, III 534, 563, 573 n. 1.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Gardener, Mr., I 56. |
Gardens, establishment of, II 199.

Gardenis, Arendt, I 34, 34 n. 2.

Gardens, I 285, 285 n. 2; II 74, 123-127; Betel, I 414 n. 1; north of Old Black Town, I 419; II 9, 76; in Egmore, II 167; want of title for, II 234; in Triplicane, II 237; described, II 302-304; selection of inland sites, II 614; in and near New Black Town, III 218, 272; in Vepery and San Thomé, III 407.

Gardens, Company's, I 419-422.

Company's Garden at the Mount, I 419-422.

Garden in 1684, I 422, 422 n. 2; Botanic, I 553 n. 2. (Vide Physic Garden.)

Company's Outer or Old Garden in Muthialpetta, I 356, 356 n. 3, 420, 421, 455, 456 n. 1, 539 n. 1; II 36, 59; leased, II 61, 82, 126, 203, 233; first laid out by Bola, II 233 n. 3; its assessment, II 237, 237 n. 3; its situation, II 302; called the Great Garden, II 302; its tanks and billiard-room, II 303; damaged by the French, II 406; its rent in 1754, II 435; allotted to the inhabitants, II 506, 530; references, II 90, 90 n. 1, 180, 304 n. 3, 419 n. 1; III 439, 446.

Company's Fruit Garden in Muthialpetta, I 420; II 90, 90 n. 1; II 302; rented by Maria Pois, II 126.

Company's Little Garden or Maria Pois's Garden, in Muthialpetta, II 297; its situation, II 302; allotted to inhabitants in 1741, II 303. (Vide Maria Pois's Garden.)

Company's New Garden in Peddanaikpetta, I 420, 461, 464, 475 n. 1, 517, 568 n. 4; its site, I 384; established, I 402; entertainment at, I 539; Dāūd Khan's proposed visit to, II 15; its bowling-green and teakery, II 63, 63 n. 4, 84; its defences, II 160; guard at, II 171; occupied by the French, II 356, 353; Nawab's troops at, II 373; depicted, II 471; references, II 61, 90, 111, 167, 205, 330, 330 n. 2, 9.

Company's Garden at Chepauk; acquired from Mrs. Madeiros, II 462; enlarged, II 566, 621; III 289, 513; raided by Hyder, II 596 n. 2; Whitehill's theatre at.

III 220; guard at, III 255; reference, II 544 n. 1.

Company's Garden at the Mount, I 476; II 84, 96, 104.

Gardens, various:

Adams's, III 62.

Addison's, II 237.

Adyar Club, III 537, 568. (Vide Monbray's Gardens.)

Anderson's, III 336, 561 n. 1; its location and boundaries, III 336 n. 1; its extension, III 535, 535 n. 1, 567.

Azembaugh, III 567. (Vide MacKay's Gardens, Poodoopauk.)

Aziz Bagh, III 535.

Bishop's, Adyar, III 570.

Blacker's, III 561.

Botanic, I 553 n. 2. (Vide Physic Garden.)

Botanic, at Bangalore, III 521.

Botanic, at Saidapet, III 335 n. 3, 408, 567.

Brabourne's, II 91.

Bridger's, I 463.

Brooke's, II 615.

Bulkley's, II 90, 92, 146.

Burying, I 478. (Vide Guava Garden.)

Call's, James, III 370.

Campbell's, III 335 n. 3, 567.

Capuchins', II 205, 487.

Cathedral, III 562.

Chardin's, II 91.

Chase's, III 407.

Chinia Moota's (Chinnaiya Mutta's), II 237.

Com Chittee's (Kama Cheṭṭi's), II 237.

Conway's, III 563.

Cooke's, Thomas, II 167.

Dare's, III 535, 563.

Dawson's, III 62.

Dent's, III 536, 564.

Desvoeux's, III 62.

Disney's, III 478 n. 2, 564.

Elephant, II 59, 59 n. 1, 302 n. 2, 542, 564; its early history, II 126. (Vide Maria Pois's Garden, Murtyappa's Garden.)

Empson's, I 568 n. 3; II 30, 30 n. 2, 90, 472.

Fleetwood's, I 384 n. 4; II 90.

Fletcher's, III 56, 59.

Four Brothers', II 180, 304 n. 3, 419 n. 1. (Vide Three Brothers' Garden.)

Franco's, II 472, 542.

Gambier's, III 563, 565.

Government, II 547; III 403, 535. (Vide Company's Garden at Chepauk.)
Gardens, various (continued):

- Governor's, III 512. (Vide Company's Garden at Chepauk.)
- Graeme's, III 535, 565.
- Guava, II 120, 125. (Vide Burial-Ground, English.)
- Haliburton's, II 322, 370, 370 n. 3; III 577.
- Hanson's, III 565.
- Heathfield's, II 61, 89, 91.
- Herrys's, I 384, 384 n. 4.
- Horticultural Society's, III 536.
- Ill 577.
- Ilam's, III 568.
- Hanson's, III 565. 561. (Vide Adyar Club.)
- Heathfield's, II 61, 89, 91. Munro's, Sir H., III 240.
- Herrys's, I 384, 384 n. 4. Munro's, R. D., III 60.
- Horticultural Society's, III 536. Nabob's, in Nungumbaukum, II 572.
- Huclleston's, III 537. Napier's, III 535, 569.
- Jarrett's, III 566. Narrain's (Narayan's), II 238.
- John Pereira's, I 154 n. 2; II 91, 91 n. 2; granted by Foxcroft, II 168; report on, II 168; rented by A. de Carvalho, II 303; allotted to inhabitants in 1741, II 297, 303; unoccupied in 1755, II 472; references, III 537 n. 1; III 159, 566.
- John Pereira's, I 154 n. 2; II 91, 91 n. 2; granted by Foxcroft, II 168; report on, II 168; rented by A. de Carvalho, II 303; allotted to inhabitants in 1741, II 297, 303; unoccupied in 1755, II 472; references, III 537 n. 1; III 159, 566.
- Kuppu Chetti's, III 385. Pereira's, John. (Vide John Pereira's Landon's, III 535, 566. Garden.)
- Landon's, III 535, 566.
- Lawrence's, at the Mount, III 118 n. 2.
- Lushington's, III 32 n. 4; site of the Nopalry, III 335, 335 n. 3; references, III 330 n. 2, 400, 406 n. 3, 566, 567.
- Mackay's, in Egmore, III 420, 420 n. 1.
- Mackay's, in Nungumbaukum, II 505; III 60, 420 n. 1, 567.
- Mackay's, in Poodoopaun, II 321, 504; property of George Mackay, II 505, 505 n. 1; used for troops, III 291; inherited by Alexander Mackay, III 291 n. 1; called Old Mackay's Garden, III 407; acquired by the Nawab, III 407 n. 4, 567; references, II 545 n. 3, 615.
- Mahfuz Khan's, III 567.
- Malangawar's, II 59.
- Manucci's, I 387 n. 1, 466, 567, 567 n. 4; II 59, 59 n. 9; its site, II 90; lease of, II 123; its history, II 124; granted in freehold, II 124; references, II 125, 180, 234, 235 n. 6, 302.
- Maria Pois's, II 59, 59 n. 1, 90; its early history, II 126, 234; quit rent of, II 205, 237, 237 n. 3; allotted to inhabitants in 1741, II 297; its situation, II 302, 302 n. 2, 303. (Vide Company's Little Garden, Elephant Garden, Moortepau's Garden.)
- Marriette's, II 615.
- Moore's, III 568.
- Moortepau's, Torce (Dorai Murti-yappa's), II 59, 59 n. 1, 302 n. 2. (Vide Maria Pois's Garden, Elephant Garden.)
- Morison's, III 568.
- Moulbray's, III 370 n. 2, 514, 537, 561. (Vide Adyar Club.)
- Munro's, Sir H., III 240.
- Munro's, R. D., III 60.
- Nabob's, in Nungumbaukum, II 572.
- Napier's, III 535, 569.
- Narrain's (Narayan's), II 238.
- Nabab's (at Chepauk), III 151, 517.
- Padre Thomas's, II 235, 235 n. 2.
- Pady's,' III 330, 330 n. 9; 331; III 218.
- Pantheon (Public Rooms), III 407, 419.
- Pater's, III 451 n. 3, 536, 570.
- Pereira's, John. (Vide John Pereira's Landon's, III 535, 566. Garden.)
- Pech's, John. (Vide John Pereira's Landon's, III 535, 566. Garden.)
- Pech's, at Teynampett, II 571.
- Purushotam's, III 336 n. 1, 535, 571.
- Richardson's, III 512.
- Rodrigues's, I 486.
- Samson's, II 52.
- Scroccam's, II 472.
- Serle's, III 565, 569, 571.
- Sherman's, III 502 n. 2, 571.
- da Silva's, M., II 91.
- Sladen's, III 535, 568, 571, 572.
- Smith's, George, III 63.
- Smith's, Joseph, III 62.
- Spring, III 502 n. 2, 572.
- Stewart's, Hall, III 407.
- Stratton's, III 58.
- Stuart's, III 246.
- Sudder, III 571, 572.
- Sullivan's, III 370 n. 2, 537, 572.
- Sunuk Rama's, II 258.
- Sunuk Venkatta Chalmam's, II 259.
- Sydenham's, III 572.
- Taswell's, III 246.
- Theosophical Society's, III 537.
- Three Brothers', II 304, 304 n. 3, 439, 439 n. 1. (Vide Four Brothers' Garden.)
- Torriano's, II 404.
- Troutback's, III 60.
- Tulloch's, III 336 n. 1, 370 n. 3, 535, 573.
Gardens, various (continued)

- Turing's III 58.
- Umda Bagh, III 573.
- Walajah Bagh, III 530.
- Walsh's, II 472.
- West's, III 62.
- Whitehill's, III 59.
- White's, III 573 n. 2.
- Yeldham's, III 574.

Gardner, Captain George, II 511.

Garnets, Heyne's report on, III 416.

Garret, Joseph, II 197.

Garrick, David, III 270.

Garrison of Fort St. David; strength in 1717, II 157.

- native troops in, II 372.
- officers in 1746, III 75.
- ensigns sent out, II 383.
- provision of clothing, II 383.
- Madras officers commended, II 385.
- independent companies of, II 387.
- troop of horse, II 387.

Garrison of Fort St. George, I 34, 64, 373-381, 434-440, 467-469, 582-585.

- II 34-40, 157-160, 196-200; marriage of soldiers, I 40.
- cost of, I 57.
- insufficiency of, I 60.
- mortality in, I 75, 216, 222, 222 n. 3, 530.
- native troops enlisted, I 78 n. 4, 142, 167, 168, 203, 216.
- cost of native contingent met by inhabitants, I 216.
- increase of 'Landmen,' I 214.
- of India, I 216, 216 n. 2, 217.
- strength of, I 80, 183, 210, 282, 357, 364, 366.
- militia raised, I 167, 168.
- local enlistment for, I 170.
- officers keep punch-houses, I 180.
- Portuguese enlisted, I 211, 221, 249.
- increase of 'Landmen,' I 214.
- of the Free Guard, I 216, 216 n. 2, 217, 373, 374, 374 n. 7.
- III 576; hospital for, I 217.
- training of natives for, I 217.
- families of soldiers, I 247.
- discipline in, I 247.
- guards, I 355.
- European and native in, 1674, I 366.
- strength of, I 371.
- 373, 376, 377, 380, 391, 434, 435.
- Portuguese militia, I 373-375, 432.
- posts of militia, I 373-375.
- native troops, I 373, 373, 435, 449.
- distribution of, I 373.
- s of English in, I 373.
- colonel in, I 375.
- 376, 381, 459, 530; II 197.
- under martial law, I 376.
- 'Puckel's proposals in, I 378, 379, 434.
- tents for outguards, I 380.
- Trainbands, I 380.
- 402, 469.
- Langhorn's orders in, I 380, 380 n. 5, 381, 434.
- discipline of, I 434-440.
- Langhorn's control of, I 434.
- commissions of officers, I 434-447.
- garrison drill, I 434, 533.
- II 208.
- orders by Master, 434.
- petition of officers, I 435.
- title of Captain disapproved, I 436.
- pay of officers, I 436.
- courts-martial, I 437.
- crimes, I 438, 439.
- punishments, I 434, 438, 439, 533.
- native militia, I 439, 528.
- Company's pay, I 439, 440.
- the Free Guard, I 454, 476, 532.
- II 130.
- strength of, I 467, 468, 530.
- 533.
- militia, cavalry, and infantry, I 468, 469.
- mutiny of Portuguese, I 469.
- barracks built in 1684, I 476.
- 477.
- prison, I 477.
- under arms, I 487.
- native contribution to charges of, I 511, 512.
- III 35.
- proportion of Portuguese in, I 378, 524.
- native troops organized, their arms and colours, I 528.
- militia artillery, I 528.
- civil servants as company commanders, I 529.
- officers of Trainbands, I 529.
- dieting and clothing of recruits, I 530.
- rein-forcement from Bengal, I 531.
- grenadier company formed, I 531.
- marriage regulations, I 531, 532.
- Yale's orders on soldiers, I 40.
- cost of, I 57.
- increase of, I 532.
- distribution of, I 531, 532.
- 533.
- officers at the General Table, I 75, 216, 222, 222 n. 3, 530.
- native I 549.
- regulations for, I 582, 583.
- troops enlisted, I 78 n. 4, 142, 167.
- marine detachment, II 14, 16, 293.
- Trainbands, II 14, 16, 60 n. 2.
- native troops, II 14, 35, 75.
- officers' commissions, II 34.
- Portuguese militia, I 16, 34, 82.
- volunteer cavalry, II 34, 35.
- medical care of recruits, I 217.
- female soldier, II 39.
- female soldiers, II 39.
- Provo-Marshal, II 40.
- strength of, II 75, 82.
- II 157.
- I 159, 196, 198.
- severity towards, II 76.
- officers' pay, II 77, 130.
- toponym, II 82, 196, 299 n. 1, 352.
- Gunroom Crew, II 82, 352.
- II 154, 293, 295.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
- officers' representation in guards, II 159.
- guards, II 160.
- 160 n. 2, 3, 71, 95, 293.
- II 196.
- period of enlistment, II 197.
Gates of Madras (continued): —

Boatmen's Gate, New Black Town, II 607 n. 3.
Bridge Gate or Bridge Foot Gate, Old Black Town, I 207, 433, 487 n. 1, 531, 532, 541, 568; II 8, 8 n. 2, 26, 111, 148 n. 1, 160; guard rooms added, II 167; references, II 203, 242, 255 n. 8, 257, 294, 329 n. 2, 393, 465, 577; III 216 n. 1. (Vide Armenian Bridge Gate.)

Chitty Gate, Old Black Town, I 433, 433 n. 11, 532, 532 n. 4.


Chuckerl's Gate, New Black Town, II 607 n. 3.

Clarke's Gate, Old Black Town. (Vide Tom Clarke's Gate.)

Elephant Gate, New Black Town, II 607 n. 3; III 564.

Ennore Gate, New Black Town, II 607 n. 3.

Fort Gate. Inner Fort, I 106, 250, 282, 282 n. 14, 374 n. 9, 432, 432 n. 2, 445, 449, 492, 473, 473 n. 3, 477, 477 n. 2, 482, 487, 539, 540; called Factory Gate, II 575; references, II 15, 63, 162, 280, 574.

Garden Gate, Old Black Town, I 433, 433 n. 9. (Vide Tom Clarke's Gate.)

Great Basar Gate, New Black Town, III 219.

Hospital Gate, New Black Town, II 607 n. 3; III 513 n. 1.

Middle Gate, Fort, I 207, 282 n. 6, 372, 372 n. 1, 374 n. 4, 383, 433, 531, 535, 540, 558; needs enlargement, I 430, 430 n. 5; guard at, I 532; its position, I 536; blocked up, II 377, 377 n. 2, 419, 420, 420 n. 3; called North Gate, III 372 n. 4; references, II 80, 110, 111, 159, 225, 226, 242, 256, 267, 293, 532, 570.

Middle Gate, Old Black Town, II 255, 255 n. 7.

Moundlett Point Gate, Old Black Town, II 255, 255 n. 3. (Vide Mud Point Gate.)

Mud Point Gate, Old Black Town, I 207, 207 n. 2, 284 n. 11, 569;
Gates of Madras (continued):

Water Gate, Old Fort, I 384, 384 n. 1;
II 80, 83, 116, 165, 330 n. 1;
called Island Bridge Gate, II 256,
329, 329 n. 2; French enter by,
II 362 n. 1; bridge-head near,
II 393.

West Gate, Old Black Town, I 117,
140, 140 n. 3, 205, 207; II 167 n. 2.
(Vide Bridge Gate.)

Gaudoin, Anthony, III 538, 538 n. 4.
Gaupp, Captain George Frederick, II
511.

Gayer, Sir John, 'General of India,'
I 553, 557 n. 3; suspends Fraser,
I 554; a prisoner, II 6 n. 4.

Gazette, Government, III 520.

St. Thomas (or San Thome) Gate,
de Gebanus, Father, III 40.

Fort, I 531, 531 n. 2, 532, 540,
its ditch, I 567 n. 1; used for
landing goods, I 568; British
march in by, II 391; references,
II 226, 256, 294, 528, 543, 575;
III 279.

Salt Pit Gate, New Black Town, III
159, 159 n. 7.

Sea Gate, Fort, I 282, 282 n. 12, 363
n. 7, 364 n. 4, 370 n. 1, 374 n. 8,
375 n. 2, 431, 470 n. 1, 471, 471 n.
3; attributed to Greenhill, II
207; called Water Gate, I 207, 281,
281 n. 2, 370 n. 2; II 424; called
Fort Gate, I 369; needs enlarge-
ment, I 430; guard at, I 532; gun
platform at, I 566, 567; serves
as the Exchange, II 88; depicted,
II 93, 95; notifications posted at,
II 177, 433; III 359; resort of
merchants, I 263; III 363; its
godowns, II 305; French march
out by, II 391; Searchers at, II
435; delivery of water at, II 43;
duplicated, III 153, 273, 273 n. 2,
292; its buttecas, III 167, 524,
525; auction at, III 446; customs
collected at, III 507; references,
I 474 n. 1, 482, 487, 531, 535, 536,
540, 568; II 12, 80, 85, 87, 110,
201, 256, 294, 528, 569, 575;
III 16, 42, 159, 279 n. 4, 281, 291, 365

Tom Clarke's Gate, Old Black Town,
I 207, 207 n. 3, 284 n. 11, 387,
433 n. 9, 532 n. 4, 567 n. 4, 568,
586; references, II 26, 58, 59, 111,
138, 125, 160, 226, 235, 255, 257,
257 n. 5, 294, 302; III 161.

Trividone Gate, New Black Town,
II 607 n. 3.

Walajah Gate, New Fort, I 493; III
120, 273, 372, 373, 511, 530, 533.
Geodesy and Astronomy, III 345-349.
Geographer, proposed office of, III 172.
Geography, study of, III 348, 417, 418.
George I, accession of, II 149.
George II, death of, II 501.
George III, accession of, II 501.
Georgetown, present name of New Black Town; ancient villages on site of, I 82; origin of name, III 533 n. 1; references, II 76 n. 2; III 561-573 passim.
Georgia, III 320.
Georgian, Circassian, II 65.
Gerald, Captain, II 341.
Gericke, Rev. Christian William, missionary; his argument with Suffrein, II 300-302; receives Barnett, II 342; his service, II 352; references, I 579, 579 n. 2, 580.
Gericke, Dorothea, III 423 n. 2, 362, 363; his good service at Fort Cawn, II 109, 109 n. 2; references, Glass, Ensign Philip; assistant to Robins, II 409, 442; Ensign at Fort St. David, II 414; acompanhantes Clive to Arcot, II 428 n. 3; III 577.
Glover, Elizabeth, I 484 n. 7.
Glover, Samuel, free merchant, I 484, 488, 587; his marriages, I 484 n. 7; references, II 65, 88, 88 n. 1.
Glover, Tabitha, I 484 n. 7.
Goa, I 484; Dupleix's negotiations with II 395; Governor of, II 245; Archbishop of, III 393. 393 n. 2; Viceroy of, II 490.
Goa stones, I 467 n. 2; II 324, 324 n. 10. Goalkeeper, gaolkeeper, II 244 n. 2.
Godavari, district and river; called cherry; suspends hostilities, II 429, 447; concludes peace, II 475.
Goer, Alderman, II 275.
Godowns:—
Godowns (continued):

- Cloth, II 54, 137, 296, 340, 363; III 447 n. 1
- Coir (or Rope), III 150, 150 n. 3, 159, 159 n. 3, 164, 165
- Copper, III 435
- Embaling, II 54
- Export Warehousekeeper’s, II 166. (Vide Warehouse.)
- Gongaram’s, II 308.
- Grain, II 227 n. 1; III 37.
- Import Warehousekeeper’s, II 256.
- Master Attendant’s, III 435.
- Merchants’, I 417.
- Paddy, I 476; III 159; 159 n. 6.
- Paddy, North, or French Prison, III 159 n. 6, 164, 165, 508. (Vide Granary.)
- Paddy, South, III 164, 165.
- Poligar’s, III 474.
- Rope, III 159, 159 n. 3. (Vide Coir Godown.)
- Saltpetre, I 363, 363 n. 3; II 256, 305.
- Sea Customer’s, III 292, 435.
- Sea Gate, II 535.
- Storekeeper’s, II 256, 257.
- Tambi Cheṭṭis, II 575.
- Treasury, III 435.
- van Goens, Admiral Rijklof; commands Dutch fleet, I 355; blockades San Thome, I 327, 360; his fleet at Madras, I 358; his action with the British, I 328, 340; commands troops before San Thome, I 328; sails for Ceylon, I 329; Governor-General at Batavia, I 340 n. 5; references, I 366, 446.
- Gofton, John, I 275, 275 n. 4.

Goldingham

- King of; Shāh ‘Abdullah, I 12; sends Mir Jumlah to the Carnatic, I 73; expels the Rajah of Vijayanagar, I 75; seizes the Carnatic, I 189, 592; confirms grant of Madras, I 76; his differences with Mir Jumlah, I 161; is deserted by Mir Jumlah, I 165; called Cuttubshawe (Kutb Shah), I 166; employs Telugu generals, I 168; loan of Wilkins to, I 378, 378 n. 4; III 548; his letter to Sir John, I 316; his astronomical work, I 347, 352, 410; his farman of 1676, I 348, 352, 355, 410; 570, 570 n. 2, 592, 592 n. 7; various farman’s from, I 356, 592, 592 n. 6, n. 8; misgovernment of, I 355; joined by Sivaji, I 357; proposes to visit Masulipatam, I 408; his friendship to be cultivated, I 432; negotiations with Master re San Thome, I 521; grant of San Thome to the Portuguese, I 522, 523; his farman to Verona for San Thome, I 524; his precarious position, I 477; heheaded, I 515; references, I 90, 181, 209, 391, 452, 504, 593; II 51, 76, 96; III 41 n. 2.
- Gold; assay of, II 42, 43; scarcity of, III 426.
- Gold-plate grants, I 69-71, 90.
- Goldinich, Joseph, II 221, 221 n. 1.
- Goldingham, John; Assistant Astronomer, III 347, 415; his marriage, III 159 n. 8; his astronomical work, III 347, 348, 415 n. 1; Astronomer, III 419, 419 n. 1; builds Kerr’s chapel, III 516; as Civil Engineer reforms the Fort Square, III 524; his report on the Fort House, III 525; reference, III 525.
Goldingham, Louisa Maria, III 159 n. 8.
Goldsborough, Sir John; as sea-captain, I 359 n. 5, 360, 399, 401; knighted and appointed Supervisor, I 549, 550; arrives and sits as President, I 552; III 544; Commissary-General, I 559; inspects fortifications, I 568; receives grant of villages, I 578; proposes a bridge between Fort and Island, II 116; his death in Bengal, I 553; references, I 425, 490, 551, 557; II 46.
Goldsborough, Lady; her gift to St. Mary's, I 427; her residences, I 553; her second marriage, I 553 n. 6.
Goldsby, John, I 438.
Goldsmith, Gersham (?-Gresham), II 66.
Goldsmith, Oliver, III 270.
Goldsmith, Tabitha, I 484 n. 7.
Gomastah, agent, II 110, 327; etymology, II 110 n. 1, 327 n. 2; to superintend weavers, III 11.
Gombroon; Chief and Council at, II 339; taken by d'Estaing, II 580.
Gomes, Nicolò, I 375.
Gomond, Captain Richard; Lieut. and Fort Adjutant, III 254, 256, 258; arrests Stuart, III 255-257; attends Stuart to his ship, III 259; his marriage, III 254 n. 2; Town Major, III 254 n. 2, 500.
Gomond, Susannah, III 254 n. 2.
Gonpahru, Company's Merchant, II 137; his Choultry or battery, II 160, 161, 255, 307; his godown, II 308.
Gonsales, John, I 143.
Goodere, Robert, II 419.
Goodman, Elizabeth, II 8 n. 4, 66.
Goodwin, Cornelius, civil servant; his service, II 375 n. 1; his marriage, II 318 n. 1, 375 n. 1; his report to Fort St. David, II 375, 376; at Fort St. David, II 388; in Council, II 418; Mayor, II 439; III 553; returns to England, III 553; references, II 406, 407 n. 1, 440 n. 2.
Goodwin, Mary, II 315 n. 1, 375 n. 1.
Gooty, III 448 n. 2.
Gopal Pant, subadar of Porto Novo, I 463; visits Madras, I 466.
Gopauloo, MaucaW (Marakkaya Gopauloo), II 224, 225, 225 n. 1.
Gordon, of Benboulen, II 32.
Gordon, William Hesse, III 432; Sheriff, III 557.
Grab, an armed brig, II 269; etymology, II 269 n. 1.
is accused by Bland, I 157; is declared innocent, I 159; visits the Nawab's junk, I 165, 166, 184, 185, 192; sustains a siege, I 188; lends men and guns to Golconda, I 218, Guachinangoes, II 587 n. 1.

Grande, I 160; refuses to accept Guruvappa, II 225.

Grover, John, I 209.

Guarapah, Garlawpawtee (Karälapätī Guruvappa), II 225.

Gruff goods, goods in bulk, I 363; III 509; etymology, I 363 n. 5.

Gründler, Rev. J. E., II 164.

Guachinangoes, II 587 n. 1.

Guadaloupe, III 19, 24 n. 3, 319.

'Guava Garden,' the Old Burial-ground, II 120, 125.

Guavas, I 285.

Güdawamī, III 463.

Guddorah or Gundore, I 283 n. 6.

Guetty, M., French merchant of San Thome, I 515, 515 n. 2.

Guides or Hircarrais, Corps of, III 173; Captain of, III 173, 346, 347.

Guild Hall, I 496. (Vide Town Hall.)

Gujaratīs in Madras, II 28.

Gujaratis in Madras, II 28.

Gujarat, I 285.

Gudaswami, III 463, 465, 491, 509; etymology, I 363 n. 5.

Gulf; named 'La flâche de Ram,' I 324; named 'San Lorenzo,' II 587 n. 4; named 'San Pedro,' II 587 n. 4; Time gun at The Mount, III 115, 488, 490.

Gundicota (Gandikota), I 90 n. 3.

Gundore or Gudore, I 283, 283 n. 6.

Gundore, Chief, I 533; II 82; III 548.

Gunner's Crew, II 43, 293. (Vide Gunroom Crew.)

Gunner's mortality among, I 532.

Gunpowder; supplied to Zu.lfikar Khan, I 516; its manufacture, II 547.

Gunroom, I 568; its situation, II 226, 227.

Gunroom Crew, I 282 n. 17, 583; II 187 n. 3; regulations for, I 533; constitution of, II 198; distribution of, II 257; strength in 1740, II 295; superseded by Artillery companies, II 442; references, II 43, 293; III 390.

Guns abandoned by the French, II 532.

Guns, Prize, at Fort St. George, II 587; III 405, 405 n. 2.

Guntoor Circar; retained by the Nizam, II 594; yielded to the British, III 146; leased, III 146, 222.

Harper's marches in, III 346; Conway's death in, III 563; references, III 194, 208.

Gurney, John, I 132, 135, 135 n. 4, 174 n. 7; Greenhill's son-in-law, I 142 n. 5; his house, I 129.

Gurney, Mrs., I 234, 234 n. 2.

Gurney, William, I 63, 75-78, 80; returns from Bantam, I 107, 107
n. 4; charges against, I 128; his alleged intemperance, I 137; his death, I 114; references, I 98, 104, 106, 108, 111, 112, 118, 120, 121, 132.

Guruvappa, a talliar, III 302.

Guruvappa, Karālapāti; arrack distiller, II 42, 225 n. 1; his complaint against Maerac, II 224; rents Company's Old Garden, II 406.

Gusbardar, mace-bearer, II 108; etymology. II 108 n. 2.

Guthrie, Ensign John, III 276, 277.

Gwaterkin, John, III 569, 569 n. 1.

Gwillim, Sir Henry, puisne Judge, III 480.

GyfEord, Daniel, II 298 n. 3.

GyfEord, family of, II 313.

GyfEord, Katherine; her early history, II 215 n. 2; escapes from Anjengo, II 214; claim against, II 215; goes to England, II 215; returns to Madras, II 215, 317; her marriages, II 317; her narrow circumstances and death, II 317.

GyfEord, Mary, II 66, 298 n. 3.

GyfEord, Mrs., I 482.

GyfEord, Nathaniel, I 463.

GyfEord, William; enters Council 1659. I 157; acquitted of charges, I 208; in charge of Fort St. George, I 219; goes to England in 1665, I 220; his departure regretted, I 222, 222 n. 4; succeeds Master as Agent Governor and C.-in-C., I 402, 403, 458; III 544; inspects buildings and fortifications, I 421, 422; Martin's view of his character, I 457; his administration, I 458-461; his previous service, I 458; President and Governor of Coast and Bay, I 459; III 544; instructions to him re interloping, I 459, 461; his tour to the Bay, I 460, 468, 472 n. 1, 511; III 544; deputes Yale to Ginge, I 463; employs Manucci, I 466, 467; represses a mutiny, I 469; arranges to rent San Thome, I 521; his house, I 538; reinstates Venkatadri, I 571; settles new factories, I 592; builds barracks, II 116; his report on famine, III 558; his indifferent health, I 490; resides at the Garden House, I 461; delivers charge to Yale, I 461 n. 1, 489; III 544; sails for England, I 489; III 544; references, I 182, 198, 199, 201, 209, 210, 212, 213, 215, 217, 222, 437, 482, 485, 487 n. 3, 488, 490, 515; II 51, 52.

Gyfford, Nathaniel, I 463.

Gyfford, William; enters Council 1659. I 157; acquitted of charges, I 208; in charge of Fort St. George, I 219; goes to England in 1665, I 220; his departure regretted, I 222, 222 n. 4; succeeds Master as Agent Governor and C.-in-C., I 402, 403, 458; III 544; inspects buildings and fortifications, I 421, 422; Martin's view of his character, I 457; his administration, I 458-461; his previous service, I 458; President and Governor of Coast and Bay, I 459; III 544; instructions to him re interloping, I 459, 461; his tour to the Bay, I 460, 468, 472 n. 1, 511; III 544; deputes Yale to Ginge, I 463; employs Manucci, I 466, 467; represses a mutiny, I 469; arranges to rent San Thome, I 521; his house, I 538; reinstates Venkatadri, I 571; settles new factories, I 592; builds barracks, II 116; his report on famine, III 558; his indifferent health, I 490; resides at the Garden House, I 461; delivers charge to Yale, I 461 n. 1, 489; III 544; sails for England, I 489; III 544; references, I 182, 198, 199, 201, 209, 210, 212, 213, 215, 217, 222, 437, 482, 485, 487 n. 3, 488, 490, 515; II 51, 52.

Habees Corpuss, writ of, III 96.

Hackery, a type of wheeled vehicle, II 311; III 127, 127 n. 2, 385.

Hadow, George John, III 565.

Hadow's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Haji 'Abd-ul-Hādi, merchant, employed politically, III 133. (Vide Hodgee Addee.)

Haji Darwesh, consular agent at Suez, III 343.

Haji Muhammad 'All, Governor of San Thome, I 574.

Hackery, a type of wheeled vehicle, II 311; III 127, 127 n. 2, 385.

Haldon Hill, monument to Lawrence on, II 595.

Haldon House; residence of Palk, II 458, 594; manuscripts at, II 595 n. 1.

Haldon, Lord, II 595.

Halloween (or Halliburton q.v.), family of, II 313.

Halloween, David, civil servant; Persian Translator, II 322; Interpreter, III 288; his garden, III 370, 577; references, III 138, 321, 322, 324, 404, 446.

Halloween (or Halliburton), Mr., III 565, 573.

Hall, Flora, wife of General Hamilton Hall, III 565 n. 3, 570.

Hall, Brig.-General Hamilton; his garden-houses, III 421, 563, 564; his marriage, III 565 n. 3; his death, III 421 n. 4, 565; reference, III 570.

Hall, Capt.-Lieut. James Stuart, attorney; editor of the Courier, III 441, 442; advocate, III 478.

Hall, Joseph; Commissioner, I 255; his narrative, I 256-259; meets Winter, I 257.

Hall, Richard, I 107.

Hall, William, I 515.

Hall's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Halley, Dr. Edmund, astronomer, II 591.

Gyfford, William, jun., Chief at Anjengo, II 214, 317 n. 3; his marriage, II 215 n. 2; murdered, II 214.
to military service, II 384; murdered by a sepoy, II 387, 388; his tomb, II 322; his good service, II 387; references, II 368 n. 2; III 138.

Halsted, Captain John, R.N., III 514.

Hamilton, Alexander, sea-captain and author, II 2; his voyages and writings, II 86; his quarrel with Maxwell, II 86; his dispute with Powney, II 68, 86; his description of Madras, II 86-88; of San Thomé, II 95, 96; of the Mount, II 61 n. 5, 96; commands an expedition against Angria, II 208; a resident of Madras, II 208 n. 8; his estimate of population, III 557; his death, II 86.

Harland, Admiral Sir Robert, Bt., arrives as Plenipotentiary, III 48; his differences with Government. III 48-50; his garden-house, III 58; leaves India, III 50; references, III 139, 398.

Harman, Thomas, sea-captain and Commissioner, I 255.

Harrage, John, seafarer, II 208 n. 5; prisoner with, Angria, II 208; his will, II 208, 209.

Harnett, Henry, seafarer, II 65.

Harper, Lt.-Col. Humphrey, III 75; survey of his marches, III 346.

Harrington, Bastianna, III 303 n. 1.

Harrington, Ensign James, II 159.

Harrington, John, factor, imprisoned by the Dutch, I 238, 238 n. 2.

Harris, Mr., Assaymaster at the Tower, II 491.

Harris, Ann, III 567 n. 1.

Harris (? Herrys), Edward, I 209.

Harris, Edward, civil servant; in Council, II 272, 354, 407 n. 1; to be released by de la Bourdonnais, II 361 n. 1; nominated a hostage, II 367; signs Treaty of Ransom, II 309; at Fort St. David, II 376; reference, II 406.

Harris, Lt.-Gen. George (Lord), Commander-in-Chief, III 458, 548; provisional Governor, III 458, 459, 546; takes Seringapatam, III 460; his wife, III 461; his Secretary, III 460; permits a tavern in the Fort, III 503; resigns, III 548; references, III 567 n. 1.

Harris, John, engraver, II 89.

Harris, Mary, second wife of Dr. Henry Harris, III 337 n. 3.

Harrington, William, sen., civil servant, Harris, Thomas, civil servant, III 459, 485; receives grant of land, III 565; his firm, III 510, 511, 566; his marriage, III 566 n. 1; his death, III 566.

Harrington, William, jun., civil servant, Harris, Timothy, civil servant, III 566. III 565; his firm, III 510, 511, 566; his marriage, III 566 n. 1; his death, III 566.

Harrington's Road. (Vide Streets.) Harji Raja, Governor of Gingee, I 463, 466; negotiations with, I 463; occupies Tevnapatam fort, I 518; his death, I 519.

Harrage, John, seafarer, II 208 n. 5; prisoner with, Angria, II 208; his will, II 208, 209.
establishes post to Bengal, II 135; negotiates for Divi Island, II 155; rebuilds Inner Fort, II 162; obtains liberty to quarry laterite, II 305; returns to England and becomes Chairman of the Company, II 104; his marriage and death, II 104; his portrait, II 104; references, II 184, 219; his burial and tombstone, II 184; publication relating to, II 217; references, II 175 n. 2, 183 n. 4, 188 n. 3, 189, 191, 204, 217 n. 2, 221; III 544.

Hastings, John, II 184, 220.

Hastings, Warren; appointed to Madras, III 9; his previous career, III 9; his service at Madras, III 9-12; abolishes the Company's Merchants, III 10; reforms the Investment, III 10, 11; plans a pier for Madras, III 10, 269, 503; his houses in the Fort, III 11; member of the Police Board, III 13; the Nawab's gift to, II 620, 620 n. 1; President of the Committee of Works, III 130; his certificate to Hopkins's ground, III 53; his letters to Palk, II 595 n. 1; appointed first Governor-General, III 12; his farewell letter, III 11; his attitude towards the revolution at Madras, III 102; intervenes at Hyderabad, III 146; references, III 55, 208, 218, 227, 239, 252, 253, 308, 325, 577.

Hastings, William, II 184.

Hathaway, William, II 244, 244 n. 1.

Hatsell, Jane, I 584 n. 1.

Hatsell, William, first Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, I 519, 584 n. 1; formerly a free merchant, I 519 n. 4; a Judge of the Court of Judicature, I 495; his military command, I 540; his marriage, I 584 n. 1; resigns, I 67; references, I 551, 554, 557, 584; II 46.

Havana, III 76.

Havart, Daniel, his allusions to Madras, I 215, 215 n. 3, 277, 278.

Havelly lands, III 142, 410; etymology, III 410 n. 1.

Havildar, a native sergeant, III 173, 173 n. 3; havildar of the Nawab's troops assaults the Sheriff, III 191.

Havildar; etymology, I 265 n. 1; Nawab claims to appoint Havildar at Madras, I 226, 265, 268, 276; of San Thomé, I 269, 576. (Vide Avaldar.)

de Havillard, Elizabeth, III 562 n. 4.
de Havillard, Major Thomas Flott, joins the Engineers, III 421 n. 1, 562; his marriage, III 562 n. 4; his works, III 421 n. 1; widens Walajah Bridge, II 494; builds the Cathedral, III 571; his death, III 562; reference, III 421.

Hay, James; Sheriff, III 556; his firm, III 556.

Haydn, Mr., III 444.
de la Haye, Admiral; his fleet, I 311, 313; arrives at San Thomé, I 311; is refused supplies, I 311, 314; attacks and captures San Thomé, I 311, 312, 315; fortifies a temple, I 321; is besieged, I 321; seeks Hedges, William, Agent in Bengal, assistance from Madras, I 340; his firm, III 448, 449.

Hedges, William, Agent in Bengal, I 458, 461; dismissed, I 458; visits Madras, I 459.

Heeke, J. Lodovick, III 444, 444 n. 2; his firm, III 448, 449.

Hejira (Hijra) era, III 439 n. 4.

Heemsink, Lambert, Chief at Sadras, I 446, 447.

Henderson, Robert, proposes a public sale room, III 371; his house, III 511.

Heneman, Richard, II 590.

Herba, tussore silk, II 324, 324 n. 1.

Herbert, Lady Henrietta, III 462.

Herbert, Thomas, his travels, I 277, 296.

Heron, George; Hugh pilot, II 14 n. 4; commands Trainbands at Madras, II 14; his marriage, II 14 n. 4; free merchant, II 55; ship-captain, II 68, 208 n. 5; his house at the Mount, II 61; Chief at Pegu, II 210; charges against him, II 211; his death, II 14 n. 4, 68, 211, 212; his tomb on the Esplanade, II 14 n. 4, 68, 211; reference, II 65.

Heron, Mary, marries John Powney, II 68.

Herris, Arthur, I 171.

Herrys, Edward, civil servant, I 203 n. 2; imprisoned by Winter, I 248, 250; Warehousekeeper, I 376 n. 2; his garden-house, I 384, 384 n. 4; his salary and allowances, I 394, 397; his quarrel with Keeble, I 394, 395; returns to England, I 399; references, I 369, 364, 366, 371, 372, 375, 376, 378, 388, 393, 423.

Heyman, Moses, II 369, 388.

Heyne, Dr. Benjamin, Government Botanist; his researches in mineralogy, III 410; in charge of Lāl Bāgh, Bangalore, III 411.

Heynes, John, I 540.
Heywood, Hercules, I 63.
Hickey, Thomas, painter, II 483 n. 1; III 462 n. 1; his portrait of Coote, III 252, 462 n. 3; his portrait of Mornington, III 461, 462 n. 1. n. 3.
Hickey, James Augustus, III 218, 219 n. 1.
Higginson, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel Higginson, I 483 n. 3; revisits Hyder's camp, III 203; under the Madras, II 236; her house on the Police Master, III 311; as postmen, II 340.
Higginson, Nathaniel, civil servant; Hirst, Rev. William; his astronomical observations, II 590; lost at sea, I 481; his marriage, II 590 n. 3.
Hoadly, Ann, II 145.
Hoadly, John, II 145.
Hoar, George, III 402.
Hobart, Lady, death of, III 458; her tombstone, III 438.
Hobart, Robert, Lord; his early career, III 457; Governor of Madras, III 406, 457; his Council, III 457; re-employs the currency, III 424; his minute on and cowle to the Town Poligar, III 464, 465; proposes a Cutcherry Court, III 471; his minute on a Court of Adulueit, III 472; his Police measures, III 481, 484; his proposals re Carnatic revenues, III 528; proposes to seize Timnevelly, III 458; recalled, III 528; his services, III 458; his marriages, III 458, 458 n. 7; his pension, later history, portrait, III 459; references, III 390, 456 n. 2, 463, 483, 491, 538, 539, 546.
Hobart Town, Tasmania, III 459.
Hoddie Adday (Haji 'Abd-ul-Hadi, q.v.), merchant, II 385; III 133 n. 2; British agent at Arcot, II 288.
Hodges, James; Mayor, III 554.
Hodges (? Hedges), William, I 483.
Hodgill, I 83, 83 n. 2, 421 n. 3; III 213-218; situation of, III 213; depicted, II 92; its removal contemplated, II 460; occupied by buildings, II 523, 524; picket at, II 596; Black Town Wall to terminate at, II 607; III 7; site for General Hospital, III 34, 35; removal of buildings from, III 150; danger to the Fort from, III 212, 214; survey ordered, III 214; Coote insists on immediate removal of, III 215; residents oppose levelling, III 216; levelling completed, III 217, 273; compensation ground for inhabitants of, II 218, 515 f. 516; removal.
his agreement with Eidingtoun, III 95; promises Pigot protection, III 114; reports Pigot's illness, III 105; promoted Lt.-Col., III 106; his narrative, III 107, 108; investigation of his conduct, III 119; returns to duty, III 175; medical certificate for, III 176; his alleged bribe from Walaiah, III 224; commands the Company's troops, III 548; references, III 71, 74, 75, 93, 115, 117, 118.

Hornsby, John, schoolmaster, III 139.

Horses; allowed for senior civil servants, I 452; gift of, I 518; from Persia and Acheen, II 85; types in use, II 150, 151; Horse Stables, II 87.

Hoseason, Thomas, III 420.

Hospital, Company's; account of early hospitals, I 560-565. (First hospital); Established by Winter in 1664, I 214, 218, 560; used for the garrison and seamen, I 217, 563; needs enlargement, I 431. (Second hospital); Erected by subscription near the church about 1679, I 561, 563; II 56; converted into the College, I 561; II 56, 83. (Third hospital); Temporary hospital in James Street, 1688, I 538, 561; duty of Corporation to erect a new building, I 501; to be built by Churchwardens, I 562. (Fourth hospital); Constructed by Yale in 1688-1690, I 555; II 116; its site by the river at north end of barracks, I 553 n. 2, 561, 562, 566; II 116; incidence of cost, I 562, 563; maintained by Government for all persons, I 562, 563; its staff, I 565; proposals for reform, I 565; mentioned by Salmon, II 74; described by Lockyer, II 80, 83; mentioned by Hamilton, II 87. (Fifth hospital); New building erected on extended site in 1712, I 56, 56 n. 2, 103, 114 n. 1, 117, 119, 125, 233, 256; depicted, II 90; cost met by subscription, II 118; designed for general use, its accommodation and administration, II 118, 146, 148; funds for maintenance of, II 118, 138; repaired, II 226; debt cleared, II 230; damaged by storm, II 462; converted into barracks, II 454, 455, 509. (Sixth hospital); Block of houses on Western Esplanade adapted as hospital in 1753, II 454-460; site of, II 455, 472, 523; depicted, II 455 n. 2, 472; enlargement needed, II 459, 460; demolished in 1757, II 523, 526, 576. (Seventh hospital); Houses taken up in Peddanaikpetta in 1757, II 455, 523, 576; site near present General Hospital, II 523, 538, 545; two adjacent buildings called Old and New Hospitals, II 544; French battery near, II 546. (Eighth hospital); Siege Hospital in the Fort, 1758, II 534, 576, III 18. (Ninth hospital); Temporary buildings erected in Muthialpetta in 1759, II 455, 576; damaged by storm, II 621, III 560; site inconvenient and unhealthy, III 34, 35. (Tenth hospital, the present General Hospital); Design for, II 576; III 34, 35; its site, III 605; III 34, 37, 124; erection of, III 1, 34-37; completed in 1772 by John Sullivan, III 37; misleading inscription on, III 3449.

Hospital, Hanoverian, in Chintadripetta, III 331; in Black Town, III 449.

Hospital, King's, on Western Esplanade, II 523; at the Granary, III 220; at San Thome, III 331.

Hospital, Lunatic, III 412, 499, 569. (Vide Asylum, Lunatic.)

Hospital, Military, III 156.

Hospital, Native; built by Dr. Underwood from subscriptions, III 498; its site, III 499; its system, III 499; amalgamated with the Monegar Choultry, III 499.

Hospital, Naval, II 459, III 310; on the Island, II 341; on Western Esplanade, II 523; in Vepery, III 514, 534, 569; at Fort St. David, II 386 n. 1.

Hospital, Poonamallee, III 77.

Hospital Youths, Apprentices from Christ's Hospital, I 269 n. 4, 398 n. 2.

Hospitals, Director of, III 332.

Hospitals, District, abolition of, III 331.

Hossen Jossen, the Muljarram ceremonies, II 211, 211 n. 1.

Hostage princes of Mysore, III 404, 444; houses allotted to, III 436.

Hostages, British, under the Treaty of Ransom, II 367, 368, 371.

Hotel; need of, II 464; established for gentry, II 500; Company's servants use, III 51; Sherman's, III 502.

Houghton, Joseph, civil servant, II 195; his marriage, II 195 n. 5;
Rental General and Scavenger, II 205, 236; his illness and death, II 237.

Houghton, Mary, II 322.

Hounsill, Rev. John, Chaplain, I 398, 399 n. 4.

House accommodation in the Fort, III 50.

House, Company’s, in St. Thomas Street, III 371; allotted to the Naval C-in-C., III 436.

House, Governor’s, in the Fort, I 488; II 575; III 104 n. 2.

House, Naval Officers’, III 48, 292.

House, Peddanaighe’s, II 544.

House rent, II 435; III 51.

House, Round; a hut, I 512, 512 n. 2; ship’s cabin, III 78, 78 n. 1, 220.

House sites in the Fort, II 573, 573 n. 1, n. 2.

House tax, I 512.

Houses in Black Town, custom as to sale or rent of, III 128.

Houses in the Fort; regulations for building, II 573; described, II 617; acquired by the Nawab’s servants, III 55.

Houses, limiting height of, III 503.

Houses, list of confiscated, II 402.

Houses of entertainment; rules for, I 449; superior, II 590.

Houses of Europeans at the Mount, III 111 n. 2.

How, Richard, I 227; imprisoned, I 231.

How, Sarah, II 66.

How, ship-captain, II 563.

How, William, free merchant, II 55, 65, 164.

Howard, Rev. Eden, II 247.

Howard, Thomas, I 107.

Howden, R., III 370.

Hoxton, John, surveyor, II 254.

Hubbard, Elizabeth, II 315.

Hubbard, James, civil servant, II 195, 236; his career, II 195 n. 5; his marriage, II 195, n. 5; Mayor, II 230; III 552; his survey work, II 237; dismissed and reinstated, II 245; 245 n. 4; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 245 n. 4; his death, II 195 n. 5.

Hudleston, John, civil servant, III 137, 288, 289; his mission to Tippoo, III 243; in Council, III 402.

Hudson, Richard, I 63, 80.

Hughes, Admiral Sir Edward; succeeds Harland, III 50; his action during the revolution, III 95, 96, 116, 117; his deposition re Pigot, III 114; his evidence at Quarter Sessions, III 116; his house at San Thomé, III 116, 116 n. 4, 436; relieves Vernon, III 103 n. 1, 169; at Table Bay, III 170; his association with Wakilah, III 220; personal appearance, III 226; his alleged gifts from the Nawab, III 224; his loan to Coote, III 250, 250 n. 1, 251; his operations against Suffrein, III 259, 260, 401; his action re Suffrein’s prisoners delivered to Hyder, III 261; carries his guests to sea, III 262; his fleet, III 260, 268; his house in the Fort, III 292 n. 4; sits on a Court of Admiralty, III 308; force under his command, III 374; references, III 160, 161, 166, 170, 237 n. 2, 249, 373, 398.

Hughes, Captain James, surrenders Cuddalore to the French, III 240.

Hughes, killed in a duel, II 130.

Hughes, Robert, civil servant, III 175; member of Grain Committee, III 229, 231; his report on the Custom House, III 291, 292; his house in the Fort, III 365; site of house assigned for the Exchange, III 366; reference, III 351.

Hügli, I 283; II 479.

Hügli River, II 378.

Hugoin, Gunner Francis; at Fort St. David, II 38, 131; Chief Gunner at Fort St. George, II 110, 123, 131 n. 2, 164 n. 3, 166; patrols Tandore, II 154; surveys environs of Black Town, II 160; ship owner, II 210; retires to England, II 197; III 549; is consulted by the Company, II 299; references, II 160 n. 8, 163, 164.

Hugoin, Captain James; at Fort St. David, II 38; imprisoned by Sarup Singh, at Gingee, II 128, 129; imprisoned by Raworth, II 131; his death and tomb, II 38 n. 2.

Hull, John, I 241.


Hullness, Edward, III 71.

Humane Society, III 337.

Humayun Mahal at Chepauk, II 611.


Humbly, Dr. Peter, his duel with Harrison, I 588.

Hume, Captain John; surveyor, II 470; killed, II 559.

Humphreys, S. A., establishes a printing press, III 441.

Humphries, Ann, III 342 n. 1.

Hun, a coin of Vijayanagar, I 193.

Hunt, John, II 210.

Hunt, Richard, civil servant, II 64; in Council, II 67, 69, 103, 123; reports on Egmore Redoubt, II 122.
Hunter, Alexander, hanged for piracy, I 494.
Hunter, Dorothea, III 423 n. 2.
Hunter, John, free merchant, III 566; Cashier of the Carnatic Bank, III 423 n. 2, 425, 447, 566; his marriage, III 423 n. 2; secretary of the British Bank, III 425, 511, 566; his house in the Fort, III 511; receives grant of land, III 566.
Hunter, Violanta, II 192 n. 4.
Hunter's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Hurdis, George, III 444 n. 2.
Hurdis, Thomas, III 420, 444.
Husain 'All, Sayyid, joint Minister to the Mogul, II 156; procures confirmatory grant of villages, II 155; murdered, II 188; reference, II 194.

Hyderabad. (Vide Hasbulhukm.)
Huston, Thomas, I 437 n. 2.
Hutchinson, Charles, III 252.
Hutchinson, Susanna, III 252.
Huts, Cadjan, III 127.
Hüttemann, Rev. G. H., II 322.
Hyde, John, III 102, 119, 297.
Hyde, Samuel, civil servant; services of his ancestors, II 237; his survey work, II 238; his death, II 237 n. 1.
Hyder Ali; his rise to power, II 596; raids the Carnatic in 1767; II 596, 603, 604 n. 2; III 32, 82; appears at the Mount in 1769 and summons Du Pré, II 597, 598; treaty concluded with, II 598, 599; value of his cavalry, II 599; claims assistance against the Marathas, III 48; his relations with the British in 1779, III 147; Schwartz's mission to, III 147; seizes British subjects at Calicut, III 147; invades the Carnatic in 1780, III 168, 194, 196, 197; raids the suburbs of Madras, III 194, 200; besieges Arcot, III 202, 203; moves to Conjeeveram, III 202, 204, 205; annihilates Baille's force, III 164, 202; takes Arcot, III 209; ravages the Carnatic, III 206, 215, 217, 221, 229, 230, 558; British prisoners with, III 207, 213; strength of his army, III 209; threatens Madras, III 215; Coote's operations against, III 236-239, 245; plunderers San Thome in 1782, III 240; joined by French troops, III 260; receives British prisoners from Suffrein, III 260, 261, 451, 500 n. 2; his death, III 241; his portrait, III 147 n. 1; references, I 426, 427; III 62 n. 1, 70, 76 n. 2, 245, 289, 323, 389.
Hyderabad; becomes independent, II 187, 188; treaty of 1766 signed at, II 594; affairs at, III 146; Resident at, III 344; post to, III 344; subsidiary force, III 461 n. 1.
Hydropobia, I 531.
Hynmers, Catherine, I 454, 491.
Hynmers, Joseph, civil servant; Justice of the Choultry, I 275; Mintmaster, I 275, 452; commended, I 275; his service and salary, I 394, 397; Dep. - Governor of Fort St. George during Master's absence, I 454; III 544; his death and funeral, I 454; monument to, I 284 n. 8, 426, 454, 491; III 561, 562; references, I 271, 348, 364, 366, 371, 372, 375, 376, 378, 382, 393, 405, 423, 428, 430, 443, 446, 491.
Hynmers, Joseph, jun., I 454 n. 2.

India Regiment, French, II 540, 544.
Indians, disabilities of, III 12.
Influenza, III 220.
Ingeram; factory established, II 156, 156 n. 2; Resident at, II 323; Foss Westcott at, II 437; piece-goods of, III 146; references, III 103 n. 1, 319 n. 1.
Inglis, Cornelius, sea-captain, II 548, 560.
Inglis, Edward, I 484.
Ingram, Ralph, I 465.
Inhabitants of Madras; in 1676, I 387, 388; in 1776, III 138; acuteness of lower orders, III 484. (Vide Population.)
Innaconda (Vinukonda), III 410.
Inner Fort, II 114-116; completed in 1653. I 204; described by Fryer, I 282; period of construction, I 395; built of laterite, I 369 n. 3; II 73, 80; its guard, I 532, 533; called the
Citadel, I 535; commanded by the Governor, I 540; its bad condition, II 73, 77 n. 3; its dimensions and armament, II 79; called Fort St. George. II 87; depicted, II 92; described, II 114; demolished in 1714; II 115; replaced by the Fort Square, II 94, 115, 162; concentration of fire on, II 358, 546; allotment of troops to, II 356; made an alarm-post, II 538; references, I 206, 282 n. 7, n. 13, 354 n. 2, 424, 432 n. 2, 473 n. 3, 476, 477, 530 n. 4, 531, 531 n. 9, 554, 561 n. 1; II 15 n. 2, 45, 83, 93, 110, 111, 147, 166, 176, 257, 346, 574; III 44. (Vide Fortifications.)

Innes, Jane, II 3.

Innes, John, II 325.

Innis, Ann, III 59.

Innis, Capt. John, III 59.

Inquisition, The; Father Ephraim imprisoned by, I 101, 183; at San Thomé, I 575.

Insurance; office established, I 543; rules for, I 543, 544. (Vide Assurance.)

Interlopers; Thomas Pitt, I 461; William Alley, I 462 n. 3; measures against, I 459, 462, 491; farmán in, I 465.

Intestates, estates of, II 78.

Inundation by the sea, I 470.

Inundation, the river backwater, III 25, 25 n. 3, 217, 217 n. 4.

Investment, Company's; managed by the Chief Merchant, I 413; by Joint Stock Merchants, II 142; Hastings's reform in, III 10; Superintendent of, III 522.

Ipere (Vepery), a suburb of Madras, I 582.

Irkton, Bridget, II 336.

Iron Jacket, an instrument of punishment, I 434.

Iron manufacture, III 410.

Ironstone, laterite, I 28, 215 n. 4; stocked as missiles, I 474, 474 n. 2; permission to quarry, II 305; references, II 73 n. 4, 308. (Vide Laterite.)

Irrigation, as preventive of famine, III 409.

Irrigation Channel of Black Town, II 75 n. 1, 76 n. 2. (Vide Drainage Channel.)

Irunkunnam, village of, I 82.

Irwin, Eyles, civil servant, III 60, 82; grant of ground to, III 60; Superintendent of Lands, III 9, 131; sus-
Isle of France (Mauritius), II 344; its history, II 344 n. 2; French ships return to, II 370; inhabitants termed 'Islanders,' II 371 n. 2; plans of, III 145; Governor of, III 459.

Isphahan, II 338, 467.

d'Ita, Don Jeronimo, II 402. (Vide Jeronimo, and de Ytta.)

I'tisam-ul-mulk, III 521.

Ives, Dr. Edward; at Fort St. David, III 521; at Madras, II 521; describes Muhammad Ali, III 527.

Ives, Thomas, III 190.

Ivie, Thomas; Agent at Masulipatam, II 13, 36; his commission revoked, I 15; objects to Day's mission, I 15, 15 n. 4; ordered to the Coast, I 15; succeeds Day as Agent, I 54, 62, 182, 182 n. 4; his previous service, I 62; his work on the fortifications, I 64 n. 3, 106, 206; receives grant for Madras from Mir Jumiah, I 67, 189, 192, 349, 592 n. 1; makes interest with Golconda, I 76; assists the Nawab, I 77; his Town rampart, I 117, 140 n. 3, 149, 149 n. 1, 204, 205; visits Armagon, I 140, I 140 n. 1; his famine regulations, I 142; his mint practice, I 143, 193; appoints Surwa Raz as Adigar, I 145; promotes Venkata and Kannappa, I 146; appoints Kannappa to the Choultry, I 273; dismisses the Talliars, I 146; appoints a measurer, I 148; grants a cowle to Ragha Pahtan, I 152; his dispute with San Thomé, I 304; resigns, I 80; his work and character, I 80; returns to England, I 98, 98 n. 4, 178; references, I 19, 19 n. 1, 27, 63, 64, 66, 70 n. 1, 73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 96, 104, 105, 121, 122 n. 2, 127, 141, 183, 413, 419, 590, 590 n. 2, 591; III 543.

Ivory, Mary, II 66.

Ivory, Robert, Chief Gunner, I 468; III 548; his marriage, I 468; his house, I 538; his death, I 532.

Jack, a slave boy, III 267.

Jack-fruit, I 285; III 410; etymology, I 285 n. 4.

Jackal-ground, or Nārimedu, I 68, 344 n. 2.

Jackals, called foxes, I 173 n. 4.

Jackson, Jeffery, sea-captain, III 77, 78.

Jackson, Leonora, II 489 n. 2.

Jackson, Mary, III 562 n. 2.

Jackson, Mr. of Jackson & Wedderburn, II 423.

Jackson, Robert, II 489 n. 2.

Jackson, William; Sheriff, III 190, 556; assaulted, III 190; his narrative, III 191.

Jackson, William Collins, Military Secretary, III 458.

Jacques de Bourges, Father, II 47, 50.

Jaghure, an assignment of land; etymology, I 91 n. 8, 578 n. 3; Arajama Nāyāk's, I 578; Čādā Khān's, II 105; Zu'līfār Khān's, II 100 n. 2, 105, 106; Čin Kīlīkh Khān's, II 194; of Chintadripetta, II 291; of Conjeeveram and Poonamallee district, II 292. (Vide Jaghire, Company's.)

Jaghire, Company's; promised by the Nawab, III 68; granted, II 567; its extent, II 567 n. 1; III 188 n. 2; its revenue, II 567 n. 2; farman of 1765 for, III 304, 306; survey of, III 131 n. 5; rented by the Nawab, III 188; refugees from, III 235; destruction of villages in, III 243 n. 2; Collector of, III 408 n. 2, 413, 485, 532; references, III 134, 224, 293.

Jaggu, his petition, II 502, 503.

Jahāndār Shah, Emperor, II 108.

Jail, III 432; Choultry, I 127, 132, 139, 250; Civil, III 372 n. 7; Debtors', III 433, 473, 477; Felons', III 433, 433, 477; Old, III 372, 381; Town, III 372, 372 n. 7. (Vide Prisons, and Gaol.)

Jamaica, III 320.

Jamāl, Ṣāḥib, commandant of sepoys, II 542-544.

Jambee, I 38 n. 2.

James II, accession of, I 487.

James and Mary shoal, I 588.

James, Colonel Edward, III 62, 75; his marriage, III 62 n. 2; wrecked in the Grosvenor, III 263.

James, Edward, III 139.

Jango, dubash, II 139.

Jangū, his petition, II 502, 503.

Jāhāngīr, Emperor, II 108.

Janrawar, a caste of weavers, I 548; etymology, I 548 n. 1.
Japara, I 38 n. 2.
Jaques, James, I 43 n. 2.
Jardin (or Jordain), Dr., I 270 n. 1; III 550.
Jarrett, Thomas, civil servant, III 566.
Jarrett, Thomas, jun., attorney, III 566.
Jean Baptiste, Father, III 493.
Jarret, Thomas, civil servant, III 566.
Jarrett, Thomas, jun., attorney, III 468.
Jearsey House, I 129 n. 2, 383, 538, 553; built about 1650, II 55 n. 1; temporarily replaces Fort House, I 556; rented, I 557; bought by Government in 1699, II 54, 121; Council meeting at, II 70; given to the Charity School in 1717, II 121, 165, 166; demolished, II 166 n. 1.
Jearsey, John, I 388.
Jearsey, Mrs., I 261, 392 n. 3, 447.
Jearsey, William, I 166 n. 2, 117; acquires Greenhill's house, I 129 n. 2; grants cowle to Amman Pattan, I 152, 153; Chief at Musilipatam, I 202, 203; quarrells with Winter, I 214, 219, 220; entreated to come to Madras, I 229; his ships, I 279, 321, 340 n. 4; his action against Winter, I 244; denounced by Gary, I 244, 251; his correspondence with Foxcroft, I 249 n. 1; tries to restore Foxcroft, I 252, 253; transmits Company's orders to Winter, I 256; retires to Madras in 1671, I 270; his house in Charles Street, I 270, 383, 384, 444, 538; II 54 (vide Jearsey House); opposes Langhorn, I 340; his debt to the Company, I 341; builds a jetty, I 383; his suit against Tivill, I 406; II 321; entertains Hedges, I 459; a freeman, I 484; his death, I 549 n. 1; references, I 162, 209, 221, 223, 227 n. 2, 247 n. 2, 251, 252, 255, 260, 388, 392, 423, 447, 450.
Jenkinson, Mr., medical treatment of, II 213.
Jennings, William, civil servant, II 65; raised to Council, II 69; Mayor, III 552; Land Customer, II 103; his concern with Egmore Redoubt, II 123; a Master in Chancery, II 175 n. 2; gives famine relief, II 179; his bequest, II 502 n. 1; references, II 113, 118, 139, 168.
Jenoer (Ennore), I 278, 278 n. 1.
Jermin, Lieut., I 25, 78 n. 2; at Armagam, 119; probably commanded Madras garrison, 1110; his death, III 546.

Jermin, William, soldier and attorney, II 200.
Jermy, Thomas, factor, I 63.
Jeromino d'Ita (or de Ytta y Salaazar); his house, II 402, 404 n. 4, 468; his marriage and death, II 468; his son called 'Debitya y Salazar,' II 469.
Jervis, John, III 429.
Jesuits, the; their church of Mae de de Ytta y Salla zar; his house, II 402, 404 n. 4.
Jeursey House, I 129 n. 2, 383, 538, 553; built about 1650, II 55 n. 1; temporarily replaces Fort House, I 556; rented, I 557; bought by Government in 1699, II 54, 121; Council meeting at, II 70; given to the Charity School in 1717, II 121, 165, 166; demolished, II 166 n. 1.
Jenkinson, Mr., medical treatment of, II 213.
Jennings, William, civil servant, II 65; raised to Council, II 69; Mayor, III 552; Land Customer, II 103; his concern with Egmore Redoubt, II 123; a Master in Chancery, II 175 n. 2; gives famine relief, II 179; his bequest, II 502 n. 1; references, II 113, 118, 139, 168.
Jenoer (Ennore), I 278, 278 n. 1.
Jermin, Lieut., I 25, 78 n. 2; at Armagam, 119; probably commanded Madras garrison, 1110; his death, III 546.
Johnson, Daniel; 'Goal keeper,'  III 139; Company's Undertaker,  III 456.
Johnson, Elizabeth,  I 158, 158 n. 1.
Johnson, Emma,  III 562 n. 1.
Johnson, Frances,  II 185, 185 n. 4, 221.
Johnson, Frances, jun. ('Begum'),  II 319.
Johnson, Hannah,  III 55 n. 4.
Johnson, Hendrik (or Henry); Supervisor of Buildings,  II 198; Company's Carpenter,  II 235; his ground on the Island,  II 235, 303.
Johnson, James; Assaymaster,  I 484, 506, 506 n. 2; superseded,  I 508 n. 5.
Johnson, Captain James, Engineer at Fort St. David,  II 383, 384; references,  II 407; III 549.
Jones, Inigo,  III 416.
Jones, (Sir) William,  III 297.
Jones, William,  III 436; Sheriff,  III 556; Postmaster-General,  III 447; proposes to establish a newspaper,  III 441; Justice of the Peace,  III 500; his public-house licences,  III 501; Mintmaster,  III 525 n. 2.
Jordain (or Jardin), Dr.,  I 270, 270 n. 1; ordered to Manila,  II 586; in Council,  III 67, 103, 103 n. 1; his minute on the situation,  III 200; proposes field redoubts,  III 201; calls for details of the campaign,  III 204, 206; resigns,  III 211; references,  III 146, 185.
Jourdan, Francis, civil servant,  III 204, 206; his house,  III 48; at government land,  III 218; references,  III 79, 89, 90, 99, 115, 128, 311 n. 5.
Jones, A.,  III 511.
Jones, Charles Edward,  III 62.
Jones, Elizabeth,  I 158, 158 n. 1.
Jones, George, free merchant and civil servant,  II 407 n. 1; his loan to Government,  II 369; Engineer at Fort St. David,  II 383, 384; references,  II 407; III 549.
Jones, Inigo,  III 416.
Jones, Captain Jasper,  II 450.
Jones, Mr., confined as a lunatic,  III 432.
Jones, Thomas, attorney;  his fishing rights,  III 302; assaults the police,  III 302; suspended from practice,  III 303; his marriage,  III 303 n. 1.
Jones, Joseph of Cranganore,  I 287.
Jones, William,  III 441; Justice of the Peace,  III 127, 299; his regulations for Government land,  III 129; at Mayor,  III 554; in Council,  III 84; joins the Majority,  III 87; his hostility to Pigot,  III 100; Rental General and Scavenger,  III 127, 299; his regulations for Black Town,  III 127; advocates control of Temple funds,  III 129; measures re Government land,  III 129, 130; suspended,  III 98, 104; censures Stevens,  III 152; his bank-sell; his land in Black Town,  III 218; references,  III 79, 89, 90, 99, 115, 128, 311 n. 5.
Jones, William, groom to Hastings,  II 185.
Johnston, Henry Eustace; Sheriff,  II 543; III 556.
Johnston, Lieut. James; his survey work,  III 345.
Johnston, Jeanne Baptiste,  III 444, 571 n. 1.
Johnston, Richard; Government Printer,  III 359; founded the Courier,  III 359; facilities granted to,  III 360; partner in Richard Johnston & Co.,  III 361; his protest against Harris,  III 361; indemnified,  III 441.
Jordain, Jeanne Baptiste,  III 138.
Jourdan, Francis, civil servant,  III 62, 32, 32 n. 1; his house,  III 48; at Manila,  III 48 n. 1; Mayor,  III 554; in Council,  III 84; joins the Majority,  III 87; his hostility to Pigot,  III 100; Rental General and Scavenger,  III 127, 299; his regulations for Black Town,  III 127; advocates control of Temple funds,  III 129; measures re Government land,  III 129, 130; suspended,  III 98, 104; censures Stevens,  III 152; his bank-sell; his land in Black Town,  III 218; references,  III 79, 89, 90, 99, 115, 128, 311 n. 5.
Jordain (or Jardin), Dr.,  I 270, 270 n. 1.
Jourdan, Francis, civil servant,  III 62, 32, 32 n. 1; his house,  III 48; at Manila,  III 48 n. 1; Mayor,  III 554; in Council,  III 84; joins the Majority,  III 87; his hostility to Pigot,  III 100; Rental General and Scavenger,  III 127, 299; his regulations for Black Town,  III 127; advocates control of Temple funds,  III 129; measures re Government land,  III 129, 130; suspended,  III 98, 104; censures Stevens,  III 152; his bank-sell; his land in Black Town,  III 218; references,  III 79, 89, 90, 99, 115, 128, 311 n. 5.
Jordain (or Jardin), Dr.,  I 270, 270 n. 1.
Recorder's Court, III 476; of the Supreme Court, III 462, 480.

Judicature, Court of; established, I 404; its composition, I 405; its first sitting, I 406; held at the Choultry, I 407; suspended and revived, I 402; its constitution, I 405; Supreme, I 495 n. 1; III 462; references, I 442 n. 2, 449, 484 n. 8. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Judicial powers, authority for exercise of, I 271, 272.

Julfa, near Ispahan, II 467, 467 n. 2.

Julian, Hannibal, II 351.

Julian, Moses, II 232.

'Jumbo,' perhaps Jammu, III 348, 348 n. 5.

Juncan, junkan, land customs, I 68, 542, 581, 592; II 106; III 8; etymology, I 68 n. 1.

Juncanner, junkanner, juncanneer, collector of native customs, I 130, 411, 411 n. 6, 581, 582, 591.

'Junius,' Draper replies to, II 587; n. 2.

Junk, The Nawab's; seizure of, I 165, 166, 181, 184-186, 190, 192, 259; her size, I 185 n. 1; Winter's use of, I 185 n. 2; cargo restored, I 191; sent to Jafnapatam, I 191 n. 2; her guns, I 205.

Junkan. (Vide Juncan.)

Junkanner. (Vide Juncanner.)

Jurisdiction; of the Corporation, I 498; criminal, III 304; subordinate to Court of Bengal, III 428; of Recorder's Court, III 476.

Jury, Coroner's, III 110, 115, 116, 140.

Jury, Grand, presentments of, II 268, 621; III 299, 324, 428, 429, 478, 558.

Jury, Petit, III 380.

Jury; trial by, I 274, 404-406, 408, 402; II 81; composition of, III 219; summoned by Sheriff, II 241, 440.

Justice, administration of, I 68, 275, 293; II 30-33, 81, 87; III 301-308, 378, 427-434; at the Choultry, I 138; 139, 232, 402, authority for, I 179; by a native Adigar, I 273; to the Portuguese, I 276; Master's rules for, I 402; to Europeans, II 76; in civil cases between natives, II 241; III 303, 306, 307, 471; Sullivan's history of, III 303; Company's powers of, III 307; in the early days, I 591; II 427; reforms proposed, III 428; new Charter for, III 473.

Justice, Chief; of the Choultry, I 495; of the Supreme Court, III 462.

Justice, Courts of, I 271-276, 404-408; II 228; III 378-383; 471-481. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

K.

Kālahasti; list of Naiks of, I 24, 216 n. 2; called Calestry or Calastry, I 24, 90, 380, 380 n. 3; Rajah of, I 23; II 579.

Kālinga Ray, III 511.

Kalsā Mahāl at Chepauk, II 611.

Kām Bakhsh, Prince, son of Aurangzeb; at Gingee, I 517; his nishān for minting, I 508, 517, 518, 501, 593; his grant of villages, I 570; II 105; imprisoned by Zulfiqar Khan, I 582; aspires to the throne, II 20; his fate, II 21, 22; his defeat and death, II 25, 108; reference, II 279.

Kānappa, Brahman, I 122 n. 2; appointed Choultry Justice, I 127; charges against, I 128, 130, 131; his misconduct, I 133; mulcted, I 135; imprisoned, I 143; as Adigar, I 145 n. 2; throws down a gage, I 140; at the Choultry, I 232, 273.

Kandy, King of, II 327, 328; asks aid against the Dutch, II 592; mission to, III 270.

Karikāl, II 342.

Kānnūm of Chinapattam, I 94; etymology, I 94 n. 3.

Kārvār; factory at, I 47 n. 1; naval action at, II 208; Chief at, II 215 n. 2.
Kasim Khan, commands a force in Gingee, I 514, 514 n. 5; becomes Nawab, I 579 n. 2, 581.

Khalat factory, I 388, 388 n. 2.

Kabi, a Moslem judge; etymology, II 109 n. 5; called Codgee, II 109; of Madras, III 132-134; claimants to the office, III 132; office recognized, I 133, 134, 465; of Arcot, III 133.

Keele, Nathaniel; Mint assistant, I 275; his service and salary, I 394, 394 n. 4; quarrels with Herry, I 395; his arrest and submission, I 395, 395 n. 2.

Keene, Ensign William, II 383.

Kelly, Colonel Robert; his proposed survey, III 172, 173; his service, III 172 n. 1; his death at Arnee, III 453; verses on, III 453.

Kempfenfelt, Capt. Richard, R.N., II 481, 500, 560; his death, II 481 n. 2.

Ken, Jon, I 198, 198 n. 1.

Kendry (Khánderi). Island of, II 207, 207 n. 2, 208.

Kemawway, Captain John; Resident at Hyderabad, III 344, 345; his postal scheme, III 344, 344 n. 5.

Kennedy, Captain John, III 61.

Kennedy, Johnson, III 370.

Kennedy, Captain John, III 61.

Kennedy, Captain John, III 61.

Kennedy, Johnson, III 370.

Kensington, Mr., III 421.

De Kerjean, II 373.

Kerr, Rev. Richard; his projected church at Ellore, III 515; obtains site for chapel in Black Town, III 515; his chapel completed, III 516; Superintendent of Male Asylum, III 520; establishes Asylum Press, III 520, 521; his portrait, III 516 n. 1.

Ketch, a brigantine (in the eighteenth century), II 133, 133 n. 4.

Kettle, Tilly, painter, III 321.

Kew Gardens, seeds sent to, III 333.

Keys of Fort St. George, II 391.

Khan Khánán, title of Nawab Músá Khán, I 348.

Khánán, title of Nawab Músá Khán, I 348.

Khwájah 'Abdullah Khán, Nawab, II 285; his death, II 286.

'Kiculawarry,' a caste of weavers, II 20.

Kidd, William, pirate, I 589.

Kiernander, Grace, II 388.

Kiernander, Rev. Zacharius, missionary, II 328, 388.

Killedív, commander of a fortress, II 281; etymology, II 281 n. 1; of Vellore, II 281; of Arcot, II 287; of Poomalalley, II 289 n. 4; of Dindigul, II 596.

Kilpatrick, Major James; relieves Arcot, II 429; his gallantry, II 486, 486 n. 4; commands at Trichinopoly, II 487; his brevet as Major, II 487, 487 n. 1; at Fort St. David, II 511, 511 n. 1; his death in Bengal, II 511 n. 1.

Kilpatrick, Simon, II 65.

Kilpauk, suburb of Madras, I 10; village under Egmore, I 410, 410 n. 4; ground granted to Debonnaire in, II 506; situation of, II 506 n. 4; Female Orphan Asylum moved to, III 358 n. 1; called Keelpaukum, III 534; references, III 478 n. 2, 531, 532, 535, 563-566, 569, 570.

Kindersley, Hannah, III 324 n. 1.

Kindersley, John Robert, II 616 n. 3.

Kindersley, Nathaniel Edward, civil servant, II 616; a founder of the Carnatic Bank, III 423; his marriage, III 324 n. 1; member of the Board of Trade, II 616 n. 3; Superintendent of Cutcherry Court, III 473, 485; his firm, III 420 n. 7, 422, 456, 509, 513; member of Police Committee, III 344, 484; his literary work, III 579; references, III 351, 358, 420 n. 7, 459, 490.

Kindersley, Nathaniel, son of N. E. Kindersley, II 616 n. 3.

Kindersley, Richard Torin, II 616 n. 3.

King, Clement, soldier; Clerk of the Court, I 405, 487 n. 2.

King, Edward, I 163.

King, Commodore Richard, R.N., III 268.

King, William Smyth, II 337; at Fort St. David, II 388; Councillor at Fort St. George, II 401, 501 n. 2, 402; surveys ground north of White Town, II 419; references, II 406, 421.

Kinge, Thomas, I 31-33.

Kingscote, Thomas; Sheriff, III 356.

Kintellage, ballast, I 211, 211 n. 3.

Kirkall, Elisha, II 94, 94 n. 1.

Kirkbred, Ensign, II 129.

Kirkpatrick, Mary, III 60.

Kissmisses, raisins, II 171; etymology, II 171 n. 2.

Kistnampa, Killian; of Poonamallee, II 289 n. 4; of Kistnama, S.C., III 218.

Kistnampett, suburb of Madras, II 612, 613; III 536, 562, 566.

Kittysol, umbrella of state, I 448, 499; etymology, I 448 n. 3; for the Governor, II 272.
houses, II 614; grant of leases, II 616; reclamation of, III 127, 130; on the Beach, III 159, 163, 164; fraudulent acquisition of Company's, III 287, 358; at Vandalar, III 293; tenure in Madras, III 298, 532; tenure in the Circars, III 540.

Land Customer, office of, III 521.

Land Customs, revenue in 1754, II 436.


Landen, Margaret, III 322 n. 2.

Lands, Superintendent of Company's, III 437.

Lane, Thomas, I 448.

Lane, W., III 569.

Lanc, Mrs., III 449.

Lang, Amelia, III 225 n. 2.

Lang, Ann, III 225 n. 2.

Lang, General Ross; at Vellore as Colonel, III 74, 75, 242; his marriage, III 225 n. 2; entertains released prisoners, III 244; Commander-in-Chief, III 225, 225 n. 2, 323, 547, 548; retires in 1785, III 244, 548.

Lang, General Ross, jun.; his marriage, III 225 n. 2; his service, Ill 505.

Langhorn, Sir William, Bt.; his parentage, I 339; appointed Commissioner, I 239, 270, 339; succeeds Foxcroft, I 271, 339; his administration, I 339-341; extent of his rule, I 283; his retinue, I 283, 283 n. 5; his orders to the Peddanaigue, I 418; admits Lucas to the civil service, I 450 n. 2, 482 n. 5; his negotiations with Neknam Khan, I 339; correspondence with B. Paupana, I 347, 347 n. 1; his agreement re Town Rent, I 592; pays the Town Rent, I 348; enforces separation of castes, II 26; applies for re-grant of Triplicane, I 350 n. 5; suspends the General Table, I 391, 395; II 169; sorts cloth, I 390; is charged with irregularities, I 390; enlists Portuguese, I 391; his work on the fortifications, I 340, 429; alludes to the Round Point, I 365; his new bastion, I 370 n. 1, 470 n. 1, 471, 471 n. 3, 474 n. 1, 531 n. 3, 536; II 92; clears ground at Caldera Point, I 385; his design for Caldera Point, I 428; compliments de la Haye, I 314, 315; applies for release of the Ruby, I 321; promises aid to the French, I 324; his attitude during siege of San Thome, I 340, 391, 392; his alleged gifts to the Moslems, I 392; claims Triplicane as British, I 325, 325 n. 2, 326; III 576; protests against French occupation of Triplicane, I 326, 349, 351; denies assisting the French, I 353; complaints of Moslem commanders, I 354; threatens Bābā Sāḥib, I 391; refers to Golconda the French claims, I 351; his efforts to preserve peace with the Dutch, I 340, 354, 358, 360; entertains the Dutch, I 328; urges demolition of San Thome, I 355; discourages settlement in the South, I 355; his estimate of population, I 547; III 557; his illness, I 398 n. 6; receives fanmans from Golconda, I 592; obtains grant of Triplicane, I 352; his Garrison orders, I 380, 380 n. 5, 381, 437; his control of the Garrison, I 434; his leaning towards the Roman Church, I 392; celebrates dedication of St. Andrew's, I 399; II 44; enlarges the Town Garden, I 420, 422; assigns land to the Washers, I 470; reserves ground for a new fort, I 421; III 214; begins the New Garden House, I 420, 421; his service and salary, I 393; succeeded by Master, I 341, 401; criticized by Master, I 434; sails for England, I 399, 402; his estate, I 399; his marriages, death, tomb, portraits, I 400; references, I 27, 319 n. 4, 322 n. 4, 366, 371, 372, 375, 376, 378, 382, 387, 393, 394, 423, 446, 504, 516, 590; II 63 n. 3, 248; III 543, 544.

Langlier, Abel, II 189, 189 n. 2.

Langston, Francis, I 269.

Languages; English prescribed for sales registration, I 404; study of Persian encouraged, II 139; general use of Portuguese, II 147, 181; varieties spoken in Madras, II 147; study of native, II 140; III 336, 447, 538. (Vide Malabar, Gentu, Brez, etc.)

Lanterns for navigation, I 268, 269.

de Larche, M., II 551.

Large, Peter, free merchant, I 450, 484; his career, I 450 n. 4; his house, I 538; tombstone, I 450 n. 4.

Lascars, I 547; etymology, I 474 n. 2; in the gunroom, I 567; II 295.
Laterite, I 369 n. 3; permission to quarry, II 305, 305 n. 2. (Vide Ironstone.)

Latham, Captain Thomas, R.N., II 447, 481.

Lathom, Richard, Chief at Cuddalore; sits in Council at Madras, III 87 n. 1, 92; suspended by the Majority, III 89 n. 3; at Pigot's supper-party, III 91; at the Mount, III 94, 95; at Cuddalore, III 109; his eulogy of Pigot, III 120; 122; motives for supporting Pigot, III 120; references, III 112, 113 n. 1, 122.

Lathom, Robert; Sheriff, III 556.

Latour, Joseph, III 138 n. 3.

Lauder, James, free merchant, II 38, 38 n. 1.

Lauder, John, writer, II 38 n. 1.

Laurent d'Angouleme, Father, II 48, recommends Kilpatrick, II 487; II 50. his relations with Pigot, II 487; his relations with Saunders and Palk, II 485, 486; offers services for Calcutta expedition, II 479; as Lt.-Col. is superseded in Council at Fort St. David, II 382, 383; a Director of the British Bank, III 425; his house, III 475; R. C. Syndic, III 491; his mercantile firm, III 509 n. 1, 529; references. III 456, 485.

Law, M., capitulates, II 429.

Law, Rt. Rev. Edmund, III 149.

Law, Frances, III 149.

Law, Henry, II 408, 444.

Law, Joanna, III 149.

Law, martial, II 241, 440. (Vide Martial Law.)

Lawrence, John, attorney, II 189.

Lawrence, Roger, soldier, I 439.

Lawrence, General Stringer; as Major to command Garrison, II 345; in Council at Fort St. David, II 382, 401, 418; his pay and allowances, II 382, 382 n. 2, 383; his previous service, II 386; repulses the French at Cuddalore, II 387; taken prisoner at Pondicherry, II 387; released. II 388; takes Devicotta, II 392 n. 4; a Commissary to receive Madras, II 393, 394; his association with Clive, II 391; his report on San Thome, II 400; Administrator at Madras, II 401; III 545; Deputy-Governor of Fort St. George, III 545; leaves Madras, II 402; his orders to the Capuchins, II 403; provisional Governor of Fort St. David, II 419; III 543 n. 1; leave to England 1750-1752; II 419, 427; returns as C.-in-C. in India, II 429, 429 n. 2; his salary and allowances, II 429; his successes at Trichinopoly, II 429, 445; his services recognized, II 430; his letter to Palk, II 434; his reorganization of the Army, II 442; wishes to resign, II 443; his complaint of Government, II 444, 444 n. 1; receives a sword of honour, II 446, 447; as Lt.-Col. is superseded by Adlercron, II 447; relinquishes command to Heron, II 447; continues a Councillor, II 446 n. 2; at Arcot, II 475; his indifferent health, II 443, 445, 476, 479; appointed to the Select Committee, II 477; nominated to the Angrian expedition, II 478; offers services for Calcutta expedition, II 479; Orme's criticism of, II 481; his relations with Saunders and Palk, II 485, 486; recommends Kilpatrick, II 487; his relations with Pigot, II 487; his adherents in Council, II 488; approves Calí's scheme for Black Town defence, II 537; commands field force at Mount, 1758, II 538; retires to the Fort, II 539; his responsibility for the defence of Madras, II 538; his garden-house at the Mount, II 557, 567, III 111, 111 n. 2, 112, 113; goes to England 1759, II 562, 563, 580; his farewell letter, II 563; returns as Major-General, C.-in-C. in India, and Second of Council, 1761, II 564; his duties administrative, II 564; his salary, II 564, 566; Nawab's gift to, II 566; his good service, II 567; his quarters in the Fort, II 575; opposes the Manila expedition, II 586; retires in 1766, II 564, 588; his Indian service, III 547; his pensions, II 588; III 396; his death in 1775, II 588; III 396; monument in Westminster Abbey, II 588; monument on Haldon Hill, II 595; portrait, III 527; references, II 411, 423 n. 3, 442, 479, 511 n. 1, 513, 515, 517, 518, 522 n. 3, 528, 529, 560, 576, 589, 600; III 74, 141.

Lawrence, Sir Thomas, III 459, 479 n. 2. Leases of ground. limitation of; I 511; terms of; I 167; in Egmore, II 168; near Triplicane, II 168 n. 1.

Lee, Dorothy, II 65 n. 6.

Lee, Elizabeth, III 425 n. 5.

Lee, Martha, III 176 n. 2.

Leeke, Rev. William, II 247.

Legg, John, civil servant, II 119, 168, 170; his marriage, II 119 n. 6; gives famine relief, II 179; Mayor, III 552.
Leggat, William, II 65.
Legge, Captain, R.N., II 481.
Leghorn, overland post via, III 343.
Leigh, Capt.-Lieut. Alexander; assistant to Brolier, II 522, 589; his commission, II 548; killed at Vellore, II 548 n. 1.
Leigh, John, factor, I 99 n. 3; at Ponnampettah, I 106 n. 2; at Madras, I 114; in Council, I 116; a Choultry Justice, I 128, 232, 273; arrested by Baker, I 129; 134, answers Baker's protest, I 130; his charges against Kanappa, I 131; his letter to the Company, I 131, 132; narrative of his imprisonment, I 135, 136; indicted by Martin, I 137; accused of inebriety, I 137; his Turkish baths, I 137 n. 2; characterized by Baker, I 138; his administration of justice, I 139; seeks hidden treasure, I 142; discloses practice of witchcraft, I 147 n. 3; drowned at Masulipatam, I 162, 164; references, I 115 n. 3, 117, 121, 123, 143, 155-158, 160, 194.
Leister, J., III 147 n. 1.
Leitão, Bernardo, I 48.
Leith Castle, II 414; III 566.
Leith, James, Judge-Advocate-General, III 566.
Lemaistre, S. C., Judge, III 96, 102, 119.
Lennon, Captain William Caulfield; Astronomer, III 348; his proposals for a pier and harbour, III 503, 504; commended, III 506; his Christian names, III 579; his service and death, III 503 n. 2.
Lennox, Robert, II 386.
Leslie, Lieut., I 467.
Leslie, Rev. Richard, chaplain, III 294, 330, 351; Archdeacon of Aghadoe, III 351 n. 2; Asylum Manager, III 356; his career and death, III 351 n. 2; references, III 436, 496.
Lethuilier, Mr., II 264.
Letters of Mart, letters of marque, I 359, 359 n. 2.
Letters, single, double, etc., III 340, 340 n. 5, 341, 344 n. 5, 540, 541.
'Letter of the lips,' I 252, 252 n. 1.
Level, telescopic, II 301.
Leveson, Robert, I 484.
Leveux, Captain, II 613, 613 n. 2.
Lewin, Thomas, civil servant; Secretary to Fletcher, III 74; his post-office scheme, III 339-341; a Director of the British Bank, III 423; a special Justice of the Peace, III 428, 430, 434; references, III 420, 425 n. 2.
Lewis, Rev. George, chaplain, I 548, 562 n. 3; his marriage, I 585 n. 2;
II 24 n. 2; acts as Translator, II 24; nominated head of embassy to the Mogul, II 24, 25, 108; called 'Dr.'
Lewis, II 27; his mission to Fort St. David, II 131; manages the Free School, II 164; references, II 40, 65, 119, 144.
Lewis, Lucy (or Louise), I 585 n. 2.
Lewis, Thomas, II 413.
de Leyrt, M., II 559; Lally's intercepted letter to, II 551, 584; a prisoner, II 583.
Library, established by Winter, I 214, 215, 222; catalogue, I 399; II 150; mentioned by Salmon and Lockyer, II 78, 83, 163; under charge of Lally, II 551, 584; a prisoner, II 583.
Licences; Wine, I 449, 537; Arrack, betel, and tobacco, I 537; II 135; in Council, I 116; a Choultry Justice, I 128, 232, 273; arrested by Baker, I 129; answers Baker's protest, I 130; his charges against Martin, I 131; accused of inebriety, I 137; his Turkish baths, I 137 n. 2; characterized by Baker, I 138; his administration of justice, I 139; seeks hidden treasure, I 142; discloses practice of witchcraft, I 147 n. 3; drowned at Masulipatam, I 162, 164; references, I 115 n. 3, 117, 121, 123, 143, 155-158, 160, 194.
Lidder, Mr., III 570.
Light dues, III 497, 498.
Light, Hester Eleanora, III 58 n. 2.
Light, William; Sheriff, III 556.
Lightfoot, Frances, I 553 n. 8.
Lighthouse, The, III 495-498; sanctioned, III 495; its site, III 495; completed, III 496; height and range of light, III 498.
Lighting of Black Town; absence of lamps, III 310; cost of, III 311.
Lighting of the Fort, III 574; III 13, 15; distribution of lamps, III 575; III 16, 372.
de Lima, Manoel, tried for murder, I 406, 407.
Lind, Francis; Rental General, III 300, 326; Sheriff, III 556.
Lind, Dr. James, II 178.
Lindsay, George, sea-captain, II 386.
Lindsay, Admiral Sir John; naval C.-in-C. and Minister plenipotentiary, III 3, 47; thwarts the Government, III 3, 17, 48; his quarters, III 47; recalled, III 48; his career, III 48 n. 2.
Lindsay, Lieut. John, III 170.
Lindsay, Dr. Matthew, surgeon, II 247; III 550.
Lingga Cheitti; his house, III 564.
Lingga Cheitti; Mint ' Undertaker,' II 312, 451, 461 n. 2; rents Old Garden, II 406; suspends Mint E'ahmans, III 376.
Lingam Nāyak, leader of Golconda forces, I 190, 192; attacks Komeri Cheti at Madras, I 191.

Lingappa Cheti, his house, III 511.

Lingappa, Poddala, I 91, 91 n. 3.

Linley, William, III 420.

Lion, gift of a, II 619.

Lion, gift of a, II 619.

Lion, gift of a, II 619.

Liquors; prices of, I 449; for Dāud Khān, II 13, 15, 16, 104; for the General Table, II 171; for General Stuart, III 257; licences for, III 311.

Liquors, varieties of:
- Ale, II 171.
- Arrack, I 449; II 435; III 257.
- Goā Pariyar, and Bengal, I 449.
- Beer, I 269, 449, 587; II 84, 334, 435.
- Brandy, I 269, 587; II 14; III 257, 449, 503.
- Gin, III 503.
- Mum, I 269, 449.
- Porter, III 257.
- Punch, I 449; II 84.
- Rum, III 503.
- Wine, I 269, 449; II 84, 134, 334.
- Canary, I 587; II 334.
- Cape, II 334.
- Clarets, I 135, 334; III 257, 448.
- Florence, I 135; French, II 334.
- Hock, III 257; Madeira, II 134, 135, 135 n. 2, 248, 334.
- 435; III 257, 446, 449; Malaga, II 334; Malmsey, II 334.
- Mountain, II 135, 135 n. 1; Moselle, II 334.
- Muscatel, II 334; Palm, II 334.
- Persia, II 334; Rhenish, II 334.
- Sack, II 334.

Lisboa, Commodore, R.N., II 401 n. 3.

Lister, Jane, II 91 n. 3.

Literature, local, III 80-83.

Little, Lieut. John, II 559.

Little Mount, I 299, 307 n. 1; II 557; its church, I 293 n. 9; II 96, 99, 100; III 131; stone cross at, II 99, 101; made accessible in 1551, II 99; residence prohibited at, II 375, 375 n. 2.

Littleton, John; his parentage, I 459; in Council, I 459, 488, 493; collects the Wall Tax, I 472; Asst. Judge of the Admiralty, I 492; Chief at Pettapolee, I 483; Alderman, I 498.

Mayor, I 501; III 551; commands a company of regulars, I 529; his action re Black Town Wall, I 541.

Littleton, Sir Thomas, I 459.

Littleton, Walter; at Raybag, I 144; reports to Golconda, I 429; his demands, I 432; blockades Madras, I 100, 127, 142, 144, 192; his report, I 100, 100 n. 1, 101; attests charges against Martin, I 110.

Liziére, berm (in fortification), II 350, 373.

Lloyd, Captain, II 422.

Lloyd, Mrs., II 422, 423.

Linguister Mulla, Moslem interpreter, Lloyd, William, II 221.


Locke, Edward, I 256-258.

Lockyer, Charles; civil servant, II 78; resigns, II 78, 79; his voyages, II 79; his writings, II 2; his account of Madras, II 78-85, 382; his reference to Manucci's stones, I 467; describes the currency, I 510; mentions the Bowling-green, II 61 n. 2, 84; his allusion to the school, II 83, 163; references, I 87; II 62, 63, 317 n. 1.

Logwood or redwood, II 358.

London, Bishop of, I 424; III 398.

London Magazine, extract from, II 382.

Long, Rev. Charles, Chaplain, II 145, 145 n. 1; his marriage, I 569 n. 2; a School Overseer, II 164; suspended and dismissed, II 181.

Long, Elizabeth, I 569 n. 2.

Long Ells, Exeter cloth, II 134.

Longe, loongee, Waist-cloth, I 241; etymology, I 241.

Longitude, observations for, III 415 n. 1.

Looking Glass House,' II 239.

Loongombauk (Nungumbaukum, g.n.): II 290.

Lopez & De Castro, Messrs., their house, II 496, 497.

Lopez, Father Andrea, I 302.

Lorraine Battery, II 546, 553.
Lorraine Regiment, II 540, 541, 546, 556.

'Lot' or 'Ground,' a measure of area, III 53, 159, 435 n. 1; its extent, III 159 n. 1, 163 n. 1; number available in Black Town, III 218.

Lott, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 5.

Lott, Ensign Thomas, I 437, 438.

Lottery; attempted in 1781, III 222; to establish the Exchange, III 365-367, 445, 446; system of, III 365, 366; stigmatized as illegal, III 366; for natives, III 446; for road maintenance, III 446; in aid of Native Hospital, III 458; Fund devoted to public works, III 512, 513, 516; Male Asylum, Road and Bridge, III 512, 516; contribution to Kerr's Chapel, III 516; appropriation of Fund, III 517; Government control of, III 521; promoters of, III 539.

Louis, Jean, III 502.

Lovel, Thomas, II 6, 64.

Lows (or Lowes), John, II 585, 586.

Loyd, Elias, I 438.

Lucas, Captain; at Fort St. David, II 385.

Lucas, Captain Charles; prisoner with Hayder, III 213.

Lucas, Dr. Colley, surgeon; recommended as Surgeon Major, III 176; his marriage, III 176 n. 2; Senior Surgeon to the Army, III 331; Chief Surgeon, III 332, 397, 411; his garden-house, III 514, 569.

Lucas, Sir Gervase, I 244.

'Lucas Luis,' I 575, 577 (Vide de Oliveira.)

Lucas, Martha, III 176 n. 2.

Lucas, sea-captain, I 163, 164.

Lucas, Thomas, civil servant; originally a soldier, I 398 n. 1, 450 n. 2; commended, I 398; subscribes to St. Mary's, I 423; his house, I 444; a freeman, I 450; his career, I 450 n. 2; in Council, I 482, 487 n. 4; his marriage, I 482 n. 5; Cornet of Horse, I 487; references, I 481, 488.

Lucy, III 252 n. 1.

Lumley, Nathaniel, I 99.

Lunatic Asylum, III 411-414. (Vide Asylum.)

Lunatic, imprisonment of a, II 229.

Lungumba, Lungumba (Nungumba, q.v.), II 22, 258.

Lushington, Ann, III 567 n. 1.

Lushington, Charles May, III 567.

Lushington, Stephen Rumbold, civil servant, III 444, 444 n. 2; Private Secretary to Harris, III 460 n. 1; receives grant of ground, III 567; his marriage and later career, III 567 n. 1.

Luz Church; van Goens at, I 328; its distance from San Thomé, I 328 n. 2; attack on San Thomé from, I 329; skirmish at, I 331. (Vide San Thomé Churches.)

Luz, The, suburban village, II 615; its extent, III distance from San Thomé, I 328.

Lys, Eliza Ann, III 447.

Lys, Captain George, III 447, 478; trustee for J. des Fries & Co., III 397 n. 3; his marriage, III 447; partner in Lys, Satur & De Monte, III 447 n. 3; Examiner of the Recorder's Court, III 478.

Lysaght, Captain Arthur, III 91; his marriage, III 91 n. 1; conveys Pigot to the Mount, III 92, 99, 115; damages claimed by Pigot against, III 100 n. 3; investigation of his conduct, III 110; posted to Aska, III 175; his duel with Oakes, III 175; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; references, III 114, 115.

Lysaght, Martha, III 91 n. 1.

Mabb, John, sea-captain, II 40.

Mabb, Stephen, civil servant, I 483.

Macartney, George, Earl; arrives as Governor, III 196, 229, 237; his previous career, III 221; his administration, III 221-229; his disposal of gifts, III 223; his minute on defence measures, III 234, 235; gives Coote a free hand, III 238, 239, 253; appoints Munro to the Negapatam expedition, III 241 n. 2; arranges peace with the French, III 242; his Private Secretaries, III 242 n. 2, 270; his action re British prisoners, III 243; his Body Guard, III 246; relations with Coote, III 247; controls Stuart, III 253; protests against departure of fleet, III 262; reports of the fortifications, III 273; his minute on the Mint, III 222; his duel with Sadleir, III 225, 226; his minute on taxation, III 297, 298; represents need of legal aid, III 301; appoints Government Solicitor, III 302; relations with Walajah, III 314, 315; grants

Macartney, George, Earl; arrives as Governor, III 196, 229, 237; his previous career, III 221; his administration, III 221-229; his disposal of gifts, III 223; his minute on defence measures, III 234, 235; gives Coote a free hand, III 238, 239, 253; appoints Munro to the Negapatam expedition, III 241 n. 2; arranges peace with the French, III 242; his Private Secretaries, III 242 n. 2, 270; his action re British prisoners, III 243; his Body Guard, III 246; relations with Coote, III 247; controls Stuart, III 253; protests against departure of fleet, III 262; reports of the fortifications, III 273; his minute on the Mint, III 222; his duel with Sadleir, III 225, 226; his minute on taxation, III 297, 298; represents need of legal aid, III 301; appoints Government Solicitor, III 302; relations with Walajah, III 314, 315; grants
sanads, III 315; his attitude re Walajah's assignment of revenue, III 316, 317; sketches Benfield's history, III 318; supports Popham's Police plan, III 324; recommends Dr. Anderson, III 331; his resignation, III 226, 227, 318, 319; affidavit re his receipts, III 227, 228; his farewell minute, III 228; his departure, III 314; Council's eulogy of, III 228; his arrival in England and duel with Stuart, III 228, 229; his subsequent career, III 229; references, II 599; III 188, 219 n. 3, 250, 251, 254 n. 1, 291, 322, 338, 345. 379, 397, 470, 545.

Mackay, I 38 n. 2, 32; King of, I 154. Mackenzie, Lord, III 591.

Mac Donald, Mr., Assistant to Brohier, II 522.

Mackie; for the Mayor, I 499, 500; II 242; for the President at Surat, I 500; for the Recorder, II 477.

Mackay, Lieut. Aeneas, III 77.

Mackay, Alexander George, son of George Mackay, II 505 n. 1, 624; III 291 n. 1.

Mackay, Major Donald, II 321; III 77; receives grant of ground, III 60; his death, II 321.

Mackay, Dr. Edward, II 321.

Mackay, Elizabeth, III 140.

Mackay family of, II 313.

Mackay, George, free merchant and civil servant, II 322, 436; his career, II 321, 505, 623; Alderman, II 439; Mayor, II 199 n. 4, 505; III 553; Contractor for the Army, II 505; his marriage, II 321, 623, 623 n. 1; III 58 n. 2; receives grant of ground, II 505; goes to England in 1761, II 505 n. 1, 623; returns as Assay-master and Councillor, II 321, 619 n. 2, 623; as Field Deputy, II 619 n. 2, 623; his correspondence with Orme, II 519, 622-624; his garden-house, II 321, 623; III 112, 116; pronunciation of his name, III 56 n. 1; as trustee for the Nawab's creditors, III 65; joins the Majority in Council, III 85; suspended by Pigot, III 98; his hostility to Pigot, III 99; remarks on Sadleir's conduct, III 196; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; suspended by the Company and ordered home, III 104; prosecuted and fined, III 119; his death, III 407 n. 4; references, II 578; III 13, 32, 84, 89, 99, 115, 291 n. 1, 311 n. 5, 567.

Mackay, Captain George, III 37, 205 n. 1; commands at Chingleput, III 205, 213; remits money to prisoners, III 213; captures Sadras, III 237.

Mackay, Cornet Hector, II 321.

Mackay, Ensign James, III 77.

Mackay, Lt.-Gen. Robert, II 321; III 77.

Mackay, Sarah, wife of George Mackay, II 321, 322; III 58 n. 2; her expenditure, II 623; meets Orme, II 624.

Mackenzie, Colonel Colin, I 23, 89, 124; his garden-house, III 566.

Mackenzie, Captain George, III 169.

Mackenzie, Colonel John, III 169. (Vide Macleod, Lord.)

Mackenzie MSS.; preserved at the India Office, I 89; genealogical list of the Damarla family, I 23, 24; historical account of Madras, I 89; II 290-292; traditional origin of Right and Left hand castes, I 124.

Mackett, William, sea-captain, II 223.

Maclean, Harriet, III 420 n. 5.

Maclean, John, II 600.

Maclean, Alexander, III 500.

Maclean, John, Lord; called John Mackenzie, III 169; his regiment, III 170, 171; quartered in the Fort, III 171; at Poonamallee, III 171; President of court-martial on Stuart, III 175.

Macmahon, George, III 478.

Macpherson, Sir John, Bt.; ship's purser, III 47; goes to England as Nawab's agent, III 47, 64; appointed to the civil service, III 47; his proceedings, III 47 n. 1; Mayor, III 554; dismissed by Pigot, III 85; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; reinstated by the Company, III 85 n. 2; Councillor in Bengal, III 85 n. 2, 252; succeeds Hastings as Governor-General, III 85 n. 2, 252; 227, 360; created a baronet, III 85 n. 2; references, III 139, 527.

Macqua-men, boatmen, fishermen, I 584. (Vide Muckwa.)

Macrae, James; his career, II 223; his service in Sumatra, II 224; succeeds Elwick as Governor, II 187.
orders a revenue survey, II 236; averts a caste quarrel, II 239, 420; presides at Public Service Commission, II 245; his orders re the Surgeons, II 247; rules re calico sorting, II 248; succeeded by G. M. Pitt, II 224, 250; charge against, II 225; returns to England, II 224; his fortune, estates, death, II 225; references, II 228, 235, 251, 309; III 544.

**Macwaes, boatmen, I 143. (Vide Muckwa.)**

Madagascar, II 324 n. 13, 377 n. 4.

Madaram, III 184.

Mādana, Minister at Golconda, I 335, 337 n. 2, 409, 466; rents the Carnatic, I 337; his misgovernment, I 338 n. 2.

Mādana Pantulu, uncle of Lingappa, I 411; governor of Poonamalle, I 514, 514 n. 4; his cowle for San Thomé declined, I 522.

Madapollam; factory under Masulipatam, I 209 n. 1; established in 1662, I 283, 283 n. 7; civil servants at, I 209; Chief and Council to negotiate for Madras villages, I 408; losses by famine and pestilence, I 479; dissolved in 1687, I 466; seized by the Mogul, I 515; cowle granted in 1690 for, I 517; resettled, II 6; Resident at, II 322, 437; Chief at, II 359; picce-goods of, III 146; references, I 454, 465; II 66.

Mādeira, Island of, III 169; wine from, II 135.

Mādeira (or Madera or Madeiras), Luis, II 91 n. 2. (Vide de Mādeiros.)

de Mādeiros, Antónia, widow of Luis de Mādeiros; her house at Chepauk plundered, II 373, 373 n. 1; her services to Government, II 394, 395, 395 n. 3; gives bail for Barnevall, II 401, 405; her house at Chepauk bought by Government in 1753, II 462, 463, 473; her house on Hoghill, II 523; her house in White Town, II 395, 536.

de Mādeiros (or Madera or Mādeira), Luis; seafarer in 1714, II 208 n. 5; son of Cosmo L. de Mādeiros, I 433 n. 3, 91 n. 2, 169 n. 1; his private chaplain, II 169; free merchant, II 240 n. 2; his house at Chepauk, I 433 n. 3; II 169 n. 1, 463; III 566; Alderman, II 240; III 566; his loan to Government, II 338; his estate and will, III 39, 39 n. 2; his bequest to the Orphanage, II 338; called Luis de Mādeiros Barreto, III 39 n. 2; plaint of, III 481; de Mādeira, Cosmo Lourenço; his militia command, I 433, 433 n. 3; his house in White Town, I 444; his marriage, II 169 n. 1; builds a church, II 169 n. 1; his death and burial, I 444 n. 1; II 169 n. 1; references, II 91 n. 2, III 566.

Mādera, Maria, her house, I 538.

Mādera Pillai, interpreter, II 139.

Mādga, boatmen, I 143.

Madagascar, II 324 n. 13, 377 n. 13, 377 n. 4. suburbs of, I 10, 11; called Medraspatan, I 17, 17 n. 1.

Mādanna, Minister at Golconda, I 335, 337 n. 2, 409, 466; rents the Carnatic, I 337; his misgovernment, I 20, 27, 71, 345, 382, 389; powers conferred by grant, I 17; a port and town in 1639, I 17, 20; Naik Venkatappa's grant for, I 17, 17 n. 2; British landing at, I 26, 29; topography of, I 26; extent of territory granted, I 27, 28, 28 n. 1; Naik of, I 33; immigration to, I 34-36, 38; relations with San Thomé, I 35, 36; reasons for settling at, I 37, 38; called Madrazpatam, I 38; Portuguese opposition, I 38; its manufactures, I 38, 233; proximity of San Thomé, I 40; becomes seat of Agency, I 41, 45; called Maddaraspatan, I 55; trade of, I 55, 57; control demanded by Mollay, I 59, 60; Rajah Venkatappa's grant for, I 60 n. 1, 63; fortified by Ivie, I 64 n. 3; Rajah Sri Ranga's grant, I 67-70, 344 n. 2; called Zera services to Government, I 394, 395, 395 n. 3; gives bail for Barnevall, II 401, 405; his house at Chepauk bought by Government in 1753, II 462, 463, 473; her house on Hoghill, II 523; her house in White Town, II 395, 536.

de Mādeiros (or Madera or Mādeira), Luis; seafarer in 1714, II 208 n. 5; son of Cosmo L. de Mādeiros, I 433 n. 3, 91 n. 2, 169 n. 1; his private chaplain, II 169; free merchant, II 240 n. 2; his house at Chepauk, I 433 n. 3; II 169 n. 1, 463; III 566; Alderman, II 240; III 566; his loan to Government, II 338; his estate and will, III 39, 39 n. 2; his bequest to the Orphanage, II 338; called Maddarkoppam, I 90, 91; no
division between White and Black Town, I 116; harassed by Bâla Rau, I 105; blockade of 1655, I 168, 190, 192; fighting at, I 167, 191, 192; plundered by Lingam Nâyak, I 191; siege of 1657, I 188, 191, 192; agreement of 1658, I 168, 192; Town Rent of Pags. 380, I 71, 192; influx of Portuguese, I 175; suitability as seat of Agency, I 178; grants by Naik, Rajah, and Nawab, I 178; grants unaffected by Musulim conquest, I 267; privileges granted by Golconda, I 178, 179; extent of territory unaltered, I 179; inducements to settlers, I 184; described by Havart, I 215; revolution of 1665 at, I 224; British tenure of, I 238; blockade of 1670, I 265, 267, 278 n. 10, 280; origin of designation of Governor of, I 271; accounts of early travellers, I 277-285; allusion by Baldaeus, I 278; described by Navarette and Bowrey, I 278-280; authority of Governor of, I 280; Fryer's account, I 280-285; nature of population, I 285, 285 n. 6; Dampier's description, I 285; Dutch blockade of, 128, 354, 361; villages sacked, I 328, 360; Nêkâm Kâhân's cowle for, I 71, 344, 352; called Madraspatam, I 344, 345, 487 n. 6, 408; Town Rent of Pags. 1,200 as composition for half customs, I 344; independent of local governors, I 345; administration of justice at, I 345; original limits of, I 346, 389; village boundaries of, I 382, 382 n. 2; King of Golconda's grants, I 348, 352, 355; town divisions of, I 388; negotiations for villages near, I 408-412; acquisitions in 1693 and 1708, I 410; blockaded by Lingappa I 411, 439, 455; to be developed, I 471, 473, 513; European residents in 1687, I 482-485; a market for diamonds, I 486; entitled a city, I 513; expected attack on, I 473, 514, 515; cowles lost and preserved, I 515; cowle from Zu.lîfikâr Kâhân, I 517; development of, I 521, 524; Portuguese inhabitants of, I 523; Langlé's map of 1688, I 539; villages of, I 578-582; II 19-25; Harrison's account of first settlement at, I 590, 591; blockade of Dâ'îd Kâhân, II 2; Canoungo's tax for villages of, II 20; Salmon's description of, II 71-78; wealth of, II 75, 79; Lockyer's description of, II 78-85; Hamilton's description of, II 86-88; Pitt's map of, I 92, 106; II 88-92; population of, II 88, 88 n. 2; III 557; described by Desideri, II 102; described by Norbert, II 147-149; extent in 1715, II 147; revenue in 1720, II 180; Mackenzie's historical account of, II 290-292; taken by the French in 1746, I 70, 70 n. 3; II 132, 318, 336, 337, 501, 503; III 52; naval demonstration against, II 345; bombardment of, II 358, 363, 425; surrender of, II 352 n. 1, 353-364, 382, 384; terms of capitulation, II 360-362; to be restored, II 367; spoils of, II 368; ransom of, III 360, 370; in vested by the Nawab, III 372, 373; repudiation of Treaty of Ransom, II 372-380; French proceedings at, II 377; news reaches England of the loss of, II 381; Inquiry by the Company on the loss of, II 381; by the Com pany on the loss of, II 391; 392; rehabilitation of, II 401-407; as a subordinate station, II 418-424; becomes the Presidency in 1752, II 427; development of, II 436; survey of 1755, II 470; siege of 1758-1759, II 349, 453, 475, 501, 539-534, 584; III 372, 378; control of the defence, II 538; attack of north front, II 559; headquarters of sepoy battalions, II 560; French prisoners at, II 585; astronomical observations at, II 591; Hyder's raid on, II 592; topography of, II 612-616; Mrs. Kindersley's account of, II 616-618; climate of, II 618; valuation of houses in, III 6; ceases to be independent, 1774, III 12; described by 'Asiaticus,' III 80; its mansions, III 132; measures for defence, III 150, 175; suburbs raided by Hyder in 1780, III 194, 200; garrison in 1780, III 198, 199; threatened by Hyder, III 198, 215, 217; candidates for the Government, III 219; population diminished, III 221; deportation of paupers from, III 233-235; French attack expected in 1782, III 234; a naval station, III 259; held under the Mogul's farman, III 297, 306; references to first acquisition of, III 304, 384; territorial limits of, III 477; references, III 544, 547, 549, 550, 553, 555 et passim. (Vide Chinapatam, Fort St. George, Christian Town, White Town, Black Town.)

Madras Club, III 570, 573.

Madraspatam and variants. (Vide Madras.)
Madura, I 12; Naik of, I 330; Langlé's plan of 1688, I 530; expedition of 1755, II 476; siege of 1764, II 588 n. 5; Call at, II 600; recovered by the Nawab, III 68; Hamilton killed at, III 537 n. 1; Paymaster of, III 60; its scenic beauties, III 278.

Maetsuyker, Jan, Governor-General at Batavia, I 116, 169, 340 n. 5, 446.

Major, a minor revenue district, III 436 n. 1.

Magazines, Powder; in Charles Point, II 163; repair of, II 226; on the Island, II 228, 228 n. 1; in the Fort, II 346, 534; III 274; in Chintadri petta, II 453; in Nabob's Bastion, III 536; Grand, II 587 n. 2; III 435.

Maguire, Hew, II 225.

Mahabat Khan, alias Muhammad Ibrahim (q.v.), II 286 n. 6; appointed Deputy Nawab, II 286; commands the army, II 372; threatens de la Bourdonnais, II 373; defeated at San Thome, II 374; at Fort St. David, II 383; made prisoner at Amnur, II 383; elder brother of Muhammad 'Ali, II 611; III 567; his house at Chepauk, II 617 n. 1; his land in Black Town, III 218.

Mahmud Bandar (Porto Novo), I 292 n. 2, 293; wreck off, II 206, 206 n. 2.

Mahé; Governor of, II 376; expedition against, III 146, 176; capture of, III 147; Brathwaite at, III 135.

Mahfuz Khan, son of Nawab Anwar-ud-din, II 286 n. 6; appointed Deputy Nawab, II 286; commands the army, II 372; threatens de la Bourdonnais, II 373; defeated at San Thome, II 374; at Fort St. David, II 383; made prisoner at Ambur, II 383; his house at Chepauk, II 617 n. 1; his land in Black Town, III 218.

M再mala (Mylapore), I 294. (Vide Marmalon.)

Maiale (Mylapore), I 294.

Maidens, List of, in 1700, II 66.

Maidstone, I. n. 112, 162, 162 n. 2, 309, 309 n. 3, 328, 438, 517; number of streets and houses in, III 311.

Maile (Mylapore), I 294.

Maitland, Catherine, III 404 n. 4.

Maitland, Richard Arthur; his garden-house, III 562; Sheriff, III 556, 557; his firm, III 562.

Maitland, William, III 222.

Majric Dowlah or ' Thousand Lights,' III 529 n. 2.
Manjikuppam; acquired, I 519; plundered by Marathas, II 280; Company's Garden House at, II 383.

Manners and Customs, I 445-451.

Manuel, Father, I 49, 50; II 60, 124; his house and garden, I 387; his estate, III 39; references, I 49, 577; II 125; III 39 n. 1.

Manuel, Father, I 49, 50.

Manufactures of Madras; insignificant, II 539; references, I 233; tobacco and silk, II 42; chinutz, II 43.

Manwaring, Matthew, I 255, 256; meets Winter, I 257; receives a farmán, I 502 n. 6.

Mányam, a free grant, I 94 n. 2.

Maps and Plans of Fort St. George and Madras; dearth of, I 1; enumeration of existing, I 4; preservation ordered in 1752, II 452; not preserved before 1772, III 21.

Fryer's plan of 1673, I 281, 539; II 45, 382; untrustworthy, II 80.

Langles' plan of 1688, I 539; II 89.


Moll's plan, II 76 n. 3, 382.


Paradis' plan of 1749, I 539; II 377 n. 1.

Apperley's plan of 1749, II 227 n. 1, 307, 309, 393, 409 n. 5.

Bickerstaff's plan of 1749, II 392, 393, 409 n. 5.

Scott's plan of 1753, II 450, 451 n. 2.

Conradi's map of 1755, II 410, 455 n. 2, 464 n. 3, 492, 504, 512, 520, 521 n. 1, 523, 539 n. 2, 544 n. 1, 571 n. 2; III 161; described, II 470-473; compared with Thomas Pitt's map, II 473.

Call's plan of 1758, II 472, 512, 531; described, II 529, 529 n. 1.

Siege plans; Cambridge's, II 531, 533 n. 2, 539, 552; Orme's, II 552.

French, II 536 n. 3, 553; preserved at Calcutta, II 552.

French map of 1758, II 612, 613, 613 n. 1; III 21 n. 4.

Fort St. George as completed in 1783, III 20 n. 2, 276, 278 n. 4.

Map of 1798, II 604, 605, 607 n. 1; III 60, 507 n. 2, 513 n. 1; described, III 531-537; its origin, III 531; references, III 560-574 passim.

Map of 1806, III 560.

Padden's map of 1816, III 338 n. 1, 452, 512 n. 3, 513 n. 1, 534 n. 1, 535 n. 3, 537 n. 2, 560-574 passim.

Ravenshaw's map of 1822, III 370 n. 3, 514 n. 3, 531, 560-574 passim.

Hill's map of 1837-39, II 607 n. 3; III 448 n. 8, 560-574 passim.

Maps and Plans of San Thome:—

de Rezende's plan of cir. 1635, I 299, 308.

Valentijn's plan of cir. 1673, I 300, 308.

Map of 1805, II 438, 560.

Maps and Plans, various:—

Sanson's coast map of 1652, I 87 n. 2, 294 n. 3.

Moll's, II 72.

Barnard's map of the Jaghire, III 131 n. 5.

Plans of Pondicherry, III 144.
Maps and Plans, various (continued):—

Maps and Plans, missing:—

Cogan's plan of the Fort cir. 1643, I 56, 57, 57 n. 1.

Yale's plan of the Christian Town cir. 1686, I 534, 534 n. 1.

Way's plan of Barracks and Hospital of 1717, II 117, 117 n. 4.

Harrison's plan of the Fort Square, Carnatic in 1757.

Way's plan of Barracks and Hospital in 1750, II 427; alliance proposed with the British.

Smith's designs for the West front, 1743, II 347, 347 n. 4.

Knipe's design for the West front, 1745, II 347, 347 n. 1.

Smith's plans of Fort St. George and St. David, 1745, II 348, 348 n. 1, 349.

Boscawen's plans of Madras, Fort St. David, etc., 1749, II 392-394, 409 n. 5.

Robins's plans of Forts St. George and St. David, II 409, 409 n. 4.

Call's plan of Fort St. David, 1751, II 414.

Call's plan of the Fort and Black Town, 1768 and 1769, II 601, 601 n. 2, 604, 604 n. 1.

Marsden's plan of Black Town, 1769, III 9.

Call's plan of the Fort, 1770, III 20.

Ross's plan of the Fort, 1770, III 20.

Ross's plans of St. George's Bastion, 1773, III 23.

Dugood's plan of the Home Farms, 1777, III 131.

Beaton's plan of San Thome Redoubt, 1777, III 131, 131 n. 5.

Maule's plan of the Fort, 1779, III 155, 155 n. 2.

'Maqua Town,' boatmen's village, I 481 n. 2, 482; II 80, 212 n. 2. (Vide Muckwa Town.)

Maquas, boatmen, I 479; thefts by, I 545, 545 n. 4. (Vide Muckwa.)

Marata Town' (Muthialpetta), III 438. (Vide 'Mahratta Town. ')

Maratha War, historian of the, III 420 n. 8, 561.

Marathas. The; their approach in 1676-1678, I 357, 371, 380; at Conjeveram, I 357; at Gingee, I 463, 516, 579 n. 2; destroy Conjeveram and plunder Poonamallee, I 528; strength of their army, I 528; risk of attack by, I 535, 568; enter Mysoore in 1732, II 281; invade the Carnatic in 1738 and 1740, II 278, 279, 293, 295, 326; their Rajah, Peishwas, and Generals, II 279; defeat the Nawab and plunder Arcot and Conjeveram, II 279; attack Trichinopoly, II 279; side with Safdar Ali's family, II 284; attacked by the Nizam, II 285; British measures of defence, II 297, 299; hold Chand'a Sahib prisoner, II 388; their name given to the 'Motta Ground,' II 421; proceedings in 1750, II 427; alliance proposed with, II 478; levy tribute in the Carnatic in 1757, II 507, 507 n. 2; their cavalry, II 509; incursion expected in 1771, III 3; Hyder claims aid against, III 48; their co-operation with the British, III 402; references, I 518; II 271, 272, 472.

'Maratta Town' (Muthialpetta), III 517. (Vide 'Mahratta Town. ')

Marawar country, III 68, 71.

Marcher, Mr., III 265.

Marco Polo, I 287; III 41.

Marden, Sergeant James, I 544.

Marrington, Church, II 273.

Margaritip torn, III 437.

Margarwa Mudah, III 300.

Margosa tree, III 335.

Mariel, Father, III 39.

Marigny, Company's, I 445, 508, 508 n. 1.

Markanam River, II 567.

Market, Clerk of the; appointed in 1678, I 444; II 67; his duties, I 445; checks weight of bread, I 495; his duties performed by Aldermen, III 427, 483; antiquity of the office, III 483 n. 3; appointed by Government in 1797, III 485; references, I 453 n. 5, 485 n. 1; II 192 n. 4; III 482 n. 1, 484.

Markets; the Bazar or Market-place, I 284, 284 n. 2, n. 6; regulation of, I 444; General, Herb, and Green Markets, II 90; in Peddanaikpetta, II 90; in Chintadripetta, II 362 n. 3; lack of provisions in, III 14; to be erected south of Fort, III 16; Meat, Fish, and Vegetable and Fruit Markets, III 16; Fish Market, III 127, 308, 486; site of chief market, III 128; need for Central market, III 309, 310, 314; prices to be published, III 310; Central Market, III 323, 325, 327, 329, 330, 485; 485 n. 1; suburban markets, III 327, 329; Market in the Fort, III 327, 329, 437; notification re. III 329; control of, III 481; superintended by Governor's Dubash to 1777, III 128; Overseer of, III 128, 308; Inspector...
needed, III 310; Cutwal of, III 482; Superintendent of, III 485.
Markham, Robert, I 37.
Marlborough, Earl of, I 156 n. 1.
Marlborough, Fort, in Sumatra, II 152, 224. (Vide Fort Marlborough.)
Marlow, Captain Benjamin, R.N., III 117.
Marmalon Brook, III 53, 335.
Marmolin, Marmalong (Mambalam); village near Madras, II 84, 84 n. 1, 231 n. 1; mentioned in 1646, I 77, 77 n. 1; claimed by the French, I 351; under San Thome, I 410; French reach, II 538; manufactures of, II 615; Munro at, III 205; Royalcy at, III 406, 408; scare at, III 452.
Marmalon Plain, II 71.
Marmalon Bridge on the Adyar River, I 77 n. 1. (Vide Bridges.)
Maroorth, Mr. III 443.
Marques, Francisco, I 485, 486.
Marquez, Pietro, I 48.
Marriages; in 1686-1687, I 485; of soldiers with natives, I 533.
Mariette, Peter, free merchant, II 436; receives grant of land, II 506; his garden-house, II 614; Mayor, III 553.
Marrow, Lucy, II 41 n. 1.
Marsden, Lieut. Thomas, II 602; III 5; his valuation report, III 6; his plan of Black Town, III 9; his service and death, III 5 n. 3.
Marshal, The; appointed, I 405; his custody of prisoners, I 497, 503; his duties, II 83; office of, II 198; under the Corporation, II 242, 244, 244 n. 2.
Marshall, Thomas, civil servant, II 9; his marriage, II 9 n. 1; attends Dā ḍā Khān, II 15; Judge of the Admiralty Court, II 30; returns to England, II 30; references, II 51, 55, 57, 64.
Marshall's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Marlavan, mortuwan (Martaban), a large jar, I 156, 156 n. 6.
Martial Law; power to exercise, I 376; II 215; proclaimed, I 493; use deprecated, I 498; in time of war, II 241, 440.
Martin, François; his MS. Mémoire, I 304 n. 7; 415 n. 2; III 559; his account of capture of San Thome by Golconda, I 304, 305; alludes to Krishnappa Nayak, I 168 n. 1; refers to Nēnām Khān, I 305 n. 2; describes French capture of San Thômé, I 313; his account of first siege of San Thômé, I 321-326; arrives at San Thômé, I 324; visits Madras, I 324; accompanies de la Haye to Masulipatam, I 326; his mission to Gingee, I 330; at Pondicherry in 1674, I 330, 331, 335; founds settlement at Pondicherry, I 336; considers Triplicane to be under Golconda, I 350; his account of village near Madras, II 84, 84 n. 1I 117, 121; claimed by the French, I 455; his visit to Madras in 1681, I 455-457; entertained by Master, I 456; criticizes Master and Gyfford, I 457; alludes to Portuguese resettlement of San Thômé, I 522; references, I 306, 348 n. 1, 427 n. 4; II 161 n. 2.
Martin, George Sullivan; Sheriff, III 556.
Martin, Captain James, Commander of the Garrison, I 104 n. 2; his appointment and previous service, I 109, 110; arrives via Bantam, I 107, 107 n. 1, 110; his risky voyage, I 110 n. 1; in Council, I 104, 110, 114; charges against, I 110-112; a Choutry Justice, I 128, 232, 273; indicted by Greenhill, I 132; challenges Dr. Whiteinge, I 133; accuses Leigh, I 137, 138; his death, I 112, 115, 136; references, I 129, 235 n. 1, 558 n. 1; III 546.
Martin, Johanna, II 156 n. 2.
Martin, Matthew, sea-captain, II 134.
Martin, William, civil servant, II 59; arrives from China, II 67; his house in Council, II 117; Chief Justice of the Choutry, II 173; references, II 69, 103, 123, 156 n. 2.
Martin, Captain William, R.N., II 447.
Martine, General Claude, III 252 n. 1.
Martinique, Island of, III 19, 76.
Marvel, soldier, II 130.
Masaulych,ussaulechee;torch-bearer, lamp-trimmer, III 340; etymology, III 340 n. 2.
Mascareigne (Island of Bourbon), I 334, 334 n. 5; II 344 n. 2.
Mascarene Islands (Isles of France and Bourbon), II 344 n. 2.
Mascarenhas, discoverer of Bourbon, II 344 n. 2.
Mascarenhas, Manuel, Governor of San Thômé, I 101.
Mascarenhas, P. Domingos Manoel, Bishop's Secretary, III 489.
Mascarenhas, Dom Philip, Vicerey at Goa, I 101, 102 n. 1.
Masfen, Robert, I 484.
Mashle, a net (in heraldry), II 277, 277 n. 2.
Maskelyne, Captain Edmund; transferred from civil to military service, II 384, 430; receives grant of land, II 463; his garden-house, II 463 n. 4, 507; III 55 n. 2, 567; in Bengal, II 589; returns to England, II 589; references. II 481, 511, 590 n. 1.

Maskelyne, Elizabeth II 320.

Maskelyne, Margaret II 320, 430.

Maskelynetottam, II 463; III 567.

Mason, John II 170.

Masonic Hall, III 403, 404 n. 1, 534.

Masseya, Captain II 423.

Massula, suri-boat, I 143, 143 n. 3. (Vide Mussoola.)

Master Attendant; office created 1762, II 574, 594 n. 2, 592; mismanagement by. III 78; his heavy duties, III 268; appointment duplicated, III 269, 270, 370, 381; office building washed away, III 371; godowns of, III 435; under the Board of Trade, III 495; removal of office to Black Town, III 505, 507, 517; references, III 16 n. 6, 42, 58, 62, 110 n. 2, 136, 139, 208 n. 1, 259, 425, 440, 440 n. 1, 441 n. 2, 579.

Master Bricklayer, III 131, 132.

Master of Arms, II 198.

Master of Ceremonies, III 419, 570.

Master, (Sir) Streynsham; his early history, I, 401; arrives as Commissioner, I 401; his commission, I 405, 406; Second of Council, I 402; his salary and allowances, I 394, 397; visits Masulipatam and the Bay, I 401; succeeds Langhorn, I 341, 399, 406; complimented by the Dutch, I 446; visits the Mount, I 446; describes Castle Geldria, I 447; his inspection tours, I 445, 453, 454; his Retinue, I 445, 448; his Diaries, I 344 n. 1, 453; reception at Madras, I 453, 454; his administration, I 401-403; his rules for civil servants, I 402; regulations for administration of justice, I 402; unsuccessful negotiation for villages, I 402, 408, 410, 521; requisitions supplies, I 411; dismisses Virago, I 412 n. 1; cancels Venkatādri's lease of Triplicane, I 352; suspends and imprisons Venkatādri, I 571; II 52; his alleged oppression of the Merchants, I 416; sells part of the Town Garden, I 420, 422, 473 n. 1; reserves the Burial ground and Garden House, I 422; establishes the New Garden, I 420, 421; builds St. Mary's Church, I 423; his Bible, I 427; his work on

Caldera Point, I 367, 428; comments on Langhorn's fortifications, I 429; ignores the didwan, I 432; criticizes Langhorn's administration, I 434; his Garrison orders, I 434; his commission as C-in-C. of Fort St. George, I 435; grants Officers' commissions, I 435, 436; levies quit rent and conservancy tax. I 441; his illness and loss of memory, I 456; his reception of Martin, I 456; Martin's view of his character, I 456, 457; alleged irregularities, II 52; blamed by the Company, I 403; superseded, I 402, 437; sails for England, I 403; his later career, I 403; knighted, I 403; his marriages, death, portrait, I 403; references, I 260 n. 3, 371, 372, 394 n. 1, 422, 424, 430, 443, 492, 531 n. 2, 552, 558, 592; II 4 n. 1; III 544.

Masters, Ann, II 66.

Masters in Chancery, II 175 n. 2.

Mastiffs, II 18, 18 n. 2.

Mastrey Bricklayer, III 349. (Vide Master Bricklayer.)

Masula, I 480. (Vide Mussoola.)

Masulipatam; British factory at, I 11, 12, 115; called Metchlepatam, I 115 et passim; Dutch factory at, I 12; unfitness for seat of Agency, I 21, 178; ceases to be an Agency, I 41; establishment at, I 59 n. 1, 63, 209; strange boat accident at, I 162; privileges enjoyed at, I 179; storm of 1662 at, III 559; Jearsey Chief at, I 202; Winter visits, I 208, 216; hostility of native governor of, I 217; French factory at, I 313 n. 3; visited by de la Haye, I 316, 326, 358; King of Golconda's projected visit to, I 408; Master's inspection of, I 401, 453; storm of 1679, I 479, 479 n. 3; famine and pestilence at, I 479; factory dissolved in 1687, I 466; seized by the Mogul, I 515; cowle of 1690 for, I 517; Mohun Chief at, I 592; resettled, II 6; blockaded, II 108; troops sent to, II 156; Wynch Chief at, II 319; III 4; the French in possession of, II 481; revenue from, III 142, 198; Stevens's work on the fortifications of, III 152; famine-stricken of Madras sent to, III 233; prisoners sent to Madras from, III 266; Maule at, III 273; Chief and Council at, III 334, 396; post to, III 340, 344; coast survey north of, III 346; coins current at, III 377; Topping's death at, III 419; references, I 260, 261, 465, 592 n. 4, n. 6; II 56, 88;
II 36, 137, 226 n. 1, 268, 319 n. 1, 448 n. 4, 543 n. 2, *at passim.*

*Mauris*, mussoola boats, I 314, 314 n. 2.

Mather, Cotton, I 491.

Matthews, General Richard; receives grant of ground, III 70; commands in Malabar, III 467; surrenders to Tipu, III 467; sent prisoner to Seringapatam, III 468; his fate, III 444, 469, 470, 579; story of his Interpreter, III 467.

Mattross, an artilleryman, I 282; II 287; purchases ground for Hoghill 512; III 71; etymology, I 282 n. 17. claimants, III 516.

Matt, fineness (of precious metals), I 504, 509, 510; II 81, 310, 310 n. 4; etymology, I 504 n. 3.

Mattarum, Sarah, II 8 n. 4.

Matthews, Commodore Thomas R.N.; arrives at Madras, II 207, 342; fails to suppress Angria, II 208; protects Mrs. Gyford, II 215, 317.

Matthews, Thomas, civil servant, II 64.

'Maubeuliveram,' (Māhāvelipuram), II 206, 206 n. 2.

'Maubeuze Cawn' (Mubāriz Khān), governor of Hyderabad, II 156.

Maudamah (Mādammāl), III 183, 186.

Maule, Catherine, III 151 n. 6.

Maule, Major George, III 75; acts as Chief Engineer, III 151, 272, 287; his service, III 151 n. 6; his reports on the fortifications, III 152, 154, 155, 202, 271, 272; supports Stevens's plan of cisterns, III 153; his marriage, III 151 n. 6; names new works, III 156; deals with Popham's channel, III 161, 327; limits height of houses, III 163; advises purchase of Horne's buildings, III 167; reports on Hoghill, III 214, 216, 217; proposes an Esplanade for New Black Town, III 272; his plan of the Fort in 1793, III 276; transferred to Masulipatam, III 273; member of the Exchange Committee, III 366; Superintendent of the Company's Grounds, III 368, 379; directed to survey Madras, III 369; recommends a water rate, III 493; criticizes design of Observatory, III 416, 417; killed at Pondicherry, III 515 n. 6, 418 n. 1, 437; references, I 404, 435 n. 3, 549.

Maule, Mary Clara, III 140, 140 n. 1.

*Maund*, a measure of weight, I 516; etymology, I 516 n. 3.

Maunsell, Robert, civil servant; Sheriff, III 556; Superintendent of the Waterworks, III 283; reference, III 351.

Maurback, Mr., III 449.

Maurice of Nassau, Count, II 344 n. 2.

Mauritius; evacuated by the Dutch, II 142; Dutch name for the Isle of France, II 344 n. 2; portrait of de la Bourdonnais at, II 371; Fletcher's death at, III 101, 547; plan of, III 145; Boyd sent prisoner to, III 270; references, III 265, 266.

Maxwell, Hugh; Company's Surveyor, III 214; Superintendent of Company's Lands, III 218; reports on fraudulent acquisition of land, III 287; purchases ground for Hoghill claimants, III 516.

Maxwell, John, II 86, 86 n. 1.

May, Ann, II 187 n. 3.

Mayor, John Baptist, II 232.

de Mayo, Thomas, I 575.

Mayor, The; nominated, I 498; 'Modern,' I 498 n. 1; to be a Justice of the Peace, I 498; insignia for, I 500; mode of elective, II 189, 439; appointment by Government in 1721, II 190; annual election of, II 240; III 551-553; sued in the Mayor's Court, II 264; novel salutation of, II 543; to be an assistant Judge of the Recorder's Court, III 476; sits throughout the year, III 477 n. 1; the last Mayor, III 554; list of Mayors, III 551-554; references, I 501; III 310.

Mayor and Corporation (or Mayor and Aldermen), I 497-503; II 188-191; created, I 490, 538; mode of election, II 188, 189; ignore a Government order, II 190; execute public works, II 230; receive Town Conicoply's duty, II 230; procession of, II 242; personal staff of, II 244; their powers of Government, II 251; their powers of punishment, II 265; complaint against, II 274, 275; loan to Government by, II 369; to be a Court of Record, II 439; purchase Uscan's house, II 499; cannot deviate from the Charter, III 308; assemble at the Town Hall, III 475; apply for stipends, III 476, 477; contemplated abolition of, III 477; their election of Clerk of the Market *ultra vires*, III 483, 484; sit with the Recorder, III 554 n. 1; references, II 63, 80, 87, 110, 139, 220, 221, 240, 439 n. 2; (Vide Corporation.)

Mayor's Court, The, I 497-503; II 273-277; differences with Yale, I 490, 502, 549; Recorder of, I 495; to be a Court of Record, I 408; II 439; its powers, I 499; II 240, 439; III 96; insignia of, I 499; II 87, 440, 441, 502, 502 n. 1; sits once a week.
I. 501; held in the Town Hall, I 559; Measuring duty, I 148 n. 2, 501, 559; II 276, 277; revenue from, II 180.

Mecca, II 280 n. 3, 286 n. 5.

Medal, gold; for Martin, II 134; for Roach, II 154, 155.

Medan, Bernardo, I 433.

Medard, Father, III 39.

Meddowes, Gunner Thomas, I 532; III 548.

Medhurst, Henry, II 186, 221.

Medical Board, III 499, 571. (Vide Hospital.)

Medical certificates; for Nicks, I 564; for Jenkinson, II 457, 458; for Fletcher, III 100; for Benfield, III 518.

Medical Department, II 145, 146; III 176-178, 331-337.

Medical stores, I 170, 269; building for, III 533, 568.

Medows, General (Sir) William; his career, III 401; arrives with troops in 1782, III 259 n. 2, 260; arrives as Governor and C.-in-C. in 1790, III 321; his Council, III 401; his absence on field service, III 386, 401, 406, 546, 548; his subsequent career, III 406; references, III 386 n. 1, 422, 500.

Meenasa Cawn,' II 467.

'Meer Hassadoola Cawn' (Mir Asadullah Khan), II 292.

Meet, metta, I 582 n. 2. (Vide Metta.)

'Melcan,' III 489.

Meliapoor (Mylapore), II 95. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Meld, Elizabeth, I 485 n. 5.

Meller, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 5.

Mellish, Robert, I 485.

Melville, Lieut. Philip, III 213.

Menchies, Sir John, free merchant; Alderman, III 380; his house in the Fort, III 381; Mayor, III 354.

Mercall, a measure of capacity, II 43, 43 n. 1, 192 n. 5.

Mercer, a grade of the civil service, I 393.

Mercantile.

Mayor's Court of Calcutta, II 423.

Mayor's Courthouse. (Vide Courthouses.)

Mayott Island, pirates of, II 314.

M'Cary, John, III 307 n. 3.

McDowall, Captain Hay, III 262.

McDowell, John, III 429.

McIntosh, Angus, III 448.

McIntosh, Mrs., III 511.

McNicol, Robert, III 567, 571.

McNicol's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Mead, Mary, I 587 n. 2.

Mead, Matthew, civil servant, I 587.

Attorney-General, I 587 n. 2, II 64; his marriage, I 587 n. 2.

Measuring duty, I 148 n. 2, 501, 559; II 276, 277; revenue from, II 180.

Mecca, II 280 n. 3, 286 n. 5.

Medal, gold; for Martin, II 134; for Roach, II 154, 155.

Medan, Bernardo, I 433.

Medard, Father, III 39.

Meddowes, Gunner Thomas, I 532; III 548.

Medhurst, Henry, II 186, 221.

Medical Board, III 499, 571. (Vide Hospital.)

Medical certificates; for Nicks, I 564; for Jenkinson, II 213; for Drake, II 457, 458; for Fletcher, III 100; for Benfield, III 318.

Medical Department, II 145, 146; III 176-178, 331-337.

Medical stores, I 170, 269; building for, III 533, 568.

Medows, General (Sir) William; his career, III 401; arrives with troops in 1782, III 259 n. 2, 260; arrives as Governor and C.-in-C. in 1790, III 321; his Council, III 401; his absence on field service, III 386, 401, 406, 546, 548; his subsequent career, III 406; references, III 386 n. 1, 422, 500.

'Meenasa Cawn,' II 467.

'Meer Hassadoola Cawn' (Mir Asadullah Khan), II 292.

Meet, metta, I 582 n. 2. (Vide Metta.)

'Melcan,' III 489.

Meliapoor (Mylapore), II 95. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Melder, Elizabeth, I 485 n. 5.

Mellish, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 5.

Mellish, Robert, I 485.

de Mello, Luis, I 77.
de Mello, Thomas, III 511.

Melen, Mr., I 402.

Melvil, Lieut. Phillip, III 213.

Melvin, A., III 511.

Mendes, Abraham, II 232.

Menendez, John, III 482, 491.
de Menexes, Dom Duarte, Viceroy at Goa, I 288.

Menzies, Sir John, free merchant; Alderman, III 380; his house in the Fort, III 381; Mayor, III 354.

Mercall, a measure of capacity, II 43, 43 n. 1, 192 n. 5.

Merchant, a grade of the civil service, I 393.
Merchants, Company's Chief; Seshadri Nāyak the first, I 65, 122, 122 n. 1, 127, 413; Venkata Brahman, I 175, 413; Timmanna and Verona as, I 231; Verona as, I 356, 413; Chinna Venkatadri and Allingall as, I 417, 476; Surappa as, I 402; his houses confiscated, II 401; his houses confiscated, II 401, 404; banished, II 405; a free merchant in 1754, II 436.

Mettes, mettous, mettows, places of receiving native custom, I 581; II 82, 192 n. 1, 400; affray at the Egmore metta, II 102; Peons' mettab or choultries, II 255, 307; on South Beach, III 151.

Meverell, John, civil servant; appointed, II 9, 9 n. 4; in Council, II 9, 51; attends references, II 52. Da,ud Khan, II 15; references, II 52.

Mexico, III 335.

Michael, Coja, II 367.

Michel Ange de Bourges, Capuchin, II 27, 32; called Michael de Anjou, II 46; confined to church precincts, II 46, 46 n. 1; Pitt's orders to, II 48, 48 n. 2; his death, II 49; references, II 47, 47 n. 4, 50.

Michell, Catherine, III 450 n. 1.

Michell, Henry Chichley, civil servant, III 446; Company's Undertaker, III 456 n. 1; his marriage, III 456 n. 1; Mayor, III 554.

Middleton, Deodata, II 65 n. 7, 66.

Mile End, Chepauk, II 354, 354 n. 3, 402; church at, II 404, 404 n. 3.

Military Affairs, II 509-513; 580-589.

Military Board; take over duties of Committee of Works, III 320; super­intend repair of Black Town Wall, III 434, 435; control conservancy, III 454; occupy C.-in-C.'s house, III 522.

Military officers; appointed by the Company, II 241, 440; scarcity of lists of, II 511.

Militia; Portuguese. I 432, 439, 528; Native, I 439; Artillery, I 528; development of, I 529. (Vide Garrison.)

Milk-hedge, III 32, 335, 336, 414.

Miller, Adrian, II 351.

Miller, Lieut., III 265.

Miller, Mr., I 142.

Millinery shops; Mrs. Laney's, III 449; Frank's, III 450.

Millingham, Rev. Benjamin, Chap­lain, III 233, 294, 350, 351; appointed, III 351 n. 2; Asylum Manager, III 356; consulted re site of lighthouse, III 495; references, III 436, 444, 456.

Milton, Mary, I 450, 450 n. 6.

Milton, Mr., I 512.

Minchin, James, III 570.

Mineralogy, researches in, III 178, 410.

Mingham, Mr. Gunner, I 58 n. 2.

Ministers and Churchwardens of St. Mary's; purchase land, II 56, 57; manage the Orphans' Stock, II 62, 150; control the Church Stock, II 150; order an organ, II 433; permit intra-mural burial, III 403; apply for funds, III 436; references, III 233, 454. (Vide Coinage.)

Minchin, James, III 57; Governor relinquishes fees from, III 426; under Mintmaster, III 525; references, I 510; II 74, 347. (Vide Coinage.)

Mint, Country, II 310, 332; at San Thome, Covelong, and Poonamallee, II 312; at various places, III 377; abolition of Nawab's, III 425 n. 1.

Mint, Danish, at Tranquebar, III 378.

Mint, Tower, II 490.

Mintage, I 17; revenue from, II 240; Governor's fees from, II 223, 228, 376, 521. (Vide Coinage.)

Mintmaster, I 451, 452, 452 n. 1, 483, 506 n. 2, 507 n. 3; fees to the Governor as, III 223, 375; Paymaster appointed as, III 426, 521; his office, III 525, 525 n. 2.

Minto, Lord, II 316.

Mint, the Naik's authority for, I 17; called daroolzarib, I 50, 90 n. 6, 91; managed by Chetties, I 143, 143 n. 6, 145; managed by Europeans, I 145; influenced by Timmanna and Verona, I 233; time of establishment of, I 194 n. 1, 508; III 223; controlled by Hynners, I 275; mentioned by Fryer and Hamilton, I 283; II 88; free to all, I 506, 509; coinage of silver at, I 507; Mogul's authority for, I 508, 518, 593; Barammies of, I 506, 508; II 119; III 376; Assaymasters of, II 77; 81; 490; Higgson's new Mint at south end of barracks, I 554, 555; II 116, 117, 119; Harrison's Silver Mint at N.W. angle of White Town, I 557; II 60 n. 1, 89, 90, 103, 117, 119; Gold Mint transferred to Inner Fort, I 557; II 115, 117; Gold Mint in Fort Square, II 162 n. 2, 226; III 377, 426; Silver Mint rebuilt, II 201, 226, 257; Chintadripetta Mint, II 260, 285, 286, 312; coinage of mohrs at, II 311; Surveyor for, II 312; coinage of Arcot rupees at, II 312; building damaged by the French and by storm, II 461, 462; repaired and enlarged, II 461, 490 n. 3; re-established by Edwards, II 490; Mint Contractor or Manager, II 461 n. 2; III 376; revenue from, II 240, 436; under Pybus, II 491; Mint Shroff, III 223; charges, III 223; treasure coined at, III 251; management of, III 575-578; petition of goldsmiths of, III 375; new Mint in the Fort, 1792, III 426, 426 n. 2, 511, 525; control of, III 426; Governor relinquishes fees from, III 426; under Mintmaster, III 525 n. 2; in Black Town, III 533, 588; references, I 510; II 74, 347. (Vide Coinage.)

Mir, Al'Am, III 460.

Mir Asad, II 284.

Mir Jafar, Sayyid; Nawab, I 210, 210 n. 2; his death surmised, I 212, 212 n. 2; III 576; superseded, I 356 n. 4.

Mir Jumlah, title of Mir Muhammad, I 14; his origin, I 50 n. 5; Minister at Golconda in 1639, I 50 n. 3, 192; called Meir Gumlack, I 73, 73 n. 2; vanquishes Mollay in 1645, I 76, 192; blockades San Thome in 1646, I 75 n. 2, 77; conquers the Carnatic, I 76, 147, 591; visits Poonamallee, I 189; confirms grant of Madras, 1647, I 76, 146, 162, 349, 592 n. 1; Nawab of the Carnatic, I 76, 76 n. 2; Littleton's mission to, I 100; his power, I 100; proposes union with the Company, I 101; sends for Venkata and Raga Pattan, I 146; receives a brass gun, I 146, 460 n. 1, 147; differences with, I 161; revolts from Golconda, 1656, I 115, 115 n. 2, 161, 165, 185, 192; joins the Mogul, I 166, 192; viceroy of Bengal, I 170; his junk seized, I 184, 185; his retaliation in Bengal, I 187; his death, I 170, 212 n. 2; III 576; references, I 80, 97, 99, 168, 210 n. 2.

Mir Mahmud, II 107.

Mir Muhammad (Mir Jumlah, q.v.), I 59 n. 3.

Mir Sayyid 'Ali; blockades Madras, I 190-192.

de Miranda, Luigi, I 48.

Mirando, Antonio; murder by, I 43, 46 n. 3, 272; executed, I 43, 273; reference, I 50 n. 1.

'Mirāṣt' right, I 81 n. 1, 82, 83 n. 3, 126, 193 n. 1.
Mirza Mahmud, governor of Poona; quest of Golconda and Bijapur, I 420.

Missions, Political; Greenhill's to Raja Sri Ranga, I 65-67, 73, 189; Littleton's to Nawab Mir Jumlah, I 100, 127, 142, 144, 192; Martin's to Gingee, I 330; Yule's to Gingee, I 463; Trenchfield and Pitt's to Gingee, I 517, 593; Manucci's to Daud Khan, II 13; Lewis's to Fort St. David, II 131; Surman's to Sadras, I 106; Littleton's to Nawab Mir Jumlah, I 106; embassy to, II 108-111; given for, II 108; conferred title on Muhammad Ali, II 618; his farman of 1765, III 69, 304, 578.

Mohul-ud-din Muhammad Abu Bakar, Kazi of Madras; fees paid by Moslems to, I 132; his petitions, III 133, 486; appointed by Government in 1777, III 134; in office in 1796, III 405; his fees and pension, III 466. (Vide Kazi.)

Mohun, Richard, Chief at Masulipatam; supplies timber, I 362; receives a farman, I 592; Swartz's to, III 147; his career, III 146, 404; succeeds Venkatappa in 1643, I 592; appoints for St. Andrew's Church, II 398, 425, 426; receive Vepery Chapel, III 397, 403, 426 n. 2, 467; mission buildings occupied by troops, III 291. Jesuit, in China; loan to Government by, II 214.

Mitchel, John, II 164.

Mitchell, Captain Alexander, III 75.

Mitchell, Major Archibald, III 26, 26 n. 1; his death, III 26 n. 1, 75 n. 3.

Mitchell, Edward, II 275, 276.

Mitchell, J., III 370.

Mitford, John; Sheriff, III 556; Mayor, III 554.

Mitford, Robert; Dep. Postmaster-General, III 341, 342; appointment disallowed, III 343; Alderman, III 380.

Mocha, II 200, 316.

Modigliani, Ananias, III 140.

Modigliani, Nathan, III 140.

Moffat, William, sea-captain, III 507.

Mogul, The: trouble with, I 466; hostilities with, I 469, 474, 477, 490, 514, 528; II 87; expedition against, I 515; II 3; besieges Golconda, I 473; approach of his forces, I 473; danger of attack by, I 535, 541; differences arranged, I 508; his con-

quest of Golconda and Bijapur, I 593; absorbs Golconda, I 513; a farman sought from, I 593; his conquest of Rama Raja's country, II 106; embassy to, II 108-111; present for, II 108; conferred title on Muhammad Ali, II 618; his farman of 1765, III 69, 304, 578.

Monckton, Hon. Edward, civil servant; his career, III 58, 578; applies for land, II 615; his mission to Quedah, III 58, 578 n. 3; Sheriff, III 556; his marriage, III 58, 106 n. 2, 111; at the Mount, III 94, 95, 118; represents Pigot's family, III 106; his deposition, III 110; his houses, III 111, 118; references, III 79, 111 n. 1, 397, 398.

Monckton, Sophia, III 58, 106 n. 2, 108; associates with the Hornes, III 118; reference, III 159.
Monegar, trustee, agent; etymology, II 236 n. 2.

Monegar Choultry, II 607 n. 3; its origin, III 236; amalgamated with the Native Hospital, III 499; references, III 274, 274 n. 2, 514 n. 3. (Vide Choultry.)

Money, William, sea-captain, III 495.

Monroe, Duncombe, II 240. (Vide Munro, Duncan.)

Monson, Col. the Hon. George; arrives with troops in 1759, II 550, 560 n. 1; his quarters, II 575; member of Governor-General's Council, III 12, 578.

Monson, Lord, III 578.

Monson, William, civil servant; Alderman, II 242; Sheriff, II 265; III 555; Mayor, III 552; his opinion re site of Chintadripetta, II 259; in Council, II 272, 354; meets the Nawab, II 280; commands the militia, II 293, 342, 357; witness of Eckman's doings, II 355; discusses terms with de la Bourdonnais, II 358, 360, 361 n. 1, 363, 370; signs capitulation, II 362, 364; pays gratification to de la Bourdonnais, II 370; sent prisoner to Pondicherry, II 376; goes to England, II 376; references, II 313, 358 n. 2.

Monson, season, rainy season, I 280; II 606; etymology, I 280 n. 1; described, I 369; sea currents during, I 369 n. 2; early appearance of, I 480 n. 4.

de Monte, John, III 561, 568; his firm, III 579.

Monteath, Cornet W., I 322.


Monteith's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Montecchio, Moses, III 140.


Monteith's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Montefiore, Moses, III 140.

Montesinos, Marquess of, II 587 n. 4.


Montresor, Frances, II 602 n. 4.

Montresor, Captain Henry; succeeds Benfield as Engineer, II 602; officiates as Chief Engineer, III 7, 7 n. 1, 18; his recommendations, III 18; his marriage, II 602 n. 4; builds Black Town gateways, II 608; relieved by Ross, III 19; tenders for the new bastion, III 25; his advice re General Hospital, III 34; to build new Powder Mill, III 52; his proposed survey, III 54; applies for land, III 63; his death, III 19 n. 1; references, II 578, 603; III 546.

Montross, I 282. (Vide Matross.)

Mooshy, moonthy, mooch, a caste of workers in leather, etc., II 199; III 340, 340 n. 3; etymology, II 199 n. 2.

Moody, Ambrose, I 484.

Moongumbaukum (Nungumbaukum, q.v.), III 312.

Mooneshee allowance, III 538; etymology, III 538, n. 1.

Mooran, Edward Samuel, Armenian merchant, III 420; his Pantheon property, III 421, 570; his garden-houses, III 568, 569, 573; his death, III 568.

Moort, Samuel Mookartish, Armenian merchant, III 568; R.C. Syndic, III 491; his death, III 569.

Moore, George, III 568.

Moore, James, I 137.

Moore, Captain John, R.N., II 341.

Moore, Thomas, I 255, 269.

Moore's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Moorrees, morrees, blue cotton cloth, I 5 n. 8, 20, 140, 140 n. 2, 143, 134, 260.

Moorhouse, Augusta, III 173 n. 4.

Moorhouse, Colonel Joseph; Lieut. and Commissary of Stores, III 173; proposes companies of Pioneers, III 173; his marriage, III 173 n. 4; Commissary-General, III 351 n. 4; killed, III 373 n. 4, 403; his public funeral, monument, III 403, 404; references, III 322, 351.

'Moorman's Tomb'; at Periamett, II 534; near Adyar River, III 131.

Moors, Moores (Moslems), I 33 n. 2, 43 et passim.

Moortas Ali Khan, II 287. (Vide Murtaza 'Ali.)

Moortseph, Torre, II 234. (Vide Muirtiyappa, Dora.)

Mootia Choultry, III 131. (Vide Choultries.)

Moraes, Andre, III 502.

Morari Khudabeta, II 280. (Vide Morari Rau.)

Morari Rau; at Trichinopoly, II 280, 285; sides with Safdar 'Ali's family, II 284; surrenders Trichinopoly, II 286.

'Moratta Ground,' clearing round Old Black Town, II 297 n. 2, 421; III 162 n. 2.

Morcay Lubbay (Marakkāya Labbai), I 572.

Mordaunt, Charles, civil servant; applies for land, III 63; Sheriff, III 556; suspened, III 100.

More, I 33, 33 n. 2. (Vide Moors.)

More, Thomas, I 269. (Vide Moore.)

Mörau, M., II 391.

Morgan, John; Gunner of the Eagle, I 33.
Morgan, John; Writer, II 151.
Morgan, Susanna, II 340 n. 1; III 397 n. 4.
de Morgan, family of, II 313.
de Morgan, Ann, I 111.
de Morgan, Captain Augustus; his career, II 322; III 59; receives grant of ground, III 59, 161; killed at Pondicherry, II 132 n. 1, 322; III 59, 151 n. 5; monument to, III 151 n. 5.
de Morgan, Augustine, mathematician, II 132 n. 1, 322.
de Morgan, Christina, II 322.
de Morgan, George Augustus, II 322.
de Morgan (or Morgan), Captain John; his arrival in 1710, II 321, 436 n. 2; his career, II 321; promoted Ensign, II 132; his marriages, II 42 n. 1, 132 n. 1, 321; commands Fort St. David, II 321, 384; III 547; retires, II 384 n. 1; free merchant, II 436; his death, II 132 n. 1, 321; references, II 320; III 59, 404 n. 4.
de Morgan, Lt.-Col. John, II 132 n. 1, 322.
de Morgan, Mary, II 320.
de Morgan, Sarah, II 321.
de Morgan, Ensign William, II 322, 384 n. 1.
Morison, Lt.-Col. W., I 111.
Morley, Thomas, I 14.
Mornington, Earl of; Governor-General, III 459; sits as President at Madras, III 460, 546; his control of the Government, III 479; his treaty with Taniore, III 462; deals with the Nawab of the Carnatic, III 462, 479; disregards Merchants' protest, III 509; addressed re Black Town Chapel, III 515; establishes Press censorship, III 519; leaves Madras, III 462 n. 3; portrait of, III 461, 462, 462 n. 1; references, III 503, 508, 541.
Morres, I 15 n. 8, 20. (Vide Moorees.)
Morrice, Ensign Sampson; Assistant to Robins, II 409, 442; commissioned Ensign, II 414; accompanies Clive to Arcot, II 428 n. 3; III 577.
Morrice, William, sea-captain, II 41, 65.
Morris, Edmund. III 450.
Morris, John, Gunner's mate, I 107.
Morris, Corporal John, I 439.
Morris, Thomas, factor, I 109.
Morris, Thomas; imprisoned, I 158; sentenced to be flogged, I 159; 273; reference, I 160.
Morse, Daniel; service details, II 438; Registrar of the Mayor's Court, II 498, 500; his death, II 546 n. 2; references, II 441, 441 n. 2, 457.
Morse, Elizabeth, II 367.
Morse, Frances, II 318.
Morse, Jane, wife of Nicholas Morse, II 336; refuses to seek safety, II 354; renders aid during bombardment, II 358; sent to Pondicherry, II 376; at Fort St. David in 1748.
Morse, Nicholas, civil servant; his career, II 336; Dep.-Governor of Benboulen, II 230, 336; Sheriff, II 242, n. 3; III 555; his marriage, II 336; in Council, II 245; his opinion re site of Chintadripetta, II 25; executor of Powney's will, II 315; succeeds Benyon as Governor, II 272; his administration, II 336, 340; declines proposals of Dupleix, II 341; his letters to the Nawab, II 342, 343; reports on the fortifications, II 343; his Council, II 354; issues officers' commissions, II 355; his request to de la Bourdonnais, II 334; employs Mrs. Barnevall, II 358; Pondicherry rumours regarding, II 358 n. 2; asks for an armistice, II 359; negotiates with de la Bourdonnais, II 360; his release promised, II 361 n. 1; yields to de la Bourdonnais, II 362; agrees to French terms, II 363; draws up articles of surrender, II 364; discusses ransom, II 365; signs Treaty of Ransom, II 369; his loan to Government, II 369; his children as hostages, II 371; his relations with the Nawab, II 372; his dejection, II 375; reports through Goodwin to Fort St. David, II 375, 375 n. 3; sent prisoner to Pondicherry and exchanged, II 336, 376; at Fort St. David, II 376, 388; summoned to England, II 336, 376, 378; his evidence, II 359, 370; his attitude towards the Nawab, II 378; his conduct criticized, II 379; gives assistance in a caste dispute, II 420; free merchant, II 336, 436; his ground at Chepauk, II 621; his death, tombstone, II 336; III 14 n. 2, 336 n. 2; references, II 289, 272, 272, 277, 297, 313, 288, 340, 406, 456, 407 n. 1, 468, 490, 540, 546 n. 2; III 14, 65, 104, 574.
Morse, Nicholas, Jun., II 367.
Morse's Choultry, III 336 n. 2. (Vide Choultries.)
Mor tutta, copper sulphate, II 325 n. 1.
Mortuvan (Martaban) jars, II 295, 295 n. 1.
Mosclete, I 581. (Vide Mosque.)
Mose, Henry, Attorney-General, I 483. 494 n. 1, 562 n. 1.
'Moserinjou', I 93, 94, 96.
Moses, Levy; his loan to Government, II 369; at Fort St. David, II 385, 388.
Moses, Marcus, jeweller, II 155, 232.
Moses, Samuel, free merchant, II 436. Moslems; population small, I 572; payment of Temple dues by, II 111-113; discouraged as residents, II 112, 291 n. 6, 398, 399; joins Nāṣir Jang, 308; influx of, III 430. II 427; aids Lawrence at Trichinopoly, II 429; remits Town Rent, by, I 545, 545 n. 4; repudiates caste, II 29; their funeral processions, II 205. (Vide Boatmen.)
Muhammad 'Ali Beg, Nawab; Seer Lascar, I 514; called 'Ali Asghar Khan (q.v.), I 514, 514 n. 3.
Muhammad 'Ali Khān; son of Anwar-ud-din Khān, I 346; Viceroy of Trichinopoly, II 286; at Fort St. David, II 374, 383; III 66 n. 1; escapes to Trichinopoly, II 389; recognition as Nawab, II 389, 427, 434; his grant of San Thome, II 291 n. 6, 398, 399; joins Nāṣir Jang, I 429; aids Lawrence at Trichinopoly, II 429; remits Town Rent, 1752, II 431; grants Poonamallee district, II 292, 432; called Annaverde Cawn, II 432, 432 n. 1; his debt to the Company, II 112; 113; built by Verona, I 415, 572, 581 1752, II 431; grants Poonamallee n. 5; its site, I 572; II 90, 148; district, II 292, 432; called Anna-
called Musseet, Muskeet, Muskett, verde Cawn, II 432, 432 n. 1; grants Mosque, The, I 570-574; II 111-113; built by Verona, I 415, 572, 581 n. 5; its site, I 572; II 90, 148; called Musseet, Muskeet, Muskett. I 415, 543; II 112; etymology, I 415 n. 1, 543 n. 4; dues payable for, territory to the Company, II 436; I 543; II 111, 113; rules for management of, I 555; in Muthialpetta, I 572; called Moschete, Mosquito, Mosquent, I 581; II 112, 113; built by the Company, I 581; founded Clive, II 480, 481; his revenues, II 476, 508; his correspondence with Clive, II 480, 481; his escape from capture, II 508; at the Mount, II 514, 515; his interview with Orme, II 516; confirms charge against Orme, II 517; withdraws to the Fort, II 508; embarks for Negapatam, II 542; his gifts to Lawrence, II 567, 568; grants the Jaghire to the Company, II 567, 567 n. 1; his escape from capture, II 566 n. 2; palace in the Fort for, II 609, 610; builds Chepauk Palace, II 611; acquires land at Chepauk, II 612; at the Garden House, II 618; an independent Prince, II 618; receives gifts from the King and Company, II 618, 619; receives title of Walajah from the Mogul, II 618. (For later history, vide Walajah.)
Muhammad Ibrahim, Mullah, III 132, 133.
Muhammad Ibrahim, Nawab; his rocco of 1677, I 355; Sarkhel, I 356; Nawab, I 409, 412, 413, 429; called Mahābat Khān, I 514, 514 n. 2.
Muhammad Mirza Amīn, I 356.
Muhammad Nāṣir Khān, III 529.
Muhammad Sādik, I 524.
Muhammad Sa'īd, Dīwan, I 577.
Muhammad Sa'īd, Nawab; proclaimed, II 284; grants villages, II 285, 289, 291 n. 1, 312; visits the Nizam, II 285. (Vide Sahib Jadda.)
Muhammad Sālih Beg, governor of Poonamallee, I 350, 354, 356.
Muhammad Shāh, Emperor, I 188, 388.
Muhammad Tayir, Sarkhel, I 337.
Muhammad Yusuf, II 556, 557. (Vide Yüsuf Khan.)
Mu'izz-ud-din, son of Shah 'Alam, II 108. (Vide Jahândâr Shâh.)
Muhaddam, village headman, II 399, 399 n. 2.
Mulberry, cultivation of, III 406-408, 419.
Mullah, I 199, 572 n. 3; II 16; III 405; etymology, I 199 n. 1; II 16 n. 2; cowle granted to the, I 572; accompanies mediators to San Thome, II 27; his objection to pay 108. (Vide Jahandar Shah.)
Munaddar, II 399, Fort, III 210; his service under Muhaddam, village headman, II 399, 399 n. 2; cowle granted to the, I 572; accompanies mediators to San Thome, II 27; his objection to pay 108. (Vide Jahandar Shah.)
Munroe, William, II 209.
Munsub (munsab), a titular honorary command, II 480; etymology, II 480 n. 1.
Murray, David, seafarer, II 208 n. 5; appointed Gunner, II 197; reports on cables, II 212; his death, III 549.
Murray, Elizabeth, II 301.
Murray, Hon. Leveson Granville Keith, III 568, 569.
Murray, Mrs. III 443.
Murray's Gate Road. (Vide Streets.)
Murtaza 'Ali Khan, son of Bâkîr 'Ali Khan, II 278, 284 n. 2; Killedar of Vellore, II 281; murders Nawab Safdar 'Ali, II 284; forgiven by the Nizam, II 283; murders Sahib Jadda, II 287; reference, II 475 n. 1.
Murtiyaappa, Dorai, II 59 n. 1, 126, 234.
Mûsâ Khan, Sird; commander-in-chief at Golconda, I 313, 313 n. 6; opposes cession of San Thome to the French, I 327; succeeds Neknâm Khân as Nawab, I 339, 348, 592;
Mūsā-ud-dīn

confirms Neknām's cowle, I 339, 348, 516, 591, 592, 592 n. 3; entitled Kān Hānān, I 348; restores Triplicane, I 349, 350, 352; III 576; superseded, I 356; references, I 354, 412.

Mūsā-ud-dīn, son of Tippoo, III 404.

Musafar Jang; recognized by the French as Nizam, II 388; appoints Chandā Šahīb as Nawab, II 389; killed, II 427.

Myddelton, Richard, I 173.

Myddelton, Captain Roger; appointed to command the Garrison, I 171; shipwrecked, I 173; his private letter home, I 173-175; his remarks on the Fort, I 206; Chamber's treatment of, I 176; resigns and goes to Surat, I 177; references, I 277; II 45; III 546.

Mylapore, Bishop of, I 391, 393 n. 2; interferes at Madras, II 47; recognized by the Capuchins, II 447; his letter to Lord Hobart, III 469. (Vide San Thome, Bishop of.)

Mylapore, suburb of Madras, I 11; called Meliapoor, I 78; called Maiale, I 204; called Calamina, II 97; called 'Peezock City.' II 101; mentioned by Herbert, I 277; its antiquity, I 286; inquiries re shrine at, I 288; shrine and relics discovered, I 289; ruled by an Adigar in 1582, I 293; mentioned by de Faria y Sousa, I 293; fertility of, I 300; forms native quarter of San Thome, I 303; its situation, I 304 n. 1; Moslem, I 574; desired by Pitt, II 21; governor of, II 27; grapes grown at, II 334; granted to the British in 1749, II 291, 291 n. 6;
revenue of its villages, II 202; its temple tank, III 537; references, I 78 n. 3; II 23, 309; III 489, 562. (Vide San Thome.)

Mylapore Tank, I 330 n. 1. (Vide Long Tank.)

Mylne, Robert, III 10, 577.

Mynn, William, factor, I 59, 63, 73.

Mysore; death of Rajah of, II 251; aids the Nawab, II 429; usurped by Hyder, II 596; war of 1767-69, II 596-599; mission to, III 147; Nawab aims at conquest of, III 189; war of 1780-84, III 194-213, 237-247, 259; British prisoners in, III 451; war of 1790-92, III 402-404; historian of, III 430 n. 5; painters attracted to, I 413; II 91 n. 6; Chief Dubash, I 344; II 111, 142; III 455; hostage princes of, III 436, 444; relations with, III 459; hostage princes of, III 436, 444; standards brought to Madras, III 461; pacification of, III 461; ruled by Commissioners, III 461.

N.

Nabob, nawab; etymology, I 76 n. 3. 'Nabob's Octagon.' III 452.

Nadir Shāh; invasion of, II 271; sacks Delhi, II 279.

Nāga Paṭṭan, powder-maker; arrives from Armagon, I 95, 143; endows Town Temple, I 95, 143 n. 7.

Nagar, a musical instrument, II 432.

Nagore; grant of, III 144; its revenue, III 420, 423; Master Attendant at, III 143 n. 3; coins current at, III 377; surgeon at, III 409.

Nagpore, II 279.

Naikas, a native corporal, III 173, 177 n. 3.

Nālsī; nālsīs, local chiefs under Vijayanagar, I 12; etymology, I 12 n. 3; their rising against Golconda, I 170.

Naira Verona (Neru Viranna), II 27.

Naish, Hugh; Mayor, III 553; his quarrel with Torriano, II 264; his re-election as Mayor declared void, II 265, 268; Alderman, II 275; resigns, II 276.

Nalla Muttu Asari, III 391.

Nallana; his offence and punishment, III 231, 232.

Nāmār Khan, Nawab, I 354, 412.

Nānīdriṅg, III 404.

Nangle, Ensign Peter, II 159.

Napier, Col. Johnston, his garden-house, III 569.

Napier Park, I 535, 538.

Napoleon promises aid to Tippoo, III 459.

Nārappa, I 514, 514 n. 4.

Nārāyan, Adiappa, alias Vennala Nārāyan, II 259; Manager for Chintadripetta, II 259 n. 2; erects temples and a mosque, II 260; his death, II 260; his estate insolvent, II 261.

Nārāyan, Gopagetta; his land in Peddanaikpetta, III 435; gives up his land for Powder Mills, III 130; receives compensation ground, III 130, 159, 161, 165; called Nārān Kistnama Naik, III 159; relinquishes his new ground to Popham, III 160; seeks to dispossess Pariahs, III 165; his house, III 165.

Nārāyan, Venkaṭa, son of Timmanna, I 413; II 91 n. 6; Chief Dubash, I 478; Political Agent, I 580-581; relations with, III 459; war II 15, 16; attends Dādur Khan, II 170. views on the loss of Madras, II 384; their rising against Golconda, I 12; etymology, I 12 n. 3; their rising against Golconda, I 170.

Nārāyanānappā's Choultry, II 30. (Vide Choultries.)

Nārāshāma, duties of, III 298, 299.

Nārīmedu or Jackie-ground, I 27, 68; etymology, I 28; II 115; 16; attends Dādur Khan, II 18; farms villages, II 19; II 260; his death, II 261.

Nārīmedu or Jackie-ground, I 27, 68; etymology, I 28; II 115; 16; attends Dādur Khan, II 18; farms villages, II 19; II 260; his death, II 261.

Nāsir Jang, son of Nizam-ul-mulk, II 285; writes to Griffin, II 383; his views on the loss of Madras, II 384; recognized by the British as Nizam, II 388; his sanad to Abbā Bakar, II 133; confirms Muhammad 'Ali as Nawab, II 427; treacherously slain, II 427; references, II 291 n. 5, 292; III 41, 41 n. 2.

Nāsir Muhammad, governor of Ginge, I 330, 330 n. 3.

Nāsir-ud-daula, brother of Walajah, III 192.

Nāsir-ul-mulk, son of Walajah, III 192.

Natural Science, advancement of, III 178, 332; study of, III 405-411.

Naturalist, Company's, III 332.

Naubat; grant of the, II 292, 292 n. 5; its composition and cost, II 432.
432 n. 2; disbanded in 1757, II 432.
(Vide Music.)

Naval actions; with the Dutch off Pettipole in 1673, I 358-360; with
the French at Madras in 1690, I 490,
525-528, 540; with the French in
1746, II 344; with the French in
1758, II 481, 482; with the French
in 1782-83, III 259, 260, 264-266.

Naval Hospital; on the Island, II 341;
on the Esplanade, II 523; in
Vepery, III 514, 534, 569. (Vide
Hospital.)

Naval Hospital Road. (Vide Streets.)

Naval Squadron; under Warren, II 5;
under Matthews, II 207; under Bar-
nett, II 341; under Peyton, II 344,
345; under Griffin, II 383; under
Boscawen, I 387; under Watson,
II 347; under Biddick, II 481, 550;
under Hughes, III 259-261, 268.

Naval Yard, III 507.

Navarette, Rev. Dominic, I 277;
describes Madras, I 278, 279, 299 n. 1; his account of San Thome and


Nawab of the Carnatic, or of Arcot;
death of three Nawabs, II 271;
palace at Madras for, II 609-613;
proposed residence in the Fort, II
611; III 29; his garden-house in
1765, II 617; an independent
prince, II 618; III 80; the last Na-
واب, II 611 n. 2.

Nazar Jacob Jan, Coja; his petition,
II 307; his house in Charles Street,
II 307, 308, 338, 339; leaves his
estate to Sultan David, II 338.

de Nazareth, Casimiro, I 289.
Neale, Elizabeth, III 420 n. 4.
Neale, Mr., II 209.

'Neck and Heels,' punishment of, I
434. 434 n. 2.

Nedumbarai village, III 563.

Needham, Jane, I 584 n. 1.

Negapatam; offered to the British,
I 355; Portuguese at, I 523; taken
by the Dutch, II 91 n. 2; fleet
action off, II 344; captured by
Munro, III 168, 237, 239, 241. 241
n. 2; Shawmier Sultan at, III 237
n. 2; Dutch of Pulicat permitted
to go to, III 238; post to, III 340;
coins current at, III 377; death of
Ward at, III 70, 278; references, I
447; II 381, 542; III 566.

Nekān Kāşān, Nawab; title of
General Rāzā Kuli, I 197 n. 2, 213
n. 1; called Rajah Cooley, I 197,
198; besieges and takes San Thome
in 1662, I 197, 198; at Trivellore,

I 209, 209 n. 3; his antecedents,
I 212 n. 1; his cowle to the Chief
Merchant, I 414; negotiations w
Town Rent with, I 212, 213, 255;
repudiates Greenhill's agreement, I
350; resumes possession of Tripli-
cane, I 350; besought to restore
Triplicane, I 350 n. 5; his demands,
I 213, 265, 266, 276, 343; ap-
proaches with an army, I 213, 216,
246; requires payment of town
Veperv III 514, 534, 569. (Vide
Rent, 1665, I 238; insists on a
Hospital) Havildar at Madras, I 268; adds to
Naval Yard, III 507.

Streets.) San Thome fortifications, I 305;
his cowle of 1672, I 305 n. 2; his
under Matthews, II 207; under Bar-
nett, II 341; under Peyton, II 344, 345; under Griffin, II 383; under
Boscawen, I 387; under Watson,
II 347; under Biddick, II 481, 550;
under Hughes, III 259-261, 268.

Newcome, Rev. Edward, death of, I
71, 82, 83, 90 n. 10, 91, 325 n. 2,
339, 343. 349. 516, 570 n. 2, 571,
591; III 576; text of his cowle,
I 344; his death, I 339, 348; his
cowle brought to Madras, I 348;
his cowle confirmed, I 352; territo-
ry covered by his cowle, I 382
n. 2; extent of country ruled by,
I 412; references, I 426 n. 1, 354,
514, 514 n. 6.

Nellana (Nallanna), Chief Bricklayer,
I 382.

Nellore; place of origin of Yusuf Khan,
II 515 n. 1; district of, III 197;
Commandant at, III 233; annexa-
tion of, III 530.

Nelthorpe, Francis, I 242, 242 n. 2.
Nero, Charles, Interpreter, II 244.

Netham, William; Bay factor, I 63,
80; his station uncertain, I 117.

'New House,' the Barracks, I 476;
II 80, 80 n. 1, 83, 226.

New Year's gifts to Chief Merchants,
I 414.

Newbegin (or Newbigin), William, I
117, 156.

Newbegin, Ann, I 156.

Negapatam; offered to the British,
I 355; Portuguese at, I 523; taken
by the Dutch, II 91 n. 2; fleet
action off, II 344; captured by
Munro, III 168, 237, 239, 241. 241
n. 2; Shawmier Sultan at, III 237
n. 2; Dutch of Pulicat permitted
to go to, III 238; post to, III 340;
coins current at, III 377; death of
Ward at, III 70, 278; references, I
447; II 381, 542; III 566.

Nekān Kāşān, Nawab; title of
General Rāzā Kuli, I 197 n. 2, 213
n. 1; called Rajah Cooley, I 197,
198; besieges and takes San Thome
in 1662, I 197, 198; at Trivellore,

I 209, 209 n. 3; his antecedents,
I 212 n. 1; his cowle to the Chief
Merchant, I 414; negotiations w
Town Rent with, I 212, 213, 255;
repudiates Greenhill's agreement, I
350; resumes possession of Tripli-
cane, I 350; besought to restore
Triplicane, I 350 n. 5; his demands,
I 213, 265, 266, 276, 343; ap-
proaches with an army, I 213, 216,
246; requires payment of Town
Rent, 1665, I 238; insists on a
Hamara village, III 563.

Needham, Jane, I 584 n. 1.

Negapatam; offered to the British,
I 355; Portuguese at, I 523; taken
by the Dutch, II 91 n. 2; fleet
action off, II 344; captured by
Munro, III 168, 237, 239, 241. 241
n. 2; Shawmier Sultan at, III 237
n. 2; Dutch of Pulicat permitted
to go to, III 238; post to, III 340;
coins current at, III 377; death of
Ward at, III 70, 278; references, I
447; II 381, 542; III 566.

Nekān Kāşān, Nawab; title of
General Rāzā Kuli, I 197 n. 2, 213
n. 1; called Rajah Cooley, I 197,
198; besieges and takes San Thome
in 1662, I 197, 198; at Trivellore,
Newman, Joseph, II 65.

Newry, John; his training by Newman, Joseph, II 65.

Newton, Thomas, II 185, 221.
Newton, Andrew, II 438, 567.

Nicks, Catherine, wife of John Nicks, to Dost 'All and Safdar 'All, II 278.

Nicholas family and the Waterworks, founded by Johnston in Nilgiri district, acquisition of, III 461.
Nicholas family and the Waterworks, possesses vernacular type, III 519.
Nicholas family and the Waterworks, stores, n. 2
Nicholas, John; Chief at Madapollam, I 209, 227 n. 2; depreciated by Winter, I 218, 223; a Commissioner for reinstatement of Foxcroft, I 255.

Nicobar Islands, III 410.

Nicholls Norton, II 436.

Nizam-ul-Mulk, Asaf Jah; his title conferred on Chintillich Khan (q.v.) in 1713, II 188; called 'Nissa Mulmolucque,' II 188 n. 2; his hostility to Dost 'Ali and Safdar 'Ali, II 278, 280; enters the Carnatic, 1743, II 285, 312; his army at Trichinopoly,
Eyre and Harrison's mission to, II 285; settles the Carnatic, II 286; visits San Thomé, II 286; reproaches Anwar-ud-din, II 287; his age, II n. 3; his death in 1748, II 388; references, II 251 n. 3, 277, 280 n. 3, 286 n. 5, 372. (Vide Chin Kilich Khan.)

Noah's Ark, house in the Fort, III 511.

Noble, Charles, II 522.

Noden, Philip, II 108.

Noell, James, civil servant, I 203, 203 n. 1, n. 2, 209; his death, I 208.

Nollekens, Joseph, II 519.

Nootka Sound, III 349.

Nopal, cultivation of, III 335.

Nopalry, The; established by Ander- son, III 335, 336, 406; its site, III 335; developed into a Botanic Garden, III 408; abolished, III 411, 521; references, III 566, 567.

Nogueada, noquoda, master of a country vessel, I 191; II 40; etymology, I 191 n. 3; II 40 n. 5.

Norbert, Father, I 48, 49; II 45; his writings, II 49; his description of Madras, II 147-149; his estimate of population, III 557.

Norman, Mr., III 265.

Norman Robert, I 107.

Norris, Charles, II 303.

Norris, Hugh, civil servant; at Fort St. David, II 388; details of his service, II 437; Commissioner of Court of Requests, II 440; in Council, II 537; escorts Muhammad Ali to Negapatam, II 542.

Norris, Sir William; ambassador to the Mogul, II 5, 207 n. 1; interferes with the Company, II 6, 6 n. 4.

North Arcot district; Hyder's death in, III 241; annexation of, III 530.

North, Dudley, I 497.

North John, sea-captain, I 448.

North, Lord, III 73.

North (or Elambore) River, I 26; its new channel across the Island, II 471; degenerating in 1762; II 572 n. 2; rectification of channel, II 607, 607 n. 1; called 'Palicatte' River, II 613; proposed diversion of, III 216, 216 n. 4, 312, 312 n. 5; converted into Cochranes's Canal, II 606 n. 5; III 533; references, II 603, 605, 606; III 564. (Vide Elambore River, River.)

Northern Circars, I 155; farman of, II 594; III 146, 304, 306; Treaty of 1766, II 594; revenue of, III 142, 198; Baillie's force in, III 202; unable to supply money, III 222; alleged bribery by Renters of, III 223; deportation of paupers to, III 233; letter post in, III 339; survey of, III 345; famines in, III 409; reference, III 228.

Northern Rajahs, their alleged gift to Rumbold, III 224.

Northesk, Captain the Earl of, R.N., III 341.

Northey, Elizabeth, I 484 n. 2; II 250.

Nova Scotia, III 174, 76, 474.

Nundumbauk, village under San Thomé, I 292, 292 n. 1.

Nundumbaukum (Nungumbaukum) Tank, III 531, 532.

Nungumbaukum High Road. (Vide Streets.)

Nungumbaukum village, I 11, 26, 82; called Nimyumba, I 352, 352 n. 3; under Egmore, I 410, 410 n. 6; granted in 1708, II 21, 105, 289; its situation, II 21 n. 1; called Lungerumba, II 153 n. 2, 194; demanded by the Nawab in 1723, II 194; its revenue, II 290; leases of ground in, III 57, 59, 60; its field redoubt, III 275, 275 n. 1; called Moongumbakum, III 312; its Choultry, III 312; under cultivation in 1798, III 535, references, II 253, 292 n. 1, 504; III 131, 131 n. 4, 312 n. 1, 370 n. 3, 418 n. 2, 420 n. 1, 478 n. 1, 502 n. 2, 561-572 passim.

Numis, Francisco, II 41.

Nurses of two kinds, III 165.

Nutmeg plants, III 411.

Nutt, Justinian, sea-captain, III 263.

Nutting, Joseph; his deposition, III 113.

O.

Oadham, Catesby, civil servant, I 164; Assaymaster, II 164 n. 3; Mayor, II 185, 186 n. 2, 191, 220; III 552; charge against, II 185; in Council, II 187; his service, marriage, death, tombstone, II 187 n. 2; references, II 193, 221.

Oakeley, Sir Charles, Bt., civil servant; his application for land, III 63; his marriage, III 63 n. 1, 406; Secretary, III 157, 288; his banksall, III 164; member of Board of Revenue, III 321; Asylum Manager, III 356; Trustee of Civil Fund, III 393; created a baronet, III 402, 403, 406; acts as President, III 402, 422; proposes judicial reforms, III 428;
succeeds Medows as Governor, III 406; his administration, III 454; sanctions scheme for Lunatic Asylum, III 413; his consumption of water, III 493; resigns, III 406; his death, portrait, III 406; references, III 318 n. 1, 324, 351, 411, 430, 455, 483, 546.

Oakeley, Helena, wife of Sir Charles Oakeley, III 63 n. 1, 406; ball given by, III 444; as a vocalist, III 444.

Oakeley, Rev. William, III 406.

Oakes, Elizabeth, III 138 n. 1.

Oakes, Maria, III 138 n. 1.

Oakes, Thomas, civil servant, III 138; his marriages, III 138 n. 1; his duel with Lysaght, III 175; member of Police Committee, III 484, 485.

Oar, silver, for the Judge-Advocate, I 500.

Oaths; by natives to be admitted, I 416; objections by natives to taking, II 139, 276; native mode of taking, II 175; form of native, II 233, 333.

Oats, Ann, III 225 n. 2.

Oats, Captain Thomas, III 225 n. 2.

Obelisk, Fourbeck's, III 400.

Obelisk, Hynmers's, II 561.

Obelisks as boundary stones; on the Esplanade, III 215, 215 n. 4, 216; north of New Black Town, III 514 n. 3.

O'Bryan, Mr., III 178.

Observatory, Petrie's private, III 347; taken over by Government, III 348; replaced by a permanent, III 415.

Observatory, The, III 415-419; sanctioned, III 415; its site, III 416, 418 n. 2; Topping's design criticized by Maule, III 416; erected by Topping, III 417; established, III 321, 327, 418; its cost, III 417, 418; subsidence of Astronomer's quarters, III 418; depicted, III 535, 560.

Obuch, Rev. Gottfried Wilhelm, II 328.

Octagon, The, III 32, 32 n. 6.

Octagon, Nawab's, at Chepauk, III 32 n. 6.

Odcal Street. (Vide Streets.)

O'Donnell, John, charged with murder, III 307, 307 n. 3; tried and acquitted, III 308.

Odoric, III 41.

Officers; commissions of, II 197; orphans of, III 352; poverty of Company's, III 353; pay of King's, III 353 n. 2. (Vide Garrison.)

Ogden, Liet. Thomas, II 159, 197.

Ogilvie, Hannah, III 177 n. 2.

Ogilvie, Thomas, III 177 n. 2.

Oglethorpe, Sir Theophilus, II 67.

O'Hara, Charles, assistant to Robins, II 409, 414, 442.

Oheray (? O'Hara), M., III 139.

Oil, allowance of, II 199.

Oilmongers elect for Right-hand caste, II 29.

Oldfield, Robert, I 210 n. 1.

Olibanum, II 324, 324 n. 1.

Olo, ola, a written order, I 42, 151; etymology, I 42 n. 2, 151 n. 6.

de Oliveira, Lucas Luis; his militia command, I 433, 433 n. 4; his house in White Town, I 444; Alderman, I 458; arrested, I 574, 575; Capitão Mór de San Thomé, I 433 n. 4, 577. (Vide Lucas Luis.)

Oliver, Elizabeth, III 565 n. 1.

Oliver, William, III 569 n. 3.

Olliver, J., III 569, 571.

Olliver's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Olton, Henry, I 63.

O'Neill, Captain Philip, commander of the Garrison; carries a gift to de la Haye, I 334, 334 n. 3; takes a detachment to Masulipatam, I 378; subscribes to St. Mary's, I 423; reports on the fortifications, I 430, 431; his commissions, I 435-437; his death, I 467; reference, III 546.

O'Neill, Ursula, widow of Captain Philip O'Neill, I 467, 485, 485 n. 3; her house, I 538; reference, II 66.

Ongley, Samuel, II 60 n. 4.

Ongole; acquired by the Nawab, III 58; post to, III 342, 344.

Opungorshi, a kind of grass, III 334.

Ootacamund, III 359.

Opperianox,' opopanax, II 324, 324 n. 2.

Oorungikiki, a kind of grass, III 334.

Orange, Prince of, I 447.

Oratory at the Mount rebuilt 1547, II 97.

Ord, Ralph, schoolmaster; his duties and salary, I 397; signs surrender of St. Mary's, I 425; transferred to the civil service, I 464, 464 n. 3; goes to Sumatra, I 464 n. 5; Chief at Priaman, I 465; his death, I 465 n. 1; references, I 450 n. 6, 463, 468, 483 n. 6; II 67, 163; II 276.

Oord, Tryphena, I 450, 450 n. 6, 564 n. 1.

Ordinance Lines, II 146, 455, 523; III 218.

Oremzeb,' Aurangzeb (q.v.), I 509, 509 n. 4; II 105.

Organ of St. Mary's, I 425; II 74; carried off by the French, II 433:
recovered from Pondicherry, II 585; new organ obtained, II 433, 433 n. 5. (Vide Churches.)

Organist, II 433; III 139.

Oringall (or Allingall, i.e., Alangad); his interference, I 213, 213 n. 3; his arrest ordered, I 214.

Oringall, Warangal in Golconda, II 134 n. 2.

Orissa; rice from, II 88; Coast of, II 382, 418.

Orizzi, Orissa, III 326.

Orme Manuscripts, II 277; preserved at the India Office, II 519.

Allusions in the MSS. to:

- Langhorn’s application for Tripli-cane, I 350 n. 5.
- Paupana’s negotiations, I 347 n. 1.

Extracts from the MSS.:

- Cotsford’s memorandum, II 531-534.
- Letter from Pelling to Orme, II 567.
- Letter from Sunku Rama to Orme, II 567.
- Letters from Call to Maskelyne, II 589, 590.
- Letters from Du Pré to Orme, II 599; III 3.
- Letters from Fletcher to Orme, III 73.
- Letters from Mackay to Orme, II 623, 624.
- Letters from Orme to Payne, II 484-490.
- Letters from Ward to Orme, III 277.
- Paupa Braminy’s History of the Carnatic, II 286.
- Smith’s account of Draper’s sortie, II 555, 556.

References to the MSS., II 277, 428, 556 n. 4, 558 n. 1, 622; III 288 n. 2, 559, 560.

Orme, Alexander, seafarer, II 208 n. 5, 422 n. 2; ship owner, II 210; father of Robert Orme, II 210 n. 3; Surgeon and afterwards Chief at Anjenco, II 422.

Orme, Edward, III 278.

Orme, Margaret, III 570 n. 1.

Orme, Robert; his early career, II 422; charges against him in Bengal, II 423; his justification, II 422, 423; visits Madras 1751, II 422; accompanies Clive to England, II 430, 486; appointed to Madras, II 422;
arrives in 1754 as a Councillor, II 423; his office and salary, II 427; anecdote of, II 423; his report on the Hospital, II 455; trustee for Dr. Munro, II 458; his age, II 486 n. 3; his confidential letter to Payne, II 484-489; his unpopularity, II 487; his prophetic words, II 488; supports Pigot, II 488; his second letter to Payne, II 489, 490; Pigot’s coolness and Saunders’s hostility towards, II 489; Member of the Select Committee, II 528, 529; the curious case of, II 513-519; his hopes of the Governorship, II 489, 513; ostracism of, II 513; appointed Second of Council with succession to Pigot, II 514; charges against, II 514-516; his interview with the Nawab, II 515; his reply to charges, II 516, 517; tenders his resignation, II 517; investigation of charge of extortion, II 517, 518; finding, II 518; his resignation accepted, II 518; sails for England, II 518; his ship taken by the French, II 519; documents lost relating to, II 519; condemnation of his conduct, II 519; his subsequent career, II 519; his works, II 519; his statement re the Nawab’s inaction in 1746, II 345 n. 1; his description of state of the Fort on rendition, II 391 n. 2; Cotsford’s memorandum prepared for, II 531; letter from S. Smith to, II 555; his correspondents in Madras, II 567; receives letters from Du Pré, II 599; III 3; his correspondence with Fletcher, III 73; receives letter from Floyer, III 109; from Ward, III 277; from Sunku Rama, III 560; his corres- pondence with Mackay, II 623, 624; Historiographer to the Company, II 519; his death, tomb, II 519; bust, II 519 n. 2; references, II 467, 479, 522.

Orme, Robert, jun., Company’s Solicitor, III 397 n. 3; his land, III 570; his marriage, III 570 n. 1.

Orme, Stephen, supercargo, II 210; his charge against Heron, II 211.

Orme, William, brother of Robert Orme, II 422.

Orme’s Road. (Vide Streets.)

Orombarro, new-comer, II 86; etymology, II 85 n. 2.

Orphan Asylum, Female. (Vide Asy- lum.)

Orphan Asylum, Male. (Vide Asylum.)

Orphan Hospital, Troutback’s, III 398.
Orphanage

Orphanage, R.C. Female; maintained by the Capuchins, II 338; fund for, II 338 n. 3.

Orphans; their money deposited in Stock, II 78, 82, 406; of European officers, III 352, 355; provision for female, III 357-353; Committee for relief of military male, III 351.

Orphans' Stock, I 548; II 78, 82; III 306. (Vide Courts-Orphans; their money deposited in of Justice.)

Stock, II 78, 82, 406; of European officers, III 352, 355; provision for female, III 351-353; Committee for relief of military male, III 351.

Paddy; rice in the husk, I 452 n. 4; etymology, I 383 n. 2; banksall origin of, II 62; managed by the for, I 383; for horses, I 452; go-downs, I 476; III 534; toll, I 501.

Oyer and Terminer, Commissioners of, II 241, 440; III 306. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Oxinden, Henry, I 448.

Orr, Colonel Alexander, III 569 n. 2.

Orr, Lieut. John, III 246.

Orrey for the Nawab, II 618, 618 n. 2.

Orrill Captain Edward, I 158, 159.

Ostend Company, II 270, 270 n. 3.

Otger, Abraham, II 221, 221 n. 1.

Ottai Lingam, Town Conicopy, I 573; III 187; son of Rāgava Paṭṭan, III 183; his suit and appeal, III 183, 184, 185; imprisoned for debt, III 184; revenue of his office sequestered, III 184, 185; dies in prison, III 51; III 183. (Vide Wottalinga.)

Ottur, oil of roses, II 619; etymology, II 619 n. 3.

Ouldham, Anne, II 145.

Ouldham, James, II 145.

Ouldham, John, sea-captain; his will, II 144, 145.

Outcry, public auction, II 81, 81 n. 1; villages farmed by, II 194; references, II 325, 326; III 446, 448.

Outer Fort, the Christian Town and its defences, I 206, 207, 281 n. 2, 282 n. 2, n. 5, 284 n. 1, 364 n. 3; II 80; period occupied in its construction, I 365; built of stone, I 369 n. 3. (Vide Fortifications.)

Outstations, Chiefs at, in 1700, II 66.

Out-town, Old Black Town, I 385, 388, 392 n. 1.

Ovando, Marquess, II 468.

Ovannes, Coja, I 593. (Vide Abanus.)

Overland Post, via Bussora, III 540, 541.

Overseer of Markets, III 128; called Cutwal (q.v.), III 308. (Vide Clerk of the Market.)

Oxidenor, magistrate, I 575; etymology, I 575 n. 2.

Owen, Lt.-Col. Arthur, aide-de-camp to Coote, III 168 n. 3; reports Coote's death, III 248; his action re consignment of treasure, III 249-251.

Owen, Elizabeth, III 62 n. 1.

Owen, Samuel, I 484.

Oxinden, Sir George, I 244, 250.

Paddy; rice in the husk, I 452 n. 4; etymology, I 383 n. 2; banksall for, I 383; for horses, I 452; go-downs, I 476; III 534; toll, I 501.

Oyer and Terminer, Commissioners of, II 241, 440; III 306. (Vide Courts of Justice.)
Palar River, III 204, 206. bought by Government, III 421, 421 n. 3; reference, III 534.

Pantheon Road. (Vide Streets.)

Papaiya Brahman, II 51. (Vide Panpa Braminy.)

Parade ground of Fort St. George, II 455; enlarged, II 574; officers' quarters facing, II 600, 601; III 293; barracks on north side of, III 51; depicted, III 279, 279 n. 3; Cornwallis statue on, III 405; references, III 16, 151, 461, 510, 511.

Paradis, M.; arrives at Madras, II 367; consults Dupleix, II 368; defeats Mahfuz Khan at San Thome, II 372, 374; Commandant at Madras, II 372; declares treaty void, II 372, 374, 375; reports his measures, II 377; his survey of Madras, II 440 n. 2.

Parasu Rama, II 235.

Parchery of Peddanaikpetta, I 567 n. 1, 396 n. 2; called the 'Pariar chary,' III 5; valuation of a baronet, II 595; erected a monument to Lawrence, II 595; his influence, II 486; his attitude in Council, II 488; granted leave to England, II 562; admitted to the civil service, II 594; returns to India with Lawrence in 1761, II 564; succeeds Pigot as Governor, II 594; his administration, II 594; his action at the Nawab's palace in the Fort, II 609, 610; resigns in 1767, II 594; III 545; purchases Haldon House, II 458; 594, created a baronet, II 595; erected a monument to Lawrence, II 595; his Indian correspondence, II 595 n. 1; his death, II 595; references, II 522, 528, 529, 576, 616; III 39, 40, 146, 398, 545.

Palk Strait, II 594 n. 1.

Palk, Thomas, civil servant, III 137, 137 n. 2.

Paladio, III 416.

Palmer, Archdale, civil servant; in the Council, III 84; supports Macpherson, III 85; sides with the Majority, III 86; suspended by Pigot, III 98; suspended by the Company, III 103; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; references, III 89, 90, 99, 115, 234.

Parker, Thomas, I 485.

Palmyra palm, cultivation of, III 410.

Pamiram, an open shed, I 175, 175 n. 2; III 127.

Pandaram, a Hindu ascetic, II 174; etymology, II 174 n. 1.

Pandaram, Manager for Chintadripetta, II 260, 503.

Pandaram, T., a debtor, II 173.

Panon, Coja, I 543.

Pantheon, or Public Rooms, III 362 n. 4, 407 n. 2, 419-421; history of, III 410; entertainments at, III 419; its site, boundaries, and quit rent, III 420, 421; Committee of the, III 420; unsuited for State receptions, III 526; sold to Moorat, III 420;
Parra, a measure of capacity, I 147, 147 n. 1.

Parra, Robert, II 210.

Parrots, Manila, II 23.

Pattamars, peons, running messengers, II 210.

Parry, George, civil servant, III 429 ; Land Customer, II 578 ; Superintendent of Company's Lands, III 438 ; proposes to establish a newspaper, III 441 ; Choultry Registrar, III 473 n. 6.

Parry, Thomas, free merchant, III 366, acquires San Thomé Redoubt, III 438 ; his marriage, III 566 n. 2 ; his firm, III 539, 563 ; references, III 421, 567.

Parry's Corner, II 202 n. 1 ; siege works at, II 442; boundary stone at, III 20 ; references, III 150 n. 3, 159 n. 3, 215, 533, 535, 571.

Passe 'burial-place,' III 518.

Parsons, Rev. John, III 399.

Parsons, William, III 110.

Partizans, II 295. (Vide Arms.)

Partridge shot, I 533, 533 n. 1.

Pasley, Admiral Sir Thomas, Bt., III 177 n. 2.

Pasley, Dr. Gilbert, II 459 ; came out with Adlercron's Regiment, II 566 ; a Lieut. Fireworker of Artillery, III 178 ; transferred to the Madras establishment, II 566 ; Presidency Surgeon, II 576 n. 3 ; III 79 ; his medical certificate for Fletcher, III 101 ; attends Pigot, III 105, 107, 109 ; his evidence, III 113, 117 ; recommends Lucas, III 176 ; his marriage, III 177 n. 2 ; Surgeon-General, 1780, III 177 ; his house, III 365, 365 n. 1, 372 ; his death, III 177, 177 n. 2, 331 ; references, III 55, 77, 79, 110, 138, 551.

Pasley, Hannah, III 177 n. 2.

Pasley, George, civil servant, III 444, 444 n. 2 ; proposes to establish a newspaper, III 441 ; Coroner, III 455.

Pasquall, head of the Boatmen, II 29.

Passage money, rates of, III 506.

Pater, General John ; Captain of cavalry, III 322 ; his detachment, III 451 ; his garden-house, III 570 ; his death, III 451 n. 3, 570.

Pater's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Patna, I 283, 283 n. 10 ; III 168.
Peace; proclaimed with France in 1714, II 149; of Aix-la-Chapelle, 1748, II 388; concluded with the French in 1754, II 475; between England, France, Spain, etc., 1783, III 242; with Mysore in 1784, III 235. Peachey, Jeremiah (or Jeremy), Bay factor, II 55, 65. Peak, a term of abuse, II 485; etymology, II 485 n. 1. Pearce (or Pearse), Colonel Thomas Deane, III 208. Pearce, Mary, III 566 n. 2. Pearce, Thomas, Sheriff, III 556. Pearks (or Parkes), Samuel; pays gratification to de la Bourdonnais, II 370; Mayor, III 553. Pearls, sale of, III 449. Pearson, Battson, I 588. Pearson, Robert, III 372, 328. Pecull, picul, a measure of weight (1334 pounds), I 481; III 576. Peddanaigue, The, I 126, 417-419; etymology, I 126 n. 4; his duties, I 127, 417, 418, 512; head of the police, I 135 n. 9; his house and lands, I 148; II 544; earliest mention of, I 148, 148 n. 3, 417; the Chief Talliar or Watchman, I 417, 572; III 183; his cowle of 1659. I 418; his paddy fields, I 418; dues payable to, I 419, 419 n. 1, 543; II 192; his office to be farmed, I 419; his peons or talliars, I 439, 440; II 50, 111, 268; III 463, 465; quarrel between rival claimants of office of, I 573; his counsel, II 28; his talliars supplement the Garrison, II 35; his cowle from Pitt, II 50; office held by Koonugoree (Kodungur) Pedda Nayak, II 50; his fees, privileges, and responsibility, II 50, 51; III 465; appeals against a judgment, II 139; consents to take an oath, II 139; dismissed and reinstated, III 139 n. 1; arbitrates in Temple dispute, II 239; attends Mayor's procession, II 242; called the Poligar of Madras, II 275 n. 4, 280 n. 4, 562; joins the Nawab's forces, II 373; his death during the siege, II 562; office vacant for five years, II 562; talliars replaced by sepoy guards, II 562; Angarappa Nayak appointed, II 562; duties in 1795 of, III 463; Kodungur Pedda Nayak, jun. suspended, III 463; petition for reinstatement of, III 464; Angarappa Nayak, jun., appointed, III 464, 465; his cowle of 1798, III 465; references, I 487; II 33, 235. (Vide Poligar of Madras.) Peddanaikpetta, formerly a suburb, now part of Georgetown, I 26 n. 3, 92, 93, 126 n. 4; called Comerpetta (q.v.), I 148 n. 4, 384 n. 2, 418; II 90; Hindu force in, I 190 n. 5; its garden-houses, I 285 n. 2; its betel gardens, I 414 n. 1; Company's New Garden in, I 420, 421; the fashionable suburb, I 560; appropriated to the Right hand caste, II 27-29; survey of, II 88; defences for, II 161; road from Triplicane to, II 203; Washing ground in, II 229; want of conservancy in, II 238; wells in, II 296 n. 2; III 42; French attack on, II 239. Pearson, Robert, III 566 n. 2. Peirson, Robert, III 448. Pegu; timber of, I 539, 539 n. 5; rubies from, II 326; references, II 210, 295 n. 1. Peirs, Sir Charles, II 248. Peers, Charles, civil servant; Rental General and Scavenger, II 238; in Council, II 245; goods consigned to, II 248; Sheriff, III 555; his boisterous behaviour, II 267; suspended and reinstated, II 268; ordered to England, II 268. Peete, Ensign George, II 267. Peete, Edward, II 267. Peets, Sir Charles, II 248. Peirson, Robert, III 448. Peanch, Tho., II 279; III 404 n. 2. Peitchier, Dr. Andrew; Surgeon, II 248. Peers, Charles, II 248; his death in 1729; II 247. Pelling, Amelia, III 225 n. 2. Pelling, Ann, III 225 n. 2. Pelling, Catherine, III 137 n. 26. Pelling, Mary, III 137 n. 1. Pelling, Mary, III 145 n. 3. Pelling, Sophia, III 139 n. 2. Pelling, Thomas; Court Serjeant, II 244; his death, II 24; n. 1.
Pelling, Thomas, jun., free merchant, salary, II 437; Alderman, II 439; partner Mayor, III 553; spelling of his name, II 457; member of the Select Committee, II 477; his attitude in Council, II 487, 488; his behaviour to Munro, II 488; his death, II 435 n. 2, 562, 589; references, II 407, 407 n. 1, 457, 467, 479, 522.


Pelow, pilao, I 530.

Perdue, Frederick, I 438.

Penance imposed, II 49.

Pereira (or Pereyra), Aguida, I 466.

Pencils, for the Mogul, II 23.

Perfume, for the Mogul, II 23.

Penfrud, John, II 64.

Peniston, Thomas, factor, I 14, 35; his fortune and conduct, I 52; his private trade, I 53; President at Tanant, I 144, 144 n. 3; references, I 60, 63.

Penitentiary, III 513 n. 1.

Pennagundoo Naggarum (Pannirandu Nakāram), a form of prayer, II 142, 142 n. 1.

Pennukonda, I 12, 72 n. 3.

Pensions; for orphans of officers, I 135; for disabled officers, II 137; for Lawrence, II 588; for Joseph Smith, III 396; for Ross Lang, III 244; for Staunton, III 242 n. 2; for Hobart, III 459.


Pentadeo, Antonio, I 288 n. 1.

Peons, foot soldiers, orderlies, I 78; etymology, I 78 n. 1; Company's, I 414, 439, 440, 583; Peddanaigue's, I 439; batta for, II 51, 199; Chief Peon attacks Egmore Metta, II 192; numbers and duties of Company's, II 108, 199.

People's Park, II 607 n. 2; III 534, 572.

Pepper, cultivation of, III 333, 334.

Perambaukum, action at, III 202, 204.

Perambore village, I 82; II 21 n. 1, 22, 253; grant of, II 285, 289, 503; its position, II 285, n. 2; its revenue, II 201, 422, 435; farmed to Renters, II 422; references, III 312, 531, 532, 563, 564.

Perambulation of bounds, I 444, 445.

Percalle, spangled cloth, I 20, 20 n. 2; III 146.

Percival (or Percival), William, supercargo and free merchant, II 292, 307 n. 2; Chief Gunner, II 292, 345 n. 2, 487 n. 4; III 549; his marriage, II 184 n. 4, 292 n. 10; his petition, II 307; transferred to the civil service, II 1743; II 292, 345; III 549; his career, II 345 n. 2; his office and salary, II 437; Alderman, II 439; Mayor, III 553; spelling of his name, II 457 n. 1; member of the Select Committee, II 477; his attitude in Council, II 487, 488; his behaviour to Munro, II 488; his death, II 435 n. 2, 562, 589; references, II 407, 407 n. 1, 457, 467, 479, 522.

Perdue, Frederick, I 438.

Pereira (or Perreira), Aguida, I 466.

Pereira, Charles, III 502.

Pereira, Francisco, Eurasian doctor, II 359, 363; his death, II 359 n. 1.

Pereira (or Perreira), Gio, I 48.

Penitentiary, III 513 n. 1.

Pennagundoo Naggarum (Pannirandu Nakāram), a form of prayer, II 142, 142 n. 1.

Perrimau (Perumāl), his punishment, I 176.

Periamett, or the Great Meta; Lingappa's bankasat at, I 542; a native toll-station, I 581; II 258, 258 n. 7, 289, 289 n. 2; affray at, II 192, 192 n. 1; called the 'Great Mettow,' II 544; a British Land Custom-house, III 438, 533; reference, II 613.

Periya Aiyā; his claim to Town Conipoly's fees, I 140-153; III 183, 184; his account of the founding of Fort St. George, I 150; his descent from Rāga Paṭṭan, I 150 n. 1; III 187; his ancient documents, III 187; his petitions, III 183-186; disposal of his claims, I 153; III 185-187; accepts an allowance, III 188.

Perpetuanos, woollen cloth; used for uniform, I 376. 376 n. 1, 439, 530; reference, II 134 n. 1.

Perrimal Moodalare (Perumāl Mudaliyar), merchant, II 276.


Perring, Peter, civil servant; at Vizagapatam, III 103, 103 n. 1; in Council at Fort St. George, III 117; his salary, III 142; dismissed, III 148; returns to England, III 200 n. 2; references, III 146, 185.

Persia; trade with, I 20, 484; ambassadors from, I 488; Madras residents from, II 27.
Persian language; study of, II 139; Interpreter of, II 139; type-founding in, III 336.

*Persiawalk* (Pursewaukum, q.v.), II 192.

Perspective glasses, telescopes, I 269, 269 n. 2.

Perwanna, *perwana*, a grant by the Nawab, I 91, 508, 508 n. 6, 517 n. 8; etymology, I 91 n. 1; from Asad Khan, I 517, 518, 593; II 105; from Zu'lilgär Khan, I 518, 593; II 22, 23; called 'Phyrwanna,' I 518, 518 n. 1; for the Portuguese, I 576; for five villages in 1708, II 22; from Nigam-ul-mulk, II 188; letter from Sa`adatullah Khan called a, II 195; loss of, II 291.

Pestilence; at Masulipatam, I 479; at Arcot, II 481.

Petits, Captain Thomas, III 58 n. 1.

Petition from:—The Weavers, I 146-148; Garrison officers, I 435; Portuguese inhabitants, II 49; Ministers and Churchwardens, II 56; Charles Lockyer, II 79; Antonia de Carvalho, II 168; the Arrack Farmer, II 215; Gopál and Gruvuappa, II 224; the Capuchins, II 231; Samuel Harrison and others, II 307; Randall Fowke, II 313; Mrs. Gyfford, II 317; Ruby Brokers, II 326; Butteca Farmers, II 326; John Apperley, II 394; Father Severini, II 406; Edward Edwards, II 490, 491; Shawmier Sultan, II 494; Muhammad Abu Bakar, III 133; James Stringer, III 163; the Pariahs, III 165; Periya Aiyar, III 183; Tenkalai Brahmans, III 193; the inhabitants, II 322, 324, 435, 464, 482, 528; Mint Goldsmiths, III 376; Left hand caste, III 384, 388; Right hand caste, III 388; Vadamalai Brahmans, III 389; Vicar of St. Dominic's, III 395; Jaldu Poli Chetti, III 438, 439; Town Poligar, III 463; Muttu Krishna or 'Snake,' III 467-469; J. S. Sherman, III 502; Boat Overseer, III 539; Peon Kondappa, III 540.

Petombee Chittee, II 27.

Petrie, William, civil servant; his land, III 60, 63; Resident at Nagore, III 143; visits England, III 320, 347 n. 2; his private Observatory, III 347, 415; in Council, III 402, 522; advocates a public Observatory, III 416; his quarters, III 435, 522; references, III 142, 324.

Pettahs, The; damaged by storm, I 482; described by Norbert, II 147.
Council, II 488; his relations with Orme, II 489, 513; his action re Edwards, II 491; acquires the Great House in Charles Street, II 495, 496; mentions the 'White Choultry,' II 504; allots a house in the Fort to the Nawab, II 508; creates office of Town Major, II 509; III 175; his military authority, II 509; III 120; proposes uniform for native troops, II 513; his charges against Orme, II 514-516; visits the Nawab, II 514; his recall expected, II 515; his physical energy, II 521; encourages Wynch to defend Fort St. David, II 482; his defence of Madras, II 538; III 94; urges Preston to attack San Thomé, II 545; his letter to Lally, II 545; his narrow escape, II 549; his services recognized, II 564; is granted Mintage and Coral Consulage, III 223 n. 1; complains of breach of cartel by the French, II 580; his acrimonious correspondence with Lally, II 581, 582; at siege of Pondicherry, II 582; advises demolition of Pondicherry, II 583, 584; alludes to payment to de la Bourdonnais, II 584 n. 2; his action re Manila expedition, II 586; creates post of Master Attendant, II 592; allots ground in the Fort to the Nawab, II 609; obtains a grant of territory, II 567; III 68; alleged gift from the Nawab to, II 567; resigns and sails for England, 1763, II 483, 567; raised to the peerage, II 483; reappointed Governor in 1775, II 483; III 4; arrives and supersedes Wynch, III 31 n. 2, 81, 84; his Council, III 84; his brief second administration, III 84; settles a Brahman dispute, III 193, 390; proceeds to Tanjore, III 85, 121; his measures repudiated by Majority in Council, III 86; his charge against Stratton and Brooke, III 86; arrests Fletcher, III 87; offers Stuart the command of the Army, III 87 n. 3, 91; his arrest ordered by the Majority, III 87, 88; arrested by Stuart and confined at the Mount, III 88, 90-93, 112, 115, 173; place of arrest, II 92 n. 1, 98, 119, 120; his address to his guard, III 89, 94, 114; appeals to Horne, III 94, 113; claims Hughes's protection, III 95, 99, 114; his Narrative, III 97-100; claims damages, III 100, 100 n. 3; his affidavit, III 480; alleged plot to murder, III 101; reports to the Governor-General, III 102; his confinement, III 103, III 111 n. 3, 112, 113; his excursion to the 'Cave of Despair,' III 108; his illness and death, III 105-109, 113, 117; burial at St. Mary's, III 106, 248 n. 2; inquest on, III 108, 110-115; verdict of Coroner's jury, III 140; Floyer's esteem for, III 109; his mode of life, III 111, III n. 3, 112, 117, 118; judicial inquiry re his death, III 115-120; eulogy by Lathom of, III 120-122; his public spirit, III 121; orders by the Company re, III 103, 103 n. 2, 104, 105; references, I 435; II 292, 292 n. 4, 321, 469, 517, 518, 522, 528-530, 537, 538, 560, 572, 576, 593, 613; III 2, 20, 38, 41, 49, 58, 134, 141, 167, 184, 302, 389, 436, 438, 527, 545.

Pigot, Admiral Hugh, II 474 n. 1; III 398; his motion in Parliament, III 119.

Pigot, Leonora, III 140, 489 n. 2; her marriage, III 106 n. 2, 140 n. 1; associates with the Hornes, III 118.

Pigot, Richard. II 474.

Pigot, General Robert, II 474 n. 1.

Pigot, Sophia, III 58, 106 n. 2.

Pigot's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Pigou, Peter, sea-captain; his narrative, III 264-266.

Pike-men, III 213.

Pikes, I 475. (Vide Arms.)

Pilloo called Pelloo, I 530, 530 n. 1.

Pillory, The, I 546; II 33. (Vide Punishments.)

Pilots in Moslem service, I 221, 221 n. 1.

Pinchback, Mr., III 265.

Pingree of palanquin, III 259.

Pirates, I 588; take the Sedgewick, I 589; execution of, II 130 n. 1; commission for trial of, II 175; of Mayotta, II 314; extermination of Angria's horde of, II 474. (Vide Angria.)

Piscash, a present, to make a present, I 18; etymology, I 18 n. 1; principle of, I 432; to the Moslems, I 392; horses as, I 518.

Pit, Jacob Jorissen, I 456 n. 3.

Pit, Laurens; Governor of Pulicat, I 116, 197; visits Madras, I 525.

Pitt, Elizabeth, I 468 n. 3, 484 n. 2.

Pitt, George, sea-captain, II 250, 250 n. 2.

Pitt, George Morton, free merchant and civil servant; his early career, II 250; son of John Pitt, II 250; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 224, 245; succeeds Macrae as Governor, II 224; his administration, II 250-
253; explains the decline of trade, II 251; encourages calico manufacture, II 258; his regulations for Chintadripetta, II 260; builds the Sea Gate Colonnade, II 262; improves the police, II 268; opposes re-establishment of General Table, II 268; rejects re-election of Mayor, II 273; his Secretary, II 292; deals with Brahman disputes, III 194; his estimate of population, III 557; resigns and sails for England, II 253; references, II 264, 292 n. 9, 305, 318; III 481.

Pitt, Jane, II 3.

Pitt, John, cousin of Thomas Pitt, civil servant; goes to Acheen, I 484; his marriages, I 468 n. 3, 484 n. 2; II 250; his mission to Gingeec, I 517, 593, 593 n. 3; Sergeant of the Train-bands, I 529; his Militia command, I 540; his house, I 538; President of the New Company, II 5; his exchange of compliments with Thomas Pitt, II 5; his death, II 7; references, I 537; II 6.


Pitt, John, son of Thomas Pitt, II 3.

Pitt, Robert, free merchant; son of Thomas Pitt, II 2, 3; commands a detachment, II 35, 35 n. 4; receives orders to aid Seaton, II 36; seafarer, II 65.

Pitt, Sarah, I 484 n. 2; II 7.

Pitt, Thomas; biographical notice of, II 1-3; Interloper, I 461, 462, 484 n. 2; II 1; permitted to go to Persia, I 461; arrested and his ship seized, I 462; appointed Governor of Madras, I 551; arrives, I 589; his Council, II 66; investigates cost of Hospital, I 562; his letter to John Pitt, II 5; his letter to Dā'ud Khan, II 14; rebukes the Bishop of Mysore, II 47; his cowle to the Peddanaigae, II 50; threatens the governor of San Thome, II 35; his orders to Robert Pitt, II 36; hears of the union of the Old and New Companies, II 6; resists resumption of villages, II 19; makes Egmore Choultry defensible, II 121; rebuilds Black Town Wall, II 2, 7-13, 72, 87; visited by a descendant of Naik Venkatappa, II 216, 216 n. 1; improves the Island, II 60; his 'Great Walk,' II 60, 92; his love of gardening, II 60 n. 4; state maintained by, II 63, 78; his gifts to Dā'ud Khan, II 18; grants a lease to Maria Pois, II 234 n. 2; his charge against Fraser, II 26; summons the heads of castes, II 27; settles a caste dispute, II 141-143, 420; applies for Mylapore and Trivatore, II 21; receives a parwana from Ziyā-ud-din Khan, II 22; his relations with Ziyā-ud-din Khan, II 21, 23, 24; his reflections on Frederick, II 39; receives grant of villages, II 289; his negotiations for a farman, II 108; employs Manucci, II 124; appoints a Boat Overseer, II 302; his great references, II 264, 292; diamond, II 2, 88; his quarrel with Fraser, II 2; his resignation accepted, II 69, 70; consents to prolong his stay, II 24; declines a trusteeship, II 7 n. 2; his plan of Madras, II 2, 88-92; his methods with the native government, II 105; his so-called supersession, II 37 n. 1, 108 n. 1; sails for England, II 2, 25, 132; his discourse with the Company, II 37; his letters in the British Museum, II 1; his appreciation of Salmon's, II 72; purchases estates, II 2; his marriage, death, character, II 3; portraits of, II 3, 3 n. 1; references, I 120, 549; II 9, 12, 51, 54, 55, 64, 65 n. 2, 67, 71, 103-105, 170, 203; III 388, 544, 568.

Pitt, Thomas, son of Governor Thomas Pitt, II 3.

Pitt, Thomas, supercargo, II 250 n. 2.

Pitt, Wentworth George, sea-captain, II 36.

Pitt, Sarah, I 484 n. 2; II 7.

Placentia, cultivation of, III 410.

Plat, ground plan, I 383, 383 n. 1.

Plato, Company's; taken by the French, II 441; for the use of the Governor, III 104, 166, 454; care of, III 371; value of, III 372.

Plays on Choultry Plain, III 407, 407 n. 3. (Vide Theatre.)
Playhouse on the Island; erection of, III 208 n. 1; question of demolition, III 150, 151, 211; dismantled, III 208, 274, 309.

Playmer (or Plymour), Adrian; marries a soldier, II 39, 40.

Pleiderleith, Mansfield, III 478.

Plenipotentiary at Nawab's Court, III 1, 47-50; arrival of, III 17; Fletcher's remarks on, III 73.

Plott, Dr., III 55 n. 3.

Plumb, Elizabeth, II 304 n. 1.

Plumb (or Plumb), Thomas, seafarer, II 40, 66; his house, marriage, tombstone, II 40 n. 6.

Plumb, Violante, II 40 n. 6.

Plumbe, William, seafarer, II 304 n. 1; of Batavia, III 128; Superintendent of, III 229 n. 1, 308, 309; Popham's plan of, III 308-314, 322, 323; objects of, III 309; Superintendent called Police Master, III 310, 311; duties of Police Master, III 311, 311 n. 1; maintenance of, III 312, 324; pressing need for, III 313; Police Committee of 1786, III 321-327; reports of the Committee of, III 325; objection to the word Police, III 14, 325; Committee of Regulation replaces Police Committee, III 326; situation of office of, III 330; duty of Police insane, III 412; Hobart's scheme of, III 484; Permanent Police Committee appointed, 1797, III 464, 481-486; incidence of cost of, III 485; Committee complain of Place and Disney, III 485, 486; Sergeants of, III 486.

Ploucere (Pondicherry, q.v.), II 278, 278 n. 4.

Pogose, Coja, I 467.

Pogson, Cornet, III 247.

Point de Galle, I 313.

Poirier, Capt. Gabriel; appointed Ensign, I 585; his marriage, I 585 n. 3; attends an execution, II 32; commands the Garrison, II 129; III 547; reports on Egmore Choultry, II 122; remonstrates against reduction of pay, II 130; sent to Fort St. David, II 131; his death, tombstone, I 585 n. 3.

Poirier, Lucy (or Louise), sister of Gabriel Poirier, I 585 n. 2; II 24 n. 2, 66.

Poirier, Lucy, wife of Gabriel Poirier, I 585 n. 3.

Poirier, Mary, I 585 n. 2.

Poirier, Stephen, I 585.

Pois (or, Poyse), John; his house, I 538, 538 n. 2; his death, I 548; reference, II 59 n. 3.

Pois, Maria, II 56 n. 1; her garden, II 126; her petition, II 234. (Vide Gardens.)

Pole-axes, I 475. (Vide Arms.)

Poli Chetti; his house, II 127.

Poli Chetti, Jadu; his petition, III 436, 439.

Police; called the 'Towne Watch,' I 121; called 'Talliars,' or 'Warders,' I 135, 155 n. 9, 142, 145, 147, 157; native Garrison used as, I 142, 145; their liability for stolen property, I 146; desertion of, I 146; Peons appointed in lieu of Talliars, I 149; Peddanaigue's peons as, I 439; regulations for, I 555, 582; reorganization of, II 268; appointment and proceedings of Board of, III 9, 12-17, 303, 313; dissolution of Board of, III 16, 17, 304, 307, 308; of Batavia, III 128; Superintendent of, III 229 n. 1, 308, 309; of the Council of Fort St. David, II 129; remonstrates against reduction of pay, II 130; sent to Fort St. David, II 131; his death, tombstone, I 585 n. 3.

Policinda (Palkonda), head of the Boatmen, III 269, 330.

Polier de Bottens, Major Paul, II 511; commands at Fort St. David, II 482; signs capitulation, II 482; places Fletcher under arrest, III 74, 74 n. 2; killed at Madras, II 541, 559.

Poligar; Salmon apprehended by a, II 71; Mayor's Court wrongfully arrest a, II 275; of Egmore Metta, II 400.

Poligar of Madras, or Peddanaigue, II 275, 275 n. 4; escorts the Nawab's family, II 280, 280 n. 4; his death during the siege, II 562; his peons, III 129; exempt from quit rent, III 130; his petition, III 463; deprived of his fees, III 464; his functions, III 465, 465 n. 2; proposed for Black Town in 1797, III 485. (Vide Peddanaigue.)

Poligars; descendants of the Naiks, I 13, 90; exempt from arrest, II 275.
Polling for election of Mayor and Hedge, 45

Pollichedi (Pondicherry), I 13, 13 n. 2.

Pollichedi (Pondicherry, q.v.), I 361.

Pollimullee (Poonamallee, q.v.), I 582.

Polling for election of Mayor and Aldermen, II 189, 190.

Poly Chitte (Polli Cheṭṭi), his house, II 127.

Polyconcha Chetty, head of the Boatmen, III 269, 330.

des Pommare, Sarah, II 42.

Pondicherry ; called Pollecheere in III 392 ; British relations with, III 560 ; its position, I 330.

Pondamalee (Poonamallee, q.v.), I 80.

Pomm'elo, a fruit, III 445.

Pondamalee (Poonamallee, q.v.), III 72.

Pondicherry ; called Pollecheere in 1637, I 13, 13 n. 2 ; called Pullahcherry in 1648, I 98, 98 n. 3 ; called Poolezere by Baldaeus, I 278, 278 n. 4 ; in dominions of Bijapur, I 315 ; French seek supplies at, I 322 ; French factory established in 1673 at, I 330, 330 n. 2 ; Sher Khan Lodi grants land at, I 336, 336 n. 1 ; settlement founded by Martin, 1674, I 336 ; fortifications begun, I 336 ; called Pollichedi, I 361 ; Martin as under Egmore, I 410 ; grant of 1742, I 336 ; fortifications begun, I 336 ; their prisoners, II 275 ; supply Peons, II 342 ; join the Nawab, II 373.

Pollichedi, first action at ; Baillie's force destroyed in, III 202 ; a prisoner's account of, III 202 n. 1 ; Fresco at Seringapatam of, III 202 n. I ; Innes Munro's account of, III 203 n. 1 ; loss in, III 204.

Pollichedi, second action at ; Coote's success in, III 239, 241 n. 2, 253.

Pollichedi (Pondicherry), I 13, 13 n. 2.

Pollichedi, William, I 30.

Pollichedi (Pondicherry, q.v.), I 361.

Pollimullee (Poonamallee, q.v.), I 582.

Pollichedi, his marriages, II 42.

des Pommare, Sarah, II 42 n. 1, 132 n. 1, 321.

Pommelo, a fruit, III 445 n. 1.

Poonamallee (Ponnalumalee, q.v.), III 72.

Pondicherry ; called Pollichedi in 1637, I 13, 13 n. 2 ; called Pullahcherry in 1648, I 98, 98 n. 3 ; called Poolezere by Baldaeus, I 278, 278 n. 4 ; in dominions of Bijapur, I 315 ; French seek supplies at, I 322 ; French factory established in 1673 at, I 330, 330 n. 2 ; Sher Khan Lodi grants land at, I 336, 336 n. 1 ; settlement founded by Martin, 1674, I 336 ; fortifications begun, I 336 ; called Pollichedi, I 361 ; Martin as under Egmore, I 410 ; grant of 1742, I 336 ; fortifications begun, I 336 ; their prisoners, II 275 ; supply Peons, II 342 ; join the Nawab, II 373.

Pollichedi, first action at ; Baillie's force destroyed in, III 202 ; a prisoner's account of, III 202 n. 1 ; Fresco at Seringapatam of, III 202 n. I ; Innes Munro's account of, III 203 n. 1 ; loss in, III 204.

Pollichedi, second action at ; Coote's success in, III 239, 241 n. 2, 253.

Pollichedi (Pondicherry), I 13, 13 n. 2.

Pollichedi, William, I 30.

Pollichedi (Pondicherry, q.v.), I 361.

Pollimullee (Poonamallee, q.v.), I 582.

Pollichedi, his marriages, II 42.

des Pommare, Sarah, II 42 n. 1, 132 n. 1, 321.

Pommelo, a fruit, III 445 n. 1.
Poonamallee

355, 402, 410; threatened by Marathas, 1678, I 357; under Mādanā, I 411; governors of, I 415, 523; II 19; occupied by the Mogul's forces, I 513; plundered by the Marathas, I 528; called Ponnimalee, I 582; Dāīd Khān at, II 16; Renter of, II 154; Nawab's army retreats to, II 154; government of, II 177; Havildar of, II 284; Kiledar of, II 280, 432; transfer of its Mint, II 312; European garrison of, III 76; barracks at, III 98;canvas, I 325, 1; 328; list of estimates, III 565 n. 3; references, I 325 n. 1; II 503.

Poonamallee Road. (Vide Streets.) 'Poonamally' River, III 531. (Vide Cooum River.)

Poonapah Chetty, Cavelcherry (Kāvalcheri Ponnappa Cheṭṭi), III 391.

Popham, Ann, I 159 n. 8.

Popham, Eliza Ann, III 447.

Popham, Sir Hume, III 142 n. 2.

Popham, Louisa, III 350 n. 8.

Popham, Louisa Villiers, III 420 n. 7.

Popham, Stephen; arrives as Secretary to Sir J. Day, III 142, 142 n. 2; quarrel with Day, III 159, 160; notice regarding, III 159 n. 8; his purchases of ground, III 159-162; his houses, III 160, 309; his scheme of reclamation, III 6 n. 3, 160, 161, 561, 564, 570, 572; his drainage channel, III 161-163, 325, 517, 533; his ground in New Black Town, III 163, 216-218, 309, 310, 319 n. 1, 323, 323 n. 1, 325, 327, 328, 330, 515, 517; revives question of Bound Hedge, III 33; offers to raise force of Rajput, III 212, 213; his opinion re Hoghill, III 214, 215; Secretary to Whitchill, III 159 n. 8, 220; Attorney of the Mayor's Court, III 220; Company's Solicitor, III 302, 323, 519 n. 2, 570; his opinion on administration of justice, III 303, 305, 313; his opinion re Board of Police, III 307; his Police plan, III 308-314, 322, 324; proposes a canal, III 312 n. 4; reviews his public services, III 323; his opinion re powers of assessment, III 325; his proposed Central Market, III 325, 326; Secretary to Committee of Regulation, III 327; cultivates cotton, III 382 n. 1; employs liberated slaves, III 383; engages in sericulture, III 407; his death, tombstone, III 433; sale of his property, III 517; references, III 234, 326, 336 n. 2, 420 n. 7, 446, 447, 573.

Popham's Broadway, III 163. (Vide Streets.)

Popinjays, II 134.

Population of Madras; Bowrey's estimate, I 280; English and Portuguese, I 283; in 1674, I 356; increase of Tamil, I 432; European, I 451; loss by famine, I 479, 479 n. 1; in 1685 and 1692, I 540; doubles in ten years, I 547; estimates of, I 547; Hamilton's estimate of, II 88, 88 n. 2; Norbert's estimate of, II 147; Roman Catholic, II 147; G. M. Pitt's estimate, II 251, 252; of Black Town, III 434, 434 n. 1; list of estimates, III 557.

Porch factory, I 156 n. 1, 238 n. 2.

Pocher, Charlotte, III 350 n. 4, 444.

Pocher, Josias Du Pré, civil servant, III 350; his marriage, III 350 n. 1; Asylum Manager, III 356; his house in the Port, III 365, 446; member of Exchange Committee, III 366; Alderman, III 380; Mayor, III 381; a founder and Director of the Carnatic Bank, III 422, 423; his firm, III 456, 539; references, III 234, 351, 404, 420, 510.

Port Louis, I 571.

de la Porte Barre; his naval demonstration, II 345, 354 n. 4, 357, 372.

Portman, Rev. Richard; appointed Chaplain, I 398, 399; his service and salary, I 394; subscriber to St. Mary's, I 398; officiates at dedication of St. Mary's, I 424, 425; III 496.

Portobello, action at, II 365 n. 2.

do Porto, Domingo, I 485, 498.
do Porto, Isaac, I 485, 486.

Porto Novo; trade with, I 42, 48; established by the Portuguese, I 98 n. 2; Seshādri Cheṭṭi at, I 42, 44; proposal to rent, I 142; destroyed by Bijapur army in 1661, I 197; storm at, III 559; French seek provisions at, I 322; supplies reinforcements for the French, I 324; plundered by Sivaji, I 325; grant for settlement at, I 463, 517; Subadar of, I 463; factory established at, I 462-466, 502; proposed fort at, I 466; called Mahmūd Bandar, I 517; Portuguese church at, I 523; expedition of 1734 to, II 246 n. 2;
Portugal of Madras, The; migrate from Armagon and San Thomé in 1640, I 34, 304, 388; apply for Ephraim’s services, I 48; migrate from San Thomé in 1658 and 1662, I 175, 197, 221, 279, 283; II 44; value of, I 183; enlist as soldiers, I 273, 378, 391; serve as militia, I 275, 520; desire a judge, I 276; cause no inconvenience, I 378; exempt from quit rent, I 388; their petition re de Lima, I 407; their quarter of the Christian Town, I 538; Protestant ministers for, I 548; assessment on their church, and Bombay, I 560; their petition re wills, II 49; take arms against the Marathas, II 295; armed to resist Hyder, II 596; as punch-house keepers, I 128; reference, II 87.

Portuguese of San Thomé, The; found Bengal system of, I 221, 378, 391; serve as militia, patam, I 198; overland to Bengal, I 34, 304, 388; discourage service improved, II 49; mode of collecting, II 573; £, overland to and from Europe, III 339, 434, 540; between Madras and Bombay, III 344, 363; between Bombay and Calcutta, III 345; regulations and rates, III 540.

Post Office, I 544; III 338-345; system prior to 1785, III 338; Burlton’s proposals for, III 339; Bengal system of, III 339, 341; Lewin’s scheme for, III 339, 340; scheme established in 1786, III 341, 342; system reorganized, III 360; lighting of the building, III 372; letters for the Army, III 447; situation of the, III 447; official, I 514, 523; service improved, III 540.

Postage; rates in 1712, II 136; letters exempt from, II 136, III 340, 341; on letters to Bombay, III 78; rate of collecting, III 339; rates of inland, III 340, 341, 344, 541; to be paid on newspapers, III 519; rates to England, III 540.

Potter, Richard; his voyages, I 119 n. 3, 141; his death, I 119 n. 3; references, I 117, 132.

Potters’ Town, or Peddanaikpetta, I 369 n. 3, 384, 384 n. 2, 417. (Vide Peddanaikpetta.)

Potters’ villages; near Trichinelle, II 168 n. 1; west of New Black Town, II 544 n. 2, 607; III 274; in the Luz, III 370.

Potty Cawn, I 513, 513 c. 6. (Vide Fath Khan.)
Pouncett, John, I 394.

Powder Mill and Magazine on the Island, I 471 n. 1; called Powder House, I 473, 473 n. 4, 474, 475, 539; II 228, 228 n. 1; its position, I 475 n. 3; II 227; damaged by storm, I 482; defence of, I 541; depicted, II 92, 165 n. 4; manufacturing capacity of, II 201; rebuilt in 1728-33, II 220-228, 257, 305, 306; site and cost of new, II 227, 228 n. 1; rebuilt at N.W. corner of Island, II 306, 330, 330 n. 3; successive buildings and sites for, II 307; destroyed by the French, 1746, II 307, 471.

Powder Mill in Egmore Redoubt, II 452, 452 n. 5, 538; built of materials of Capuchin church, II 466 n. 1; managed by the Committee of Works, II 453; detachment at, II 538; blown up by the French in 1759, II 453, 551, 560; depicted, II 613; damaged by storm, II 621; reference, II 12.

Powder Mill in Old Black Town, I 362, 362 n. 4, 422; II 307; dismantled, I 471 n. 1.

Powder Mill in Peddanaikpetta, 1770, II 307; III 45, 45 n. 6, 46, 164, 164 n. 2; site of, III 52, 533; land acquired for, III 150, 150; converted into Mint, III 533, 568.


Powell, John, II 65.

Powney family, II 67, 313; vault of the, I 284 n. 8, 426; II 68, 211, 561.

Powney, Ann, II 315, 315 n. 2.

Powney, L. S., II 315.

Powney, Catherine, III 83 n. 2, 139.

Powney, Charles, II 315.

Powney, Edward, II 315.

Powney, Eleanor, II 195 n. 5.

Powney, Elizabeth, II 195 n. 5.

Powney, George, jun., civil servant, III 234, 420, 420 n. 3; Resident in Travancore, II 315.

Powney, George, midshipman, II 248, 314 n. 1.

Powney, Henry, jun., civil servant; his career, II 315; Mayor, III 553; his loan to Government in 1746, II 360; at Fort St. David, II 388; enters Council, II 418; aids Lawrence at Fort St. David, II 418; his office and salary, II 437; Member of Committee of Works, II 454; his garden-house, I 473, 544, 544 n. 1; appointed to the Select Committee, II 477; his character, II 487, 487 n. 2; supports Pigot, II 488; resigns, II 502, 589; references, II 407, 407 n. 1, 443, 446, 457, 467, 479, 517, 518, 522, 528, 529, 537, 538; III 398.

Powney, Henry Saverne, II 315.

Powney, Henry, seafarer, II 68, 314.

Powney, Horon, II 315.

Powney, James, II 314 n. 1.

Powney, John, sea-captain; his career, II 68, 208 n. 5, 314; his dispute with Hamilton, II 86; complains of Richardson, II 175; his house in the Port, II 205, 315; Alderman, II 240; free merchant, II 240 n. 2; Mayor, II 242; III 552; receives the new Charter, II 242; his house at the Mount, II 315; his marriage, II 68; orders a vault, II 212; his death, II 68, 314; his will, II 314; disposal of his slaves, II 315; references, II 177, 195 n. 5, 375 n. 1, III 219, 481.

Powney, Joseph, II 314 n. 1.

Powney, Mary, daughter of John Powney, II 315, 315 n. 1, 375 n. 1.

Powney, Mary, wife of John Powney, II 68, 315, III 139; dies a centenarian in 1780, III 219.

Powney, Rebecca, II 316, III 289.

Powney, Richard, II 315.

Powney, Robin, II 315.

Powney, Thomas, free merchant, II 315; III 45 n. 1, 110 n. 2, 138; his marriage, II 315; Mayor, III 553; his house in the Fort, III 45; receives grant of ground, III 58; references, III 79, 83 n. 2, 110.

Powney, William, II 315.

Pratt, John, II 109.

du Pré, Josias, jun., civil servant; his career, III 1; his service, II 438; Secretary to Government, II 438, 491 n. 2; Clerk of the Peace, Coroner, and Company's Solicitor, II 440, 440 n. 1; his letter to Orme, II 519, 599; III 3; his Siege Journal, II 539; in Council, II 576; leave to England, II 567; his marriage, III 1; his letters to Palk, II 595 n. 1; Second of Council, II 597, 597 n. 1; meets Hyder, II 598; his views on the Treaty of Peace, II 598; succeeds Bourchier as Governor, II 599; III 9; Nawab's gift to, II 620; institutes Board of Police, III 12; his attitude towards the Plenipotentiary, III 47; evades the Treaty with Hyder, III 48; renounces his claim on the Nawab, III 65; his differences with Fletcher, III 73; Fletcher's opinion of, III 74; makes the Admiralty his town residence, III 166; his minute vs the Town Major, III 174; resigns and sails for
England III 3; at Wilton Park, III 175 n. 2; references, I 150; II 457, 684; III 7, 11, 13, 53, 56, 127, 165, 174, 184, 290 n. 1, 545.
du Pré, Josias, Secretary to the Company, II 491, 491 n. 2.
du Pré, Rebecca, III 1.
Precious stones, II 324; brokerage on, II 326.
Press, The, III 519-521; extract from the London Packet, III 71. (Vide Newspapers.)
Press, Government, II 262; III 521, 568.
Press, Male Asylum, III 520; its Almanac, III 521.
Price, Robert, sea-captain; Commissioner, I 255.
Price, Thomas, carpenter, I 133.
Price, Thomas, sea-captain, III 268.
Price, Thomas, soldier, I 107.
Prices of provisions, etc.; lists of, II 172, 433; III 322, 330; rise of, I 177, 214, 221; II 171, 172, 252, 269, 325; III 79, 313; fixed by Governor's Dubash, III 128; regulation of, I 12, 308, 314, 321, 325-327, 330, 481, 484, 485.
Price, Thomas, soldier, I 107.
Price, Thomas, carpenter, I 133.
Price, Thomas, sea-captain, III 268.
Price, Thomas, soldier, I 107.
Prices of provisions, etc.; lists of, II 172, 433; III 322, 330; rise of, I 177, 214, 221; II 171, 172, 252, 269, 325; III 79, 313; fixed by Governor's Dubash, III 128; regulation of, I 12, 308, 314, 321, 325-327, 330, 481, 484, 485.
Price, Robert, sea-captain; Commissioner, I 255.
Price, Thomas, carpenter, I 133.
Price, Thomas, sea-captain, III 268.
Price, Thomas, soldier, I 107.
Prickman, Jonathan, I 394.
Prime, Amelia, III 118, 118 n. 1.
Prince, Elizabeth, II 401 n. 1.
Prince, Richard, civil servant, II 401 n. 1; Second of Council, II 418; Dep-Governor of Fort St. George, II 321, 401, 402; his marriage, II 401 n. 1; his survey of ground, II 419; his report on the records, II 421; responsible for Clive's expedition to Arcot, II 428; occupies the Great House in Charles Street, II 495, 498; resigns and sails for England, II 427; references, II 406, 461 n. 1; III 545.
Pringle, Captain John; his road survey, III 136; Captain of Guides, III 173 n. 1; his plan of the Cauvery embankment, III 135; his ramrod, III 246.
Printer, Company's, III 139.
Prisons, II 228, 229; at the Choultry, I 241, 555; II 26, 226, 228; need for new, I 431; for soldiers, I 477; under the Town Hall, I 559; II 87, 186, 186 n. 1, 228, 463, 500, 621; III 45; in the Fort, II 72; in the Town Wall, II 76; the Cock-house, II 83, 229; Town, II 228, 575; proposed new, II 500, 501; III 311; in the Fort gateways, III 24; at the Justice's Court-house, III 474; Poligar's, III 464, 474. (Vide Jail, Gaol, Cock-house.)
Prisoners; long confinement of, II 173; Cutwal's, III 331.
Prisoners of War, British; number with Hyder in 1780, III 207; delivered by Saffrein to Hyder, III 261, 451; treatment of, III 243; number restored in 1784, III 244, 244 n. 1; number remaining with Tippoo, III 244, 451.
Prisoners of War; English of Madras to be. II 361; exchange of English and French, II 361, 367, 580.
Prisoners of War, Dutch, III 238, 290.
Prisoners of War, French; disposal of, II 587; III 143; lodged in the North Granary, III 144, 159 n. 6, 507; in the Fort, III 144, 290.
Prisoners of War, Spanish, II 587 n. 1.
Privateers, French, II 42.
Prize money, Sadras, III 446.
Proby, William, I 269.
Proby, Charles, factor; arrives, I 202; receives charge of Fort St. George, I 203; goes to Masulipatam, I 208; depredated by Winter, I 218; seduced by Winter, I 231; joins Winter's party, I 226, 235; summons Jearsey from Masulipatam, I 229; his narrative of the revolution, I 229, 229 n. 1; his place at the General Table, I 243; in Council, I 244; attempts to seize a ship, I 249; goes hunting, I 250; acknowledges the Commission, I 256; his letter to Winter, I 238; dismissed the service, I 264; his widow, I 450 n. 2, 482 n. 5; references, I 152, 219, 223, 225, 225 n. 2, 227, 227 n. 1, 228, 236, 239, 240, 245, 247, 254, 257, 483 n. 7, 8; II 543, 576.
Proby, Dorothy, widow of Charles, Havildar at, I 268; Dutch
Proby, I 450 n. 2, 482 n. 5; III 576.
Proby, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 8, 485.
Proby, Frances, I 483 n. 7, 582, 582 n. 3.
Proby, William, civil servant; his service and salary, I 483; his marriage, I 483 n. 7, 582 n. 3; Secretary, I 508, 549; at the Mount, I 582.
Procter, Joshua, I 241. II 354 n. 4; Danish missionaries at, I 412.
Proctor, George, III 318 n. 1; Mayor, II 397; British capture of, 1781, III 190, 554. 233, 233 n. 1, 237; terms of capitulation, III 238; restored to the Dutch, 1785, III 243; French fleet at, III 259; its lake or backwater, III 312; sandbanks off, III 495; references, I 524; III 322 n. 2.
Puloo Penang, III 408.
Punch-houses; kept by garrison officers II 180; called Bunch-houses, I 242.
Public-houses; licences for, I 377; II 500; licences for, I 377; III 501; kept by Ryley and Augur, I 388; rules for, I 449; as lodgings, II 62; eligibility of soldiers to keep, II 298; rules for, I 449; as lodgings, II 62; eligibility of soldiers to keep, II 298; police control of, III 311. (Vide Public-houses, Taverns.)
Public Works aided by Lotteries, III 516.
Public Worship, attendance at, I 220, 221; II 74, 82, 83, 151; III 538.
Puckoly, water carrier, III 173; etymology, III 173 n. 2.
Puckole, Major William; appointed Commissioner, I 341, 377, 390; his inquiry, I 378, 387; his proposals to the Garrison, I 379, 434; his Diary, I 398, 442; his reference to Roman churches, II 44, 45; his death, I 377 n. 2; references, I 304, 436, 441.
Pudukotta, II 445 n. 1.
Pugh, Joseph, III 570.
Pugh's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Pullec village, II 305, 305 n. 3.
Pullicat; Dutch factory at, I 12; its trade, I 13; British factory at, I 13; Fort Geldria in, I 28 n. 2, 45; III 447; besieged by Moslems, 1644, I 62, 64; besieged by Hindus, 1645, I 65, 73; differences with Fort St. George, I 63, 65; action between Hindus and Moslems at, I 64; losses by famine at, I 75; population of, I 89; besieged by Hindus in 1656, I 166; situation of the Dutch at, I 168; Winter at, I 260, 261;
plundering in, II 16; farmed out, II 19; called 'Persiwaca,' 'Peersha Waux,' and 'Persiawalk,' II 105, 168, 192; rendition demanded in 1712, II 107; brickfields in, II 168; administered by Government, II 192; leased to Krishna, II 233; its revenue, II 290; its redoubt, III 275, 275 n. 1; Lunatic Asylum in, III 414; Native Hospital in, III 499; references, I 10, 82, 580 n. 6; II 23, 104 n. 3, 253, 285 n. 2, 506 n. 4, 612, 613; III 562, 565, 567, 570.

Pybus, John, civil servant, II 337, 407 n. 1; at Fort St. David, II 388; volunteers for military service, II 428 n. 3; accompanies Clive to Arcot, II 428 n. 3; Supervisor at Fort Marlborough, II 437; Assay-master, II 490; in charge of Mint, II 491; his marriage, II 592 n. 2; meets the Queenborough, II 550; leave to England, II 562; in Council, II 589, 589 n. 2; his mission to Ceylon, 1762, II 592; his Journal, II 592; Trustee for the Nawab's debt, III 188; references, II 407, 537, 538, 560; III 91 n. 1.

Pybus, Martha, daughter of John Pybus, III 91 n. 1.

Pybus, Martha, wife of John Pybus, II 592 n. 2.

Pyroft, Sir Thomas, III 571.

Pyroft's Gardens. (Vide Gardens.)

Pyroft's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Pyte, Ann, II 323.

Pyte, David, II 237, 238.

Pz., abbreviation of poiz, weight, I 509, 509 n. 3.

Q.

Qt., Qts., abbreviation of the words containing, contents, I 337, 337 n. 4, 370, 370 n. 4.

Quadrant, astronomical, III 347.

Quartermaster-General, III 171, 130.

Quarter Sessions, I 493; held by Governor and Councillors, II 241, 440; Judges of, III 102; case against Stratton, et al., at, III 116; trials at, III 140, 219; composition of jury, III 219; trial of Cochrane at, III 379; references, II 244 n. 1; III 324, 428, 429, 464. (Vide Courts of Justice.)

Quarters; provided by Winter, I 214; Chaplain's, I 426; II 247; for Factors and Writers in the Old College, I 501, 561 n. 1; II 78, 204; Surgeon's, I 565; II 257; for the Governor in the Inner Fort, II 83; for Councillors in the Fort House, II 115; for civil servants in the Fort Square, III 120, 204; III 18; for Garrison officers on the Parade, II 574, 600-602; III 293; for Artillery officers at the Mount, III 54, 167; for Garrison officers in Old Artillery Barracks, III 131; for civil servants, III 167, 292; for military officers at Poonamallee, III 168; for naval officers, III 292, 372, 436; for civil servants in the Fort Square and Portuguese Square, III 293, 371, 524; for Members of Council, III 372, 435, 521, 522.

Quibble Island, III 537, 562; described, III 571.

Quit Rent, I 441-445; III 294-300; Portuguese of Christian Town exempt from, I 388; collected by Rental General, I 442; difficulty of collecting, I 388, 442; III 298; claims for, I 510, 511; first imposed in 1681, I 547; revenue from, I 513; II 82, 180, 205, 236, 238, 240, 436; collection of, I 537; III 8, 300; exemption of weavers of Collect Petta from, II 169; for Fort extension, II 448; abolished and re-imposed, III 6, 7; authority for levy of, III 8, 295-297, 326; arrears of, III 129, 294; exemption of Parihas, etc., from, III 130; payable on leased land, III 161; exemption of domestic servants from, III 165; Macartney's minute on, III 295; origin of, III 298; Bromley's refusal to pay, III 302; paid voluntarily, III 325; decision on legality of, III 326; inadequate for road repair, III 369; rate of, III 435; references, I 537 n. 4; III 5.

Quedah, Mission to, III 58, 58 n. 3.

Quigley, John, I 152.

R.

Rack, arrack, I 537; etymology, I 537 n. 3.

Raddon, Edward; Mayor, III 553.
Ragava (or Raga) Paṭṭan; Town Rambha, in Ganjam, III 175.

Conicoply, I 123, 123 n. 3, 141, 141 n. 3, 142, 146, 149, 150, 150 n. 1; III 182, 187; his grant from Aiyappa Naik, I 151; III 185; his cowle from Cogan and Day, I 151; III 185; appointed Town Broker, I 151; his cowles from Ivie and Greenhill, I 152; his services, I 183, 186, 187; references, I 151 n. 3, 152 n. 3.

Ragava Paṭṭan, jun., III 187.

Rāghoji Bhonsla, Marāthā General; founder of Nagpore, II 279; attacks Trichinopoly, II 279; grants cowles for Chinapatam and Tevnapatam, II 280.

Rāgu Paṭṭan, III 187.

Rain, Dr. William; prisoner at Bangalore, III 243, 411 n. 6; Head Surgeon, III 411.

Rainfall at Samulcotta, III 410.

Rainier, Eliza, III 436 n. 1.

Rainier, Admiral Peter, R.N., III 436; his marriage, III 436 n. 1; acquires a house as Naval Hospital, III 514.

Rajah Cooley (Rīṣā Kūli), I 197, 197 n. 2, 209, 207 n. 3. (Vide Neknām Khān.)

Rajahmundry, II 286, 286 n. 5; Circar of, III 333; forests of, III 396.

Rājāpur, I 47, 47 n. 1.

Rajput; enlistment of, I 216, 216 n. 1; called Rashboots, I 581, 581 n. 6; Popham’s offer to raise a body of, III 212.

Ram Chandree (Rāmachandra), merchant, II 276.

Ram, George Andrew, civil servant; Coroner, III 63, 110, 310; opposes Stratton’s Government, III 107; holds inquest on Pigot, III 108; reports verdict of jury, III 116.

Rām Rājā (Rām Rāyā) of Vijayanagar attacks San Thome in 1558, I 294, 295.

Rāmā Rājā, Marāthā; at Gingee, I 516; regent for Sāhū, I 519; II 270; negotiates with Yale, I 519; grants Tevnapatam and Cuddalore, I 593; conquered by the Mogul, II 106.

Rāmanāikpetta, iron-smelting at, III 410.

Rāmanūja Daśā Pātram, a form of prayer, III 193, 193 n. 2; suspended at Triplicane, III 194.

Rāmappa; Linguist, II 52; Chief Dubash, II 137.

Rāmanārāze (Rāmarāz), III 390.

Rāmāswāmī Nayudu, B.; his Memoir on the revenue system, I 81 n. 1; his account of first settlement at Madras, I 86; his statement re the Town Temple, I 95, 96.

Rambha, in Ganjam, III 175.

Rāmeswarām, II 594 n. 1.

Rāmnād, II 315.

Rāmpa, pepper from, III 334.

Rāmārāz, Poligar, I 582.

Ramsay, Allan, III 320.

Ramsay, Dr. George, II 247; III 550.

Ramsay, Sir George, Bt., III 234, 234 n. 2.

Rand, Ann, III 322 n. 4.

Randall, Nicholas, I 151.

Randall, William; his affidavit, III 101.

Randell, Rebecca, I 450.

Ranga Pillai; his houses in the Fort, III 511.

Ranga Pillai, Ananda; his Diary, II 353, 372.

Rangoes, long beads, II 324, 324 n. 13.

Ranlaekers, small guns, I 471.

Ransom of Madras, II 361, 365, 366.

Raphael, Edward, free merchant, III 324, 326; Syndic for the R. C. Church, III 393; a founder of the Carnatic Bank, III 423; his death, III 487.

Rashboots, Rajputs, I 581, 581 n. 6.

Ratcliff, Frances, II 59 n. 6.

Rattray, James, sea-captain, III 263.

Rāvanappāa Cēṭṭī, III 511, 571.

Rawlings, Richard, sea-captain, II 41, 66.

Raworth, Robert, civil servant; visits Dāūd Khān, II 7, 17 n. 4, 18; visits Ziyā-ud-dīn Khān, II 21; amasses present for the Mogul, II 25; surveys Pēddānaiķpetta, II 25; Mayor, III 552; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 103, 128; his report on the Garrison officers, II 129; his revolt, II 131, 132, 140, 197; imprisons Hugonin, II 131; goes to Pondicherry, II 131; dies in Paris, II 131; his putative daughter, goes to 246; references, II 41 n. 1, 67, 67 n. 2, 69.

Ray, Captain, R.N., II 341.

Rayavottah, III 489.

Rāybāg; Father Éphraim at, I 47; Woodman’s trade at, I 47 n. 1; Woodman’s letter from, I 48; Littleton arrives from, I 144, 144 n. 2.

Raylawar, Naik of Kistnapatam, I 43, 43 n. 6, 44.

Raymond, Hugh, sea-captain, II 133.

Raynes, Thomas, sea-captain, I 551.

Read, Elizabeth, III 68 n. 1.


Reals of Eight. (Vide Coinage.)
Reapers, reepers, roofing battens, III 465, 465 n. 1.

Reay, Ensign, II 128.

de Rebrey, Captain; assaults San Thomé, I 312; his escalade, I 313-315; makes a sortie, I 322; relieves a French post, I 323; wounded, I 323; assumes charge of San Thomé, I 326; killed, I 329; reference, I 327.

Record Room, Record Office, II 262; III 562.

Recorder of Madraspatam; appointment of, III 473; Sir T. Strange as, III 475; principal Judge, III 476; officers of his Court, III 477, 478; his Court-house, III 505, 523; his attention drawn to land tenure, III 532.

Recorder of the Mayor's Court; Sir J. Biggs as, I 495, 499; takes the oath, I 500, 501.

Records, Fort St. George, at the India Office, I 2, 3; II 340.

Records, Fort St. George, at Madras, I 1, 341-343; II 143-145, 195 n. 3; exploration of, I 2, 3; earliest document, I 341; earliest letter from Fort St. George, I 41 n. 1; collection of grants, I 71; classification of, I 341-343, 343 n. 1; vicissitudes of, I 342; references to A. Hamilton in, II 86; lacunae in, II 340, 340 n. 2, 353; carried to Pondicherry, I 70; II 421; Prince's report on, II 421; relating to Fort St. David, I 343; II 143, 421; relating to Fort Marlborough, II 421; Siege Journal, II 539; relating to Manila, II 587; Pybus's Diary, II 592; relating to Cauvery irrigation, II 593; proceedings of Board of Police, III 13; Book of Grants of Ground, III 56; in the Secretary's Office, III 288.

Records, High Court, III 480.

Records, Mayor's Court; voluminous in 1750, II 421, 421 n. 2; cash-books, II 500; now existing, III 480, 481.

Records, Pondicherry, II 376, 536 n. 3, 553.

Recreations; cock-fighting, I 173; hawking, I 142, 173; hunting, I 250, 260; billiards, II 84, 303; III 501; riding, shooting, coursing, backgammon, II 84; bowls, II 61, 61 n. 2, 63, 63 n. 4, 84; gambling, I 174; II 37, 38, 62, 249, 418.

Recruits. (Vide Garrison.)

Redhead, Thomas, III 422, 423.

Redhills; laterite from, I 28; village of Palli at, I 82; II 305 n. 3; Call's garden at, III 408.

Redwood; stocked as missiles, I 474, 474 n. 3; stored on the Island, II 303; a reserved commodity, II 324; called Logwood, II 358.

van Reed, Adrian, I 497.

Reepers, roof battens, III 291, 291 n. 2.

Rees, William, II 209.

'Regalia' of the Mayor's Court, II 502, 502 n. 1. (Vide Insignia.)

Registrar; of the Admiralty Court, I 493; of conveyances of property, II 274; of the Choultry Court, II 318, 305, 362 n. 1, 379, 473, 473 n. 6; of the Mayor's Court, I 502, 502 n. 3; II 31; III 137, 188 n. 3, 471; of the Sea Gate, III 371.

Regulating Act, III 12, 225.

Reinbold, Colonel, III 244.

Recorder of the Mayor's Court; Sir J. Biggs as, I 495, 499; takes the oath, Rene d'Angouleme (or Renatus), I 500, 501. Father; his petition, II 47; succeeds

Records, Fort St. George, at the India Office, I 2, 3; II 340. a testimonial II 50.

Records, Fort St. George, at Madras, Rene, Father; nominated Apostolic Missionary, 1744, III 338; his reasons for exploration of, I 2, 3; earliest document, I 341; earliest letter from Fort St. George, I 41 n. 1; collection of grants, I 71; classification of, I 341-343, 343 n. 1; vicissitudes of, I 342; references to A. Hamilton in, II 86; lacunae in, II 340, 340 n. 2, 353; carried to Pondicherry, I 70; II 421; Prince's report on, II 421; relating to Fort St. David, I 343; II 143, 421; relating to Fort Marlborough, II 421; Siege Journal, II 539; relating to Manila, II 587; Pybus's Diary, II 592; relating to Cauvery irrigation, II 593; proceedings of Board of Police, III 13; Book of Grants of Ground, III 56; in the Secretary's Office, III 288.

Records, High Court, III 480.

Records, Mayor's Court; voluminous in 1750, II 421, 421 n. 2; cash-books, II 500; now existing, III 480, 481.

Records, Pondicherry, II 376, 536 n. 3, 553.

Recreations; cock-fighting, I 173; hawking, I 142, 173; hunting, I 250, 260; billiards, II 84, 303; III 501; riding, shooting, coursing, backgammon, II 84; bowls, II 61, 61 n. 2, 63, 63 n. 4, 84; gambling, I 174; II 37, 38, 62, 249, 418.

Recruits. (Vide Garrison.)

Redhead, Thomas, III 422, 423.

Redhills; laterite from, I 28; village of Palli at, I 82; II 305 n. 3; Call's garden at, III 408.

Redwood; stocked as missiles, I 474, 474 n. 3; stored on the Island, II 303; a reserved commodity, II 324; called Logwood, II 358.

van Reed, Adrian, I 497.

Reepers, roof battens, III 291, 291 n. 2.

Rees, William, II 209.

'Regalia' of the Mayor's Court, II 502, 502 n. 1. (Vide Insignia.)

Registrar; of the Admiralty Court, I 493; of conveyances of property, II 274; of the Choultry Court, II 318, 305, 362 n. 1, 379, 473, 473 n. 6; of the Mayor's Court, I 502, 502 n. 3; II 31; III 137, 188 n. 3, 471; of the Sea Gate, III 371.

Regulating Act, III 12, 225.

Reinbold, Colonel, III 244.

Recorder of the Mayor's Court; Sir J. Biggs as, I 495, 499; takes the oath, I 500, 501.

Records, Fort St. George, at the India Office, I 2, 3; II 340.

Records, Fort St. George, at Madras, I 1, 341-343; II 143-145, 195 n. 3; exploration of, I 2, 3; earliest document, I 341; earliest letter from Fort St. George, I 41 n. 1; collection of grants, I 71; classification of, I 341-343, 343 n. 1; vicissitudes of, I 342; references to A. Hamilton in, II 86; lacunae in, II 340, 340 n. 2, 353; carried to Pondicherry, I 70; II 421; Prince's report on, II 421; relating to Fort St. David, I 343; II 143, 421; relating to Fort Marlborough, II 421; Siege Journal, II 539; relating to Manila, II 587; Pybus's Diary, II 592; relating to Cauvery irrigation, II 593; proceedings of Board of Police, III 13; Book of Grants of Ground, III 56; in the Secretary's Office, III 288.

Records, High Court, III 480.

Records, Mayor's Court; voluminous in 1750, II 421, 421 n. 2; cash-books, II 500; now existing, III 480, 481.

Records, Pondicherry, II 376, 536 n. 3, 553.

Recreations; cock-fighting, I 173; hawking, I 142, 173; hunting, I 250, 260; billiards, II 84, 303; III 501; riding, shooting, coursing, backgammon, II 84; bowls, II 61, 61 n. 2, 63, 63 n. 4, 84; gambling, I 174; II 37, 38, 62, 249, 418.

Recruits. (Vide Garrison.)

Redhead, Thomas, III 422, 423.

Redhills; laterite from, I 28; village of Palli at, I 82; II 305 n. 3; Call's garden at, III 408.
Revenue of Madras, I 510-513 ; II 102, 135, 180, 240, 326, 422, 435 ; III 3, 442 ; Measuring dues, I 148, 148 n. 2 ; Fishermen's licences, I 148 ; II 82 ; Customs, I 179, 179 n. 1, 246, 395, 451, 470 ; II 81 ; uniformity of rates for all classes, I 419 ; taxes for houses, lands, and conservancy, I 441 ; land sales preferred to quit rent, I 442 ; Weighing dues, I 451 ; methods of raising, I 468, 471 ; increase demanded, I 511, 513 ; from Quit Rent, I 537 ; II 205 ; from Town Concoply's dues, I 573 ; of the Corporation, I 559 ; II 500 ; from villages, II 82 ; territorial, III 3 ; percentage for the Governor of territorial, II 565 ; percentage for civil and military servants of territorial, III 2.

Revenue Survey, II 236. (Vide Surveys.)

Revolution of 1665, I 224 ; Company petition the King, I 255 ; action taken, I 255 ; mentioned by Navarette, I 279.

Revolution of 1776, III 90-96 ; its origin, III 104 ; inquiry to be held re. III 105 ; effect of news in England, III 119 ; Ward's account of, III 278 ; references, III 141, 374, 389.

Reynolds, Captain, R.N., III 260.
Reynolds, George, II 473.

de Rezende, Captain Pedro Barreto ; his account of San Thomé, I 297-299 ; his plan of San Thomé, I 299, 308.

Riccard, Sir Andrew, I 211, 216 ; Governor of the Company, I 341.

Rice, sea-captain, II 620.

Richards, Richard, I 107.
Richards, Robert, III 358.

Richardson, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 3.
Richardson, John, civil servant ; confined in the Cock-house, II 175.

Richardson, Colonel John, III 420, 521.

Richardson, Mary, I 587 n. 2.

Richardson, Robert, II 178.

Richardson, Sarah, II 128 n. 2.

Richardson, Lieut. William ; a soldier of the Garrison, I 241 n. 5 ; imprisoned by Winter, I 241 ; advises on the fortifications, I 364, 430, 431 ; his foraging-party seize supplies, I 424, 412 ; subscribes to St. Mary's, I 423 ; his commissions, I 435, 437 ; accompanies Master and Gyfford on tours to the Bay, I 448, 467 ; his daughter, II 128 n. 2.

Ricketts, Gilbert, advocate, III 478, 485 ; a proprietor of the Courier, III 519 ; Registrar of the Supreme Court, III 510 n. 4.

Ricson, Mary, I 575 n. 4.

Riding School, II 575.

Río de Janeiro, II 152.

le Ris, M., Governor of Mahé, II 376.

Risby, Henry, sea-captain, I 255, 256.

Ritchie, Mr., marine surveyor, III 269, 269 n. 1.

River, Elambore (or North) ; its wharf, II 296, 307, 308 ; diversion of, II 81, 301 ; new channel cut by freshests and adapted, II 493, 520, 523 ; old channel dammed and filled up, II 520, 525, 572 ; old bed depicted, II 529 ; further diversion proposed, III 216 ; encroachment on Port, III 275. (Vide Elambore River, North River.)

River of Madras ; two streams with a common mouth, I 10 ; cut between the two streams, II 123, 123 n. 2, 203 ; the bar, I 482, 482 n. 2 ; II 80 ; cutting the bar, II 350 ; the backwater, II 87.

River, Triplicane ; ford near Turing's garden, III 58. (Vide Triplicane River, Cooum River.)

Rix-dollars. (Vide Coinage.)

Rizá Kuli, I 209 n. 3, 212 n. 1, 213 n. 7. (Vide Neknám Kháñ.)

Roach, Aedodata, II 38 n. 7.

Roach, Major John ; appointed Ensign 1706, II 38, 39 ; his previous service, II 38, 39 ; his marriage, II 38 n. 7 ; his service at Fort St. David, II 128, 129 ; recommended as Captain-Major, II 129 ; rewarded, II 131, 132 ; his week-end at Pondicherry, II 153 n. 1 ; his action at Trivatore, II 154 ; his good services, II 154 ; appointed Major on the Coast, II 154, 155, 197 ; receives a gold medal, II 154, 155 ; leave to Bengal, II 158 ; goes to Manila without leave and is dismissed, II 158 ; reappointed by the Company, II 197 ; heads the Mayor's procession, II 242 ; enters Council, II 245 ; elects the civil service, II 246 ; Paymaster, II 232, 254 n. 3 ; member of Committee of Survey, II 254 ; his character assailed, II 246 ; commands expedition to Porto Novo, II 246 n. 2 ; retires to England, II 253 ; references, II 130, 227, 257, 258 ; III 547.

Road, George, I 494.
Roads; construction of, III 312; proposed tax for, III 324; maintenance of, III 368, 369; lottery fund for, III 446, 512, 516.

Roadstead of Madras described, I 369.

Roberts, Elizabeth, I 483 n. 8.

Roberts, Ephraim, II 209.

Roberts, Gabriel, civil servant, I 483; his marriage, I 483 n. 8; his house, I 538; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 67, 128.

Roberts, William; Alderman, II 439.

Robinson, Benjamin, II 408-414; his inventions and writings, II 408; associated with Popham in land purchase, III 162; his banksall, III 164; Alderman, III 190, 476; thrice Mayor, III 554.

Robinson, Diana, II 187 n. 1.

Robson, James, soldier and doctor, II 200.

Robson, Dr. Thomas, II 69, 146; officiates for Bulkley, II 145; Senior Surgeon, II 145 n. 2; his marriage, II 145 n. 5; a School Overseer, II 164; his death, II 177 n. 4; references, II 164 n. 4; III 187 n. 1, 213; III 550.

Robson, Lieut. William, II 539.

Rodrigues, Bartholomew, freeman, I 118; his banksall, III 164; foreman of Grand Jury, III 420; his house in the Fort, III 420; his death, III 473, 473 n. 7; his estate, III 510; references, III 79, 110, 178 n. 3, 351.

Ross, Mary Clara, III 140 n. 1.

Ross, Major-General Patrick; arrives as Lt.-Col. and Chief Engineer, III 20; his previous career, III 19, 319; carries out final reform of Fort, III 1, 19; his proposals for new West front, III 20, 20 n. 2, 22, 27-29.
inscription on St. George's Bastion, III 26; his field service at Tanjore, III 20, 26; commended, III 27; his estimates of cost of new works, III 31, 125; his opinion on Bound Hedge, III 32; his proposals for General Hospital, III 35; designs the Arsenal, III 35; his control of Hospital and Arsenal work, III 36; receives grant of ground, III 58; his house in the Luz, III 62, 62 n. 3; his remarks on Poonamallee Fort, III 77; his report on Black Town rampart, III 123; his proposals for new East front of Fort, III 124; his progress reports, III 124, 125, 273; his marriage, III 140 n. 1; leave to England, 1778, III 125, 150, 152, 156; returns to Madras, 1782, III 273; his proposals for a Granary and Magazine, III 274; his work on cisterns, III 280; in charge of Waterworks, III 283; objections to walling the Cemetery, III 290; objections to rebuilding of Capuchin church, III 294; his survey proposals and review of past surveys, III 345, 346; his quarters, III 350; his opinion re Charity School, III 350; his opinion re site for Exchange, III 364, 365; member of Exchange Committee, III 366; a Manager of the Theatrical Society, III 369; his report on the Beach House, III 370; his design for Fourbeck's bridge, III 400; serves in Mysore campaign, 1791-92, III 437; leave to England, 1793, III 414 n. 1; proposals for a Jail, III 433; proposes a reservoir in Black Town, III 494; converts Old Granary into Custom House, III 508-510; his report on De Silva's land, III 514; reports on site for Kerr's Chapel, III 515, 516; his inquiries re Popham's channel, III 517; retires to England, 1802, III 549; references, III 24 n. 3, 38, 46, 75, 82 n. 2, 126, 275, 351.

Ross, William, civil servant, III 82 n. 2, 129 n. I; Rental-General and Scavenger, III 129; Registrar of the Choultry, III 158; his report on Company's lands, III 158, 287; resigns, III 305; reference, III 212.


Roswell, Captain Henry, R.N., II 341.

Rotheram, Frances, II 209 n. 1.

Roumel, umbrella of dignity, I 445 n. 4; rules for the use of, I 445; forbidden to certain natives, I 571; granted to Y. Venkanna and N. Verona, II 126; Paupa Braminy's, II 132; permission to use, II 235. (Vide Rundell.)

Roundel-Boys, II 141; III 165; wages of, II 350; III 15. (Vide Rundel-Boys.)

Rounder, I 435, 438 n. 3; II 351 n. 2; of the Trambands, I 529.

Round house, a hut, I 512, 512 n. 2; ship's cabin, III 78, 78 n. 1, 220.

Rouf, Francis, free merchant and civil servant, II 240 n. 2, 254 n. 3; nominated Alderman, II 240; Mayor, II 242; III 552; Sheriff, III 555; enters the service as Councillor, II 254 n. 3; his widow, II 318; references, II 257, 272 n. 1.

Rowe, John, I 31.

Rowley, Colonel, III 244.

Rowley, John, III 478.

Roworth, Mark, III 419.

Royal Society; send astronomers to Fort Marlborough, II 590; invoke aid of E. I. Company, II 591; recommend Dr. Lind, III 178.

Royapetta village, II 504, 614; III 62 n. 6, 536; land and garden-houses near, II 506, 615, 615 n. 1; references, III 537, 568, 572.

Royapuram, suburb of Madras, I 10; III 514 n. 3.


de Rozario, Michael, II 315.

Rubber grown in Madras, III 408.

Ruby Brokerage, II 135, 326.

Ruby Brokers, petition of, II 326.

Rubies, from Pegu, III 320.

Rudrappa, his statement, III 299.

Rudrige, factors' dubash; imprisoned, I 128; fined, I 132, 134; builds temples, I 140; assaults a mendicant, I 142; reference, I 141 n. 5.

Rumbold, Frances, III 149.

Rumbold, Sir George Beriman, Bt., III 149.
Rumbold, Henry, brother of Thomas Rumbold, III 141.
Rumbold, Henry, uncle of Thomas Rumbold, father of Thomas Rumbold, III 141.
Rumbold, Sir Thomas, Bt.; his early career, III 141; enters the civil service, 1752, III 141, 112 n. 2; transferred to the army, II 511; holds so-called Council meetings, III 141; acquires plans of Mauritius, III 143; reviews progress of fortifications, III 154; his minute on Governor's residences, III 166; resuscitates the Body Guard, III 174; forms a Garrison Band, III 174; his estimate of the Nawab's debt, III 189; orders survey of Hoghill, III 214; his decision re Triplicane Temple, III 380; grants land to Plumer, III 419; created a baronet, III 446, 149; his difference with Bengal, III 446; quarrels with Hyder and the Nizam, III 448; sends an envoy to Hyder, III 447; resigns, III 448, 215, 219; his departure, III 106; his fortune, III 219; alleged gifts received by, III 224; charges against, III 148, 149; dismissed retrospectively, III 148; his estate, marriages, death, III 149; biographical notice. portrait, III 148, 149; references, I 150, 151; II 511 n. 3, 624; III 103, 109, 146, 153, 154, 179, 183, 185, 187, 188, 193, 282, 398, 545, 579.
Rumbold, Thomas, jun., III 141.
Rumbold, William, brother of Thomas Rumbold, III 141.
Rumbold, William, father of Thomas Rumbold, III 141.
Rumbold, William, son of Thomas Rumbold, III 141, 143.
Rumley, Captain Charles, III 213.
Rundall, Colonel Charles, III 571, 571 n. 2.
Rundall, Henriette, III 571 n. 2.
Rundall's Road. (Vide Streets.)
Rundelers, umbrella bearers, I 143, 143 n. 9, 448, 448 n. 5. (Vide Roundel-Boys.)
Rundell, umbrella of dignity, I 499. (Vide Roundel.)
Rupec. (Vide Coinage.)

Russell, Claud, civil servant; joined 1752, III 112 n. 1; Accountant-General of the Mayor's Court, II 440; Sheriff, III 555, 556; Mayor, III 553; Prize Commissary, II 583; ordered to Manila, II 586; in Council, III 84; proposed as Resident in Tanjore, III 86; supports Pigott, III 87; claims aid of the Garrison, III 88, 90, 112; suspended by the Majority, III 89, 90, 112; claims Hughes's aid, III 116; gives a ball at the Mount, III 118; transferred to the army, II 511; holds so-called Council meetings, III 141; appointed Governor, III 109; his affidavit, III 112; his marriage, III 106 n. 2, 140 n. 1; ordered to England, III 104 n. 1; references, II 457; III 98, 121, 219. Russell, Frances, I 140 n. 1.
Russell, Dr. Patrick; appointed Naturalist, III 332; his researches, III 333; his book on snakes, III 410.
Russia, overland journey through, III 348.

Russums, fees, perquisites, III 466; etymology, III 466 n. 2.
Rustam Beg, I 145, 205; plunders Triplicane Temple, I 142, 142 n. 4.
Rutledge (Rutlidge), Lieut. Richard, III 244.
Rutter, William, III 491.
Ryley, Ann, II 124.
Ryley, Charles, soldier, I 124, 124 n. 1; public-house keeper, I 388; free- man, I 450; his death, II 124 n. 1.
van Ryne, Jan, II 95, 95 n. 1.

S.
de Saa, Hieronimo, vicar-general, I 101 n. 2.
Sa'adatullah Khan, Nawab; as Dewan demands Madras villages, II 104; Deputy-Nawab, II 107; Nawab of the Carnatic, 1713, II 107 n. 2; demands production of Mogul's farman, II 153; receives a present, II 155; demands the new villages, II 194; his advice to Collet and letter to Elwick, II 194; his expedition to Gingee and reduction of Tanjore, II 277; his death in 1732, II 281, 278; references, II 179, 195 n. 2, 284 n. 2, 290.

Saat Maganam. (Vide Saat Maganam.)
Sadiankuppam village, under Trivaratore, I 410, 581; II 285 n. 2; granted in 1742, II 285, 289, 503; its revenue, II 291, 291 n. 2.
Sadleir, Anthony, civil servant; his early career, III 196; Mayor, III 554; provisional Councillor, III 115; relieved by Smith, III 117; his minute on caste dispute, III 194; his indictment of the Government, III 196-200; suspended, III 200, 221; his apprehensions confirmed, III 200; addresses Bengal and the Company, III 210; his reply to Munro's challenge, III 211; his charges against Whitehill, III 212; reinstated, III 212, 221 n. 2; Member of the Select Committee, III 254 n. 1; his mission to Cuddalore, III 242; his mission to Tipoo, III 243, 468; his contentiousness, III 225; his duel with Macartney, III 225, 226; his death at Masulipatam, III 226 n. 1; references, III 302, 315.

Sadras, or Sadraspatam, I 87; variants of the name, I 87 n. 2; Dutch factory at, I 278, 319 n. 7; wrongly described as British, I 319, 319 n. 7; Dutch Chief at, I 446; wrecks near, II 197 n. 1, 206; Eckman at, II 356; Palk's negotiations at, II 433, 434; Heron escapes to, II 476; Madras ladies sent to, II 546; captured by the French, II 546; French prisoners at, II 580; Munro demands supplies at, II 203; surrenders to the British, III 237; prize money, III 446; references, I 524; II 340 n. 1; III 60 n. 4.

Saif-ar-Ali Khan, Nawab; visits San Thomé, 1735, II 278; meets the Marathas, II 278; is proclaimed Nawab, II 279; buys off the Marathas, II 279; visits Madras, II 280-282; his grant of villages, II 503; proposes pilgrimage to Mecca, II 280 n. 3; assassinated at Vellore, II 284; his family favoured by the French, II 388; references, II 285 n. 1, 291.

Safflower, II 325, 325 n. 2.

Saffur, Coja, (Khwajah Safar), II 107.

Sago-palm, cultivation of, III 410, 411.

Sahib Jaddh (Sahib-zada); etymology, Herons house at, II 61 accounts

Saffur, Coia (Khwajah Safar), II 107. 16; Uscan's steps at, II 38; to be inspected by Robins, I 408, 409; Governor of, III 252.

de St. Hilaire, Dr. Jean Baptiste, II 195, 195 n. 2.

St. John's Charity School, Wapping, III 398, 399.

St. Luck, Island of, III 401.

St. Thomas the Apostle; his traditional connexion with San Thomé, I 286; II 99; his visit to Gondophares, I 286; Bishop Medlycott's researches re, I 286; martydom of, I 286, 287, 293; II 97; shrine of, I 287, 287 n. 5; accounts of his burial place, I 294, 294 n. 1, 306, 307; traditions regarding, I 297 n. 1, 299, 489, 490; grave opened in 1729, II 232.

St. Thomas's Mount, I 3; a landmark, I 9, 291; hawking at, I 142; first reference in the records to, I 142 n. 5; traditional scene of St. Thomas's martyrdom, I 286; II 97; visited by Marco Polo and other travellers, I 287; shrine of St. Thomas at, I 287; II 97; discovery of cross in 1547, I 290, 291, 294, 299; II 97; legend of bleeding cross of, I 291, 294; II 97, 98, 101; inscription on cross, I 294; cross depicted, I 294 n. 2; II 97; its church, I 293, 293 n. 9, 294, 306, 317, II 100; called Antenodur, I 293; described by Navarette, I 307; visited by Bowrey, I 307; described by Fryer, I 317; reputed burial place of St. Thomas, I 317; II 76; Master at, I 446; Company's Garden House at, I 476; II 61, 84, 96, 121; a sanatorium and holiday resort, I 476, II 614; Da'd Khan at, II 16; Uscan's steps at, II 38 n. 7, 231, 467, 558; III 111 n. 2, n. 3; Heron's house at, II 61; accounts of Salmon and Hamilton, II 95, 96; garden-houses at, II 97, 100, 557, 617; Father Tachard's account of, II 97, 98; Father Desideri's description of, II 99-102; called the Great Mount, II 100; its Feast, II 100; III 41; picture of the Virgin at, II 101; views of, II 95, 102; III 82; Da'd Khan's grant of land at, II 104, 121; Armenian property at, II 107; called Fringy Condah, II 109.
292 n. 2; Powney’s house at, II 315; Nawab’s army at, II 373; Goodwin at, II 375; residence prohibited at, II 375; women and children expelled and houses destroyed, II 377; Barnevall’s house at, II 404; Nawab at, II 514, 515, 517; Lawrence retreats from, II 538; Preston and Yusuf Khan at, II 545, 556; action at, II 549, 549 n. 2, 555; description of the action, II 557, 558, 558 n. 1; damage to property by the French, II 550, 552, 567, 584; its topography, II 557; Lawrence’s house at, II 567; III 111, 111 n. 2; Lally a prisoner at, II 583; Hyder Ali at, II 596, 597; III 82, 82 n. 2; mixed worship at, III 41; Artillery transferred to, III 54, 76, 198, 199; officers’ quarters at, III 54, 167; Nawab’s houses at, III 55; Court-martial at, III 71; officers’ dispute at, III 74; Irwin in command at, III 91, 92; Eidington’s mission to, III 93, 94; Horne’s house at, III 111, 111 n. 3; Russell’s house at, III 112; Time-gun at, III 115; social parties at, III 118; French prisoners at, III 144; Field force assembles at, III 202; supplies for Munro at, III 203; Munro arrives at, III 205; Hyder’s cavalry at, III 240; market at, III 329; road to, III 335, 512; alarm of Tipoo’s cavalry at, III 451; provision dealers of, III 485; under the Police Committee, III 486; Church land at, III 488; references, I 144, 157, 215, 299, 523, 524, 549 n. 1, 552; II 49, 61 n. 5, 76, 178, 186, 330 n. 9, 354, 375 n. 2, 539; III 58 n. 1, 107, 213, 253 n. 1, 293, 489, 541.


Saker, a small gun, I 269. (Vide Artillery.)

Sal ammoniac, I 452.

Ṣalābāt Jang, son of Nāṣīm-ul-mulk, II 291; becomes Nizam in 1750, II 201 n. 5; brother of Nāṣīr Jang, II 427; supported by the French, II 427, 478; British designs against, II 478.

Salaries; of civil establishment, I 393, 394, 452; II 64, 65, 77, 437, 438, 565; of Garrison, I 211, 214, 245, 247, 379; rate of exchange for, I 595 n. 2; of the Governor, II 564, 565; III 104, 222; of surgeons, II 566; of Councillors, III 104, 225; of the C.-in-C., III 222.

Sale by candle, II 232.

Salem district, III 404.

Ṣālāvāhāna era, I 94, 95 n. 3.

Ṣallābād, ṣallābād, established usage, I 345, 350 n. 4, 576, 576 n. 4, 581, 592, 593; etymology, I 345 n. 1; references, II 16, 28, 106, 110, 142.

Ṣallāmpores, Ṣalmāṁpores, II 134, 260; III 146.

Salmon, Ann, III 54 n. 3.

Salmon, Rev. Benjamin, III 12, 12 n. 1.

Salmon, Miss, III 118, 118 n. 3.

Salmon, Nathanael, II 557; Lawrence retreats from, II 558, 559; Preston and Yusuf Khan at, III 134, 260, 538; Preston and Yusuf Khan at, III 146.

Salmon, Rev. Thomas, II 71.

Salmon, Thomas; alludes to St. Mary’s altar-piece, I 427; a resident of Madras, II 2; Ensign of the Garrison, II 72, 89, III 82, 82 n. 2; mixed worship II 71; imprisoned and deported, II 72, 89, 95 n. 2, 253 n. 1, 381; his description of the surrender of Madras, II 353; his account of his loan to Nawab Safdar ‘All, II 280; at funeral of Lord Pigot, III 106.

Salmon, Henry, free merchant, II 207, 268.

Salomons, Abraham, II 232.

Salomons, Solomon; his loan to Government, II 338, 369; at Fort St. David, II 388; free merchant, II 436.

Salt Cottars, III 159 n. 7.

Salt, manufacture of, I 55, 235; dealings in, I 137.

Salt Pans, II 235, 235 n. 5; rented, II 406; west of Black Town, III 534.

Salter, Henry, I 438.

Salterwell, Mr., III 265.

Salutes; restriction of, I 488; rules for, I 532; II 212; on receipt of Mogul’s farman, II 111; on King’s Birthday, II 149; for Duck naroy, II 179; for Nawab Ṣaḍfar ‘Ali, II 280; at funeral of a Company’s Merchant, II 333; for Nawab Anwar-ud-din, II 343; new form of, II 543; at funeral of Lord Pigot, III 106.

Salvador, Francis, II 316.

Sambhaji, son of Sivaji, I 380 n. 1, 515 n. 4; succeeds his father, I 463; takes up arms against Aurangzeb, I 518; executed by Aurangzeb, I 519; II 270.

Sambooke (Sir) Jeremy, factor; in Council, I 217, 222; commended by Winter, I 218; Winter’s confidence in, I 223; writes to his father, I 224;
refuses to hear impeachment, I 226; supports Foxcroft, I 228, 239; advises arrest of Winter, I 240; wounded and made prisoner, I 226, 229, 229 n. 1, 231, 236, 240; his affidavit, I 224, 239-243; his imprisonment and illness, I 241, 250; his evidence re the Foxcrofts, I 243; his statement re Winter's claim to baronetcy, I 240; General Andrada of, I 243; or Captain-General of, I 21, 43, 298; his evidence re the Foxcrofts, I 243; or Captain-General of, I 21, 43, 298; his im-
Pitt desires a lease of, II 24; caste strikers at, II 27; orders to attack strikers at, II 28; native governor threatens Seaton, II 35, 36; Father Michel Ange at, II 40; its trade, II 87, 97; details regarding, II 95-102; described by Salmon and Hamilton, II 96; described by Tachard and Desideri, II 97, 98, 101; Dā'ūd Khān's jaghir at, II 105; Armenian designs on, II 107; Portuguese oppressed by native governor of, II 107; its roadstead, II 177; visited by Ducknarrow, II 179; Nawab Sa'ādatullah at, II 194, 195; road from Fort to, II 203; visit of Şādar 'Alī and Chandā Şāhib to, II 278; Nawab's escort returns to, II 280; Niẓām-ul-mulk visits, II 285; its mint closed, II 312; Anwar-ud-din visits, II 343; French landing siege of, I 326-334; II 96; China-straits of the French at, I 330; of, II 399, 401; Lawrence's report terms of capitulation, I 332, 333; on, II 400; claimed by the Portuguese, I 334, 344; II 400; captured from the French, I 335; British attack on, II 415; ships sent to lery at, II 415; leased to renters, II 422; its want of protection, II 433; its revenue, II 422, 435; demolished by the Dutch, I 334, 341, 342; demolition of, II 408; its mint closed, II 408; razed to the British, 1688, I 523, 524; French prisoners of war at, III 143; its drainage channel near, III 39, 70; its roadstead, II 177; abandoned by the French, 1759, II 551; French frigate at, II 560; ravaged by Hyder in 1767 and 1769, II 506, 507, 604; survey of, III 9, 329; King's Hospital at, III 331; resettled soil of, III 385, 386; wreck at, III 450; abandonment of, II 415; leased to renters, II 422; its want of protection, II 433; its revenue, II 422, 435; detachment at, II 539; plan for British attack on, II 545;French stores sent to, II 547; appropriated by the Portuguese, I 334, 341; demolition of, I 336, 337; stone from ruins of, I 366; British negotiations for, I 402, 408, 409, 410, 521; leased to Verona, I 408, 409, 521; villages under, I 410; provided for by the Portuguese, I 411; Watchman of, I 412; visit of Gopal Pant to, I 406; details regarding, I 521-524, 574-577; rented by British Chief Merchants, I 521, 522, 524; Portuguese negotiations for, I 402, 408, 409, 410, 521; leased to Verona, I 408, 409, 521; villages under, I 410; appropriated by the Portuguese, I 411.
San Thome Churches (continued) —

Mercy, Church of (Misericordia), I 293, 293 n. 4; a chapel with almshouse, I 298, 298 n. 3; called Church of Charity and Hôtel Dieu, I 306, 307.

Our Lady, Church of (? Rosary Church), I 298, 300; called Church of the Virgin, and Notre Dame, I 300, 307.

Rosary Church, I 300, 309.

St. Augustine, Church of, I 298, 300.

St. Dominic, Church of, I 298, 300; used as barracks, III 395.

St. Francis, Church of, I 289 n. 2, 296, 300; belonging to the Capuchins in 1582, I 293; without the walls, I 298; mentioned by Nieuhoff, I 306.

St. John, Church of; mentioned in 1582, I 293; legend of log of timber at, I 293; mentioned by Nieuhoff, I 306.

St. Lazarus, Church of, I 293; its situation, I 293 n. 5, 298; mentioned by Balbi in 1582, I 300; doubtful reference by Nieuhoff, I 306.

St. Paul, Church of, I 298, 300.

St. Rita, Church of; I 300; its inscribed stone, I 300 n. 1; II 231; restored in 1740, II 232.

San Thome, Fortifications of; Portuguese works enumerated by de Rezende, I 297, 298 —

Antonio da Costa Bastion.

Blacksmith's Bastion.

Francisco d'Almeida Bastion.

Joam dos Reis de Sousa Bastion.

Mae de Deus Bastion.

St. Augustine Bastion.

St. Dominic Bastion.

St. Francis Gate.

St. Paul Bastion.

Salvador de Resende Bastion.

Santiago Bastion.

San Thome Fortifications; strengthened during Moslem occupation 1662-1672, I 307, 308; captured by the French in 1672 and renamed, I 312 —

Bastion l'Admiral, I 313, 313 n. 2.

Bastion Bourbon, I 313, 313 n. 2.

Bastion Caron, I 312, 312 n. 1.

Bastion Colbert, I 312; its position, I 312 n. 2, 323 n. 1; attacked, I 318, 318 n. 4, 323; principal Moslem intrenchment near, I 324.

Bastion le Dauphin, I 313, 313 n. 2, 327, 332.

Bastion Français, I 313, 313 n. 2.

Bastion de la Haye, I 312, 312 n. 1.
San Thome Fortifications—
San Thome Fortifications (continued)—
Bastion Major, I 313, 313 n. 2.
Bastion le Marin, I 312, 312 n. 2.
Bastion de la Porte Royale, I 313, 313 n. 1.
Bastion Portugais, I 312, 312 n. 2.
Bastion de Rereby, I 313, 313 n. 1.
Bastion St. Louis, I 313, 313 n. 1.
Bastion du Soleil Royal, I 313, 313 n. 1.
Bastion de Rebrey, I 313, 313 n. 2.
Bastion de la Porte Royale, I 312, Sanderson, John, II 145.
Bastion le Marin, I 312, 312 n. 2.
Fort, II 610; granted by Macartney.
Bastion de la Porte Royale, I 312, Sanderson, John, II 145.
Bastion Portugais, I 312, 312 n. 2.
Sanganna, I 514.
Sangins Dracons, II 325, 325 n. 3.
Sarson d'Abbeville, Sicur; his map, I 294 n. 3.
Sartojo defeated by his brother Ekoji, I 557.
Santoji Rau, Maratha General, I 518.
Santec, William, 124 n. 3.
Sarfoji, Rajah of Tanjore, relinquishes the government, III 462.
Sarkhel, minister, viceroy, I 14, 59, 356, 356 n. 1, 413; etymology, I 14 n. 5; of the Carnatic, I 337, 337.
Sarlashkar, commander-in-chief, I 356, 352; etymology, I 356 n. 7; provides cowle for San Thome, I 523; references, I 524 n. 1, 542, 593.
Sarup Singh, ruler of Gingee; quarrel with, II 124, 124 n. 3, 131; imprisons British officers, II 128; hostilities with, II 128, 132; defeated and slain by the Nawab, II 277.
Sattangad, village under Trivatore, I 410; II 22; granted in 1708, II 21, 105, 289; its situation, II 21 n. 2; called Sattangoord, II 193; incursion of the sea at, II 193; demanded by the Nawab, II 194; its revenue, II 290; references, I 581; I 153 n. 2, 275.
Satara, II 279; Chand Sahib a prisoner at, II 280, 388.
Saat Maganam, or Seven Magans of Tripassore, II 292; etymology, II 292 n. 6; mortgaged by the Nawab, II 436.
Saulsbury, Ambrose, I 209.
San Thome, Territory and houses of, II 289 n. 1; now called Adyar River, III 32, 32 n. 3, 303; its backwater, III 311; references, III 437, 531, 532. (Vide Adyar River.)
San Thome, Territory and houses of, II 506; house of Padre Antonio, II 404; Nawab's property, III 55, 529; grants of land, III 57, 61, 70; Adams's house, III 81; Hughes's house, III 116; occupants of land, III 131; gardens, III 407; Catholic School House, III 562; Greenway's ground, III 565; Oliver's land, III 569 n. 3.
Sanad, deed of grant; etymology, II 289 n. 1, 610 n. 1; for Vepery, etc., II 289, 291 n. 2; for Catawauk, II 503; for Nawab's ground in the Fort, II 610; granted by Macartney to Carnatic Renters, III 315.
Sanders, John, II 145.
Sandford, Colonel, III 244.
Sanganna, I 514, 514 n. 4.
Sangins Dracons, II 325, 325 n. 3.
Sarson d'Abbeville, Sicur; his map, I 294 n. 3.
Sartojo defeated by his brother Ekoji, I 557.
Santoji Rau, Maratha General, I 518.
de Santos, Feliciano, III 41.
Fort Blanc', I 331, 331 n. 3. de Santos, Feliciano, III 41.
Fort d'Orgeret, I 327. Sarasayala, III 390.
Fort Sans Peur, I 313, 322, 323, 331; Sardena, Padre, I 576.
its position, I 313 n. 2. Sarfoji, Rajah of Tanjore, relinquishes the government, III 462.
its position, I 313 n. 1, 322 n. 5; 294 M 3. 357. Santoji Rau, Maratha General, I 518.
Porte Royale ;  attacked, I 318, 323; the government, III 462.
principal Moslem intrenchment near, I 324; walled up, I 324.
San Thome Fortifications; west wall to be strengthened, I 315; the gates, I 317; III 335; sea face rebuilt by Moslems, I 317 n. 1; intrenchment before the Porte Royale, I 328; advanced redoubt, I 332 n. 1; British urge demolition of, I 334, 338 n. 1, 341; demolition begun in 1675. I 337; final demolition of 1697, I 338, 575, 576, 576 n. 6; serve as a quarry, I 576; earthen rampart built in 1702, I 577; fort begun by Father Antonio, 1749, II 358; British fort constructed (vide San Thome Redoubt); references, I 309, 341, 526.
San Thome Redoubt, II 414-417; planned by Robins, II 414, 415; built by Vareilles, II 415; details of, II 416; plan of, III 131, 131 n. 5; ruins acquired by Brathwaite, III 437; in possession of Parry, III 438, 566; its present condition, II 416, 417; references, I 545; III 32, 537.
San Thome River; shifting position of outlet, II 374 n. 1; now called Adyar River, III 32, 32 n. 3, 303; its backwater, III 311; references, III 437, 531, 532. (Vide Adyar River.)
San Thome, Territory and houses of, II 506; house of Padre Antonio, II 404; Nawab's property, III 55, 529; grants of land, III 57, 61, 70; Adams's house, III 81; Hughes's house, III 116; occupants of land, III 131; gardens, III 407; Catholic School House, III 562; Greenway's ground, III 565; Oliver's land, III 569 n. 3.
and Governor at Fort St. David, 1750; II 418, 419; obtains grant of Poonamallee district, II 292, 292 n. 3; receives Robins's last letter, II 412; moves to Fort St. George, 1752; II 423 n. 2, 427, 465; selects site for the Mint, II 461; seeks remission of Town Rent, II 431; occupies Mrs. Madeiros's house, II 462; enlarges Company's Garden, II 506; his action re the Great House in Charles Street, II 495; his instructions to Shawmier Sultan, II 495; service particulars re, II 437; concludes peace with the French, II 475; his letter to Scott, II 443; settles a Brahman dispute, III 194, 380; his orders re Temples, III 388, 389; executor for Munro, II 459; nominated to the first Select Committee, II 477; his character criticized by Orme, II 485; his relations with Lawrence, II 485; cabal against, II 486, 487; resigns and sails for England, II 436, 474; his hostility to Orme, II 489, 489 n. 3; references, II 411 n. 1, n. 2, 430, 454, 444, 446, 457, 477; III 288 n. 2, 545, 545 n. 1.

Sauruse, Mr., II 470.

Savage, Ann, II 315 n. 2, 388.

Savage, George, civil servant, III 79, 386 n. 1; Alderman, III 380; Mayor, III 554.

Savage, John, civil servant; Company's Solicitor, II 275; Secretary, II 316; Sheriff, III 555; in Council, II 272, 354; his marriage, II 315 n. 2; to be released by de la Bourdonnais, II 361 n. 1; signs Treaty of Ransom, II 369; prisoner of war at Pondicherry, II 376.

Savandrug, III 404.

Sawcer, Lawrence; his charges against Langhorn, I 390-393; his promissory note to drink and gamble, I 392; references, I 398 n. 1, n. 4.

Saw-mill, II 229.

Sayar, general revenues, II 291; etymology, II 291 n. 7.

Sayer, Charles, Company's Standing Counsel; his opinion on rights of Mayor's Court, II 502; his opinion on taxation, III 7, 8, 295.

Sayer, Robert, II 94 n. 3.

Sayon, Vincent; his service and salary, I 394; subscribes to St. Mary's, I 423; signs surrender of St. Mary's, I 425.

Sayyid brothers, The, II 188.

Sayyid Ibrahim, I 165 n. 1; displaces Mallappa, I 189; rules at Poonamallee, I 192.

Sayyid Mir 'Ali, I 210 n. 2.

Sayyid Mir Jafar, Nawab, I 210, 210 n. 2; his death surmised, I 212, 212 n. 2; III 576; superseded, I 356, 365 n. 4.

Sayyid (or Sidi) Mustapha, I 348 n. 1. (Vide Mustapha Khan.)

Sayyid Mujafrar; Minister at Golconda, I 313, 313 n. 6, 348 n. 1; Martin communicates with, I 326.

Scammony, scammony, III 325, 325 n. 4.

Searcy, II 325, 325.

Scarp, I 368, 368 n. 8.

Scavenger; office created by Master in 1768, I 402, 442; post filled by a civil servant, I 442; his functions, I 442 n. 3; at Tevnapatam, II 30 n. 6; office combined with that of Rental-General (q.v.), II 103, 180; cost of establishment, II 304; office filled by a Councillor, II 436; III 46 n. 2, 299; sundry incumbents, III 127, 129, 130; ceases to be a civil servant, 1784, III 298; his duties transferred to natives, III 298, 299; inefficiency of natives as, III 299; Scavenger-Overseer appointed, III 295, 300; functions of Scavenger-Overseer, III 325; office abolished, III 454; Scavenger-Contractor, III 481.

Scavenger's Duty; a tax collected by the Rental-General, I 513, 569; assigned to the Corporation, I 513, 560; mentioned by Lockyer, II 82; collected by the Rental-General and Scavenger, II 180; revenue from, II 200, 236, 238; surplus credited to Town Duty, II 304; determination of rates of, III 5; question of collection of, III 7, 8; exemption of Parliams, etc., from, III 130; arrears of, III 294; Macartney's minute on legality of claim of, III 295; question of right to levy, III 296, 297; object of, III 296; origin of, III 298; voluntary payment of, III 298, 300, 323; question of authority to levy referred home, III 326; collection suspended, III 326; authority conferred to levy, III 481; rate of, III 482.

Scawen, John, III 448.

Schaufl, Captain John Henry, II 429, 511.


Scheleman, Count, sea-captain, III 405 n. 2.


Schomburg, Ensign Lyon, II 559.

Schools; schoolmaster appointed, 1672, I 397; school-house contemplated
Schools (continued)—
under Company's charter, I 499, 501; Free School (vide infra); schools mentioned by Hamilton, II 88; missionary schools for Portuguese and natives, II 164, 165; number of native schools, II 333.
Free School; its trustees, II 54; in White Town, II 78, 83; mentioned by Salmon and Lockyer, II 78, 83; developed, II 153; open to all classes, II 163; converted into Charity or Church School, 1715, II 164.
Charity or Church School; aided by Government and controlled by Vestry, II 164; its Overseers, II 164; not open to Portuguese and natives, II 164; receives Jersey House and grant of land, II 165; building erected on the Island, 1719, II 165, 165 n. 4, 275; trustees of, II 166; to benefit by fines, II 248; Corporation contributes to, II 264; situation of, II 330, 330 n. 1; number of children in, II 348; school building demolished, 1746, II 348; funds taken over by Government, II 406; school re-established, civil 1754, II 433; school house in the Fort, III 349, 350, 511; plan of education to be remodelled, III 351, 355; replaced by Male Asylum, III 351. (Vide Asylum.)
Various schools; Madras Academy, 1790, III 442; Girl's Boarding School in Black Town, III 443; Doveton College, III 564 n. 1; Charity School of St. John's, Wapping, III 398.

Schoolmaster; reported necessary civil 1660, I 180; Ord appointed by the Company, 1677, I 397; his duties and salary, I 397; Ord transferred to the civil service, I 464; successive incumbents, II 67, 163; office of, II 198; references, I 425, 485 n. 1; III 139.

Schouten, Wouter (Gautier), I 277. Seafaring men, List of II 65.
Schultze, Rev. B., II 328, 329. Seale, Mary, III 46
Scott, Captain Richard, commands the Light Corps, III 246.
Scott, Lt.-Col. Caroline Frederick; appointed Engineer-General, II 441; reports on the fortifications, II 442, 449; his design for Fort enlargement, II 442, 449, 451, 512, 520; cost of his scheme, II 453; sails for Bengal, II 442; appointed to the command-in-chief, II 443; returns from Bengal, but declines to relieve Lawrence, II 444-446; to decide on Robinson's scheme, II 448; advises enlargement of Half Moon Battery, II 453; his report on wasteful expenditure, II 453; nominated to the Select Committee, II 477; nominated to command Angrian expedition, II 478; his orders from the Secret Committee, II 454; his illness and death, II 444, 453, 454, 520; references, II 453 n. 3, 503 n. 1; III 25 n. 2, 549.
Scott, David, III 349. Scott, Samuel, marine painter, II 93.
Scott, Dr. Samuel, surgeon, III 35.
Scott, W., prisoner with Angria, II 209.
Scowen, Robert, III 502.
Scraba, Luke, III n. 3.
Screeve, writing-desk, I 270, 270 n. 3.
Scrimm, Captain John, II 472, 472 n. 1.
'Scrivan' of the Choultry, I 442, 444.
Scrupere, writing-desk, II 23, 90 n. 4.
Scudamore, Corporal Giles, I 438, 468.
Sea Cunny, helmsman, III 266; etymology, III 266 n. 2.
Sea Customer; land on Beach allotted to, II 165; his temporary office, III 508; absorbs office of Land Customer, III 521.
Sea Customs. (Vide Customs.)
Sea Gate. (Vide Gates.)
Sea Gate Colonade. (Vide Colonade.)
Sea, Encroachment of, I 368, 370, 371, 429; measures to check, I 369; Hindu superstition re, I 369; Fort damaged by, I 470-472, 566; II 351; ground granted in compensation for, I 567; incursion of the sea in 1721, II 193; sea-wall, II 449, 600; further encroachment, III 28, 275, 371.
Sea Wall; proposed by Broquier, II 448, 449; sanctioned, II 600, 602; to serve as counterscarp of ditch, III 28; cost of, III 29, 31; executed by Ross, III 125, 126; extended by De Havilland, III 421 n. 1.
Seafaring men, List of II 65.
Scale, Mary, III 46 n. 2.
Scale, Richard, II 174.
Seals; of the Joint Stock Merchants, II 52, 52 n. 3; for the Sheriff, II 277; of the Cutcherry Court, III 472; devices on private, III 56 n. 1.
Seaton, Anne, I 531 n. 6; II 35 n. 3.
Seaton, Captain Francis; arrives with Charnock from Bengal, I 531, 531 n. 6; II 35; his marriages, I 531 n. 6; II 39 n. 1; a connexion of Frederick,
Selon, Jasper, II 429.
Senior Merchant, grade of, I 393.
Sepoys; designation first used 1748, II 387; their value, II 543; their Choultry, II 539 n. 2; their Lines, II 621; the Nawab's, III 197.
de Sequeira, Dom Diogo Lopes, I 288.
Scrappa, Chekka, Chief Merchant; succeeds Timmappa, I 572 n. 1; farms villages, II 19; to accompany embassy to the Mogul, II 25; represents Right hand caste, II 25; called Surapau, II 27; contract with, II 52; confined for debt, II 52; superseded, II 136; imprisoned for sedition, II 136.
Sericulture, III 407. (Vide Silk.)
Serpingapatam; Naik of, I 12; prisoners liberated in 1780 at, III 147; Gray's mission to, III 148; fresco of battle of Polilore at, III 567, 579; Hyde's prisoners at, III 197, 213, 243; campaigns of, III 76 n. 2; attack of 1792 on, III 404; Ross's war service at, III 20; captured in 1799, III 460, 468, 519, 529; guns taken at, III 405 n. 2; capture commemorated by Banqueting Hall, II 294 n. 2, 526; observance of anniversary of capture, III 461; references, II 316; III 319 n. 2.
Seringray (Sri Ranga Rayulu), I 509, 509 n. 2. (Vide Coinage, Pagodas.)
Serkale, serkayle. (Vide Sarkhel.)
Serle, William Ambrose, III 571.
Sefton, Earl of, III 398.
Select Committee of the Fort St. George Council; created 1755, II 477; members of, II 477; Palk nominated to, II 488; their measures in 1758, II 534; report on the native army, II 560; their powers, II 564; their decision to the Nawab's creditors, III 65; re-established, III 142; their proceedings, III 144; measures in 1778, III 150, 151; their orders re survey, III 173; Pasley's application to, III 176; Sadleir's charges against, III 196; inaction of, III 197; proceedings re Baillie's defeat, III 203; support Popham's offer, III 203; action re Hoghill, III 214, 215; addressed by Stowey, III 215; differences in, III 225; augment the Body Guard, III 246; their minutes, III 247-249; action re Stuart, III 254-256; Ross's report to, III 274; orders re military quarters, III 293; references, III 9, 55, 135, 168, 237 n. 2, 272, 287, 288.
Sessions, Quarter. (Vide Quarter Sessions.)
Seven Magans of Tripassore, II 292 n. 6, 436.
Seven Pagodas at Māhāvelipuram; mentioned by Balbi, I 292, 292 n. 2; wrecks near, II 206 n. 2; III 136.
Seven Wells in Peddanaikpetta, III 42; source of water for the Fort, III 44; additional wells at, III 494; waterworks of, III 533; references, II 622 n. 1; III 52. (Vide Water Supply.)
Sayerini of Savoy, Father; appointed Superior of the Capuchins, 1742, II 337, 338; suspected of treachery, II 396; his loyalty proved, II 396 n. 1; his letter to Fort St. David, II 403; vacates St. Andrew's Church, II 404; appeals to the Directors, II 424, 425; receives Portuguese Burying-ground 1750, II 465-467; executor for Uscan, II 467, 468, 499 n. 3; claims Vepery chapel, II 467, 469, 470; claims compensation for St. Andrew's, II 469; ordered to sell Uscan's property, II 499 n. 3; applies for restoration of Burying-ground, II 576; his trusteeship, III 39; his death, II 576 n. 1.
Sewell, Henry, free merchant, III 420; his marriage, III 420 n. 4; Alderman, III 476; Mayor, III 554; his death, III 476 n. 2; references, III 436, 485, 499, 511.
Sewell, Rebecca, III 420 n. 4.
Sheape, Luiza, I 484 n. 8.
Sheape, Nettie, I 484 n. 5.
Shāb-i-barat, Moslem feast, II 284.
Shade, shed, III 381, 381 n. 4.
Shāh 'Abbās, King of Persia, I 212 n. 1.
Shāh 'Alam, Emperor; his farman of 1765, III 69, 578.
Shāh 'Alam, Prince; goes to the Deccan, I 406; a prisoner, I 514, 515; becomes emperor as Bahādur Shāh, II 20; III 578; makes overtures to the British, II 21; preparation of the present for, II 24; at Aurangābād and Delhi, II 25; at Golconda, II 108; Manucci's mission to, II 124; his death in 1712, II 106, 108, 109; reference, II 23.
Shāh Jāhān, Emperor; called the 'great Moghīr,' I 166; confers honour on Mir Jumla, I 166; deposed by Aurangzeb, I 170; references, I 165, 185.
Shailes, Violante, I 586 n. 1.
Shambles, III 310. (Vide Slaughter house.)
Shāsh, turban, I 149; etymology, I 149 n. 2.
Shastras, comments on the, III 362.
Shaw, Daniel, III 139.
Shaw, Sergeant George; his affidavit, III 89, 93, 95.
Shawe, Joseph, civil servant; Registrar of the Choultry, III 305, 362 n. 1; his functions, III 379; references, III 361, 362.
Shawmier, Jacob Nazar, III 561, 565.
Shawmier Sultan, son of Sultan David; ill-treated at Isphahan, II 338; applies to live in White Town, II 405, 426; his house occupied by Prince, II 426, 494; his petitions for rent, II 494, 495 n. 2, 497, 498, 506 n. 1; his house let to Clive, II 495; his house called Admiralty House, II 497; his ground at Chepauk and in Black Town, II 506; his land in Saidapet, II 506 n. 1; his death, II 576; II 576; II 237 n. 2; his tomb, II 577; III 237 n. 2; references, II 467; III 324, 511.
Sheally, post to, III 340.
Shee, Martin Archer, III 479 n. 2.
Shekki Sulaiman, tried for murder, III 380.
Shenshe (Gingee), II 332, 332 n. 1.
Shepheard, John, sea-captain, II 199.
Shepheard, Richard, I 241.
Shepheard, Thomas, I 577.
Sheriff; first appointment of, II 241, 242 n. 3; to summon jurors, II 241; attends Mayor's procession, II 242; his short-lived Court, II 243; office of, II 265; fined by the Mayor's Court, II 273, 274; forbidden to arrest Poligars, II 275; releases merchants, II 276; his seal, II 277; appointed annually by Government, II 439; III 555 n. 1; date of nomination of, III 555; appointment during siege, II 543; takes charge of Stratton, etc., III 116; assaulted, III 190; sale of land by, III 287, 532; debtors in custody of, III 431; his efforts on behalf of prisoners, III 432, 433; his stipend, III 477; list of Sheriffs, III 555-557; references, II 264; III 288, 446.
Sherman, Dr Bezaliel; his service and salary, I 394; III 550; subscribes
to St. Mary's, I 423; his death, I 454.

Sherriman, John Standiver; called Sherman, III 444, 444 n. 2, 503; his tavern in Stringer Street, III 502, 503, 571; his name preserved in Sherman's Road, Vepery, III 502; receives grant of ground in Vepery, III 502 n. 2; his petition, III 502 n. 2. I 497; ketches, snows, and donies, III 502; his death, III 502 n. 2.

Sherman, Captain John Standiver, III 502 n. 2.

Sherman's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Shingler, Thomas, factor; in Council, I 172 n. 1, 176, 179; drafts a petition, I 182; his death, I 177; references, I 198, 199, 201.

Shipman, Sir Abraham, I 226 n. 2.

Shipping; season of arrival from England, I 9; treatment of wrecks, I 68, 70; outward ships ordered to Goa, I 115; wrecks at Madras in storm of 1640, I 30, 33; wrecks at Madras in storm of 1663, I 179; Jearsey's ship pursued by the Dutch, I 238; assumption of power by commanders, I 245; value of sea power, I 246; arrival of Company's squadron, I 316 n. 4; Moslem vessels seized by de la Haye, I 326; Dutch ships of war at Trichinopoly, I 329; Dutch transports provided for the French at San Thome, I 333; French ships at San Thome, I 340 n. 2, 362 n. 3; armed vessels needed for Madras, I 379, 431; armed sloops for Bantam, I 471; salutes by ships, I 488; number of English and Dutch ships at Madras, I 526; interloping ship at San Thome, I 576, 577; Warren's naval squadron at Madras in 1699, II 3, 6; number of ships arriving at Madras, II 40, 41, 132, 133; scene at arrival of ship from Europe, II 85; Portuguese and Armenian vessels salute Mount Church, II 100; ship-captains and supercargoes at Madras, II 133; shipbuilding at Madras, II 155, 156; master-shipwright appointed, II 156; wrecks near Sadras, I 197 n. 1; Matthews's naval squadron arrives, I 722, II 207; galleys and galley-wats, II 207; size of Company's ships in 1728, II 212; classification of officers and men, II 212, 213; exclusion of 'reformadoes,' II 213; action with Angria's fleet, II 269; Barnett's naval squadron arrives, I 745, II 341; fleet of de la Bourdonnais, II 344; passenger accom-

modation, III 77; the Great Cabin, III 77, 78, 78 n. 1; the Round House, III 78, 78 n. 1, 220; Danish ship seized by Hyder, III 147; size of Company's ships in 1783, III 263; despatch-vessels via Suez, III 343; grab snow goes ashore, III 450; report of ships arriving in 1797, III 497; ketches, snows, and donies, III 497; warning to ships re French squadron, III 506.

Ships of the Royal Navy:—

H.M.S. Active, frigate, III 262, 268, 308.

Africa, III 268.

Albatross, III 507.

Blake, prize ship, III 268.

Bridgewater, II 447.

Bristol, III 447.

Bunford, III 260, 268.

Chaser, frigate, III 268; taken by the French, III 261, 451.

Combustion, fireship, III 268.

Cormorant, III 143.

Courtenay, frigate, III 117, 143, 205; impresses men, III 268; taken by the French, III 266.

Cumberland, flagship, II 447, 481; III 268.

Defence, III 286.

Deeptford, flagship, II 341.

Dolphin, II 341.

Eagle, II 447; III 260, 268.

Elizabeth, II 481.

Exeter, II 207, 260, 268.

Gibraltar, III 268.


Harriet, storeship, III 268.

Harwich, II 341.

H ero, III 260, 268.

Inflexible, III 268.

I sis, III 260, 268.

Juno, frigate, III 268.

Kent, II 447, 489 n. 1, 495 n. 1.

K ingfisher, sloop, II 447.

Leopard, I 156 n. 1.

Lion, II 207.

Lively, II 341.

Lizard, cutter, III 251, 268.

M agnanimous, III 260, 268.

Medea, frigate, III 247, 268.

Medway, flagship, II 341, 344, 378.

Medway's Prize, II 341.

Mercur y, II 370.

Minerva, storeship, III 268.

Monarque, III 260; called Monarca, III 268, 268 n. 1.
Ships of the Royal Navy (continued)—

**H.M.S. Monmouth, III 260, 268.**

**Newcastle, II 481.**

**Pondicherry, storeship, III 268.**

**Preston, II 341.**

**Queenborough, II 550, 560.**

**Ripon, III 143.**

**Royal George, II 481 n. 2.**

**Salisbury, II 207, 447, 481; III 94, 96.**

**Sceptre, III 268.**

**Seahorse, III 620; III 143, 260, 268.**

**Sultan, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Superb, flagship, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Sybille, III 462 n. 3.**

**Tartar, II 390.**

**Tiger, II 447, 481.**

**Vestal, frigate, III 321, 402.**

**Vindicator, III 408.**

**Weymouth, II 481.**

**Winchester, II 341.**

**Worcester, III 260, 268.**

**Yarmouth, III 481.**

**Ships, Company’s, and various:**

**Achille (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Adams, snow; lost at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3.**

**Advice, I 41, 53, 72, 80; her crew, I 26 n. 1;**

**Aleppo Merchant, I 108.**

**Ann, I 360, 360 n. 1.**

**Anne, I 173 n. 2.**

**Anderwyke, III 134.**

**Antelope, taken by the Dutch, 1673, I 360, 360 n. 2.**

**Atlas, III 178.**

**Aurora, lost, II 590 n. 3; III 11 n. 3.**

**Barwell, III 362.**

**Belmont, III 252.**

**Bengal, galley, II 269, 269 n. 2;**

**Benjamin, I 589.**

**Bessborough, III 141, 188.**

**Blandford, narrative of her engagement, III 264-266; taken by the French, 1783, III 266.**

**Bombay Castle, II 430.**

**Bombay, galley, II 269, 269 n. 2;**

**Bonito, I 138 n. 3.**

**Borneo Merchant, wrecked at Madras, 1687, I 480.**

**Bourbon (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bourbon, II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bouyene, III 133.**

**Breston (French); at San Thomé, I 313; sails for Masulipatam, I 326;**

**Breton (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Queenborough, II 481.**

**Ripon, III 143.**

**Sanguine, II 104.**

**Sceptre, III 268.**

**Searose, II 620; III 143, 260, 268.**

**Sultan, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Superb, flagship, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Cybille, III 462 n. 3.**

**Tartar, II 390.**

**Tiger, II 447, 481.**

**Vestal, frigate, III 321, 402.**

**Vindicator, III 408.**

**Weymouth, II 481.**

**Winchester, II 341.**

**Worcester, III 260, 268.**

**Yarmouth, III 481.**

**Ships, Company’s, etc. (continued)—**

**Bombay, Bombaim, or Bombay, I 261, 271, 360, 360 n. 1, 370.**

**Bonito, I 138 n. 3.**

**Bourbon (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bourbon, II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bouyene, III 133.**

**Breston (French); at San Thomé, I 313; sails for Masulipatam, I 326;**

**Breton (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Queenborough, II 481.**

**Ripon, III 143.**

**Sanguine, II 104.**

**Sceptre, III 268.**

**Searose, II 620; III 143, 260, 268.**

**Sultan, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Superb, flagship, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Cybille, III 462 n. 3.**

**Tartar, II 390.**

**Tiger, II 447, 481.**

**Vestal, frigate, III 321, 402.**

**Vindicator, III 408.**

**Weymouth, II 481.**

**Winchester, II 341.**

**Worcester, III 260, 268.**

**Yarmouth, III 481.**

**Ships, Company’s, etc. (continued)—**

**Bombay, Bombaim, or Bombay, I 261, 271, 360, 360 n. 1, 370.**

**Bonito, I 138 n. 3.**

**Bourbon (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bourbon, II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bouyene, III 133.**

**Breston (French); at San Thomé, I 313; sails for Masulipatam, I 326;**

**Breton (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Queenborough, II 481.**

**Ripon, III 143.**

**Sanguine, II 104.**

**Sceptre, III 268.**

**Searose, II 620; III 143, 260, 268.**

**Sultan, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Superb, flagship, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Cybille, III 462 n. 3.**

**Tartar, II 390.**

**Tiger, II 447, 481.**

**Vestal, frigate, III 321, 402.**

**Vindicator, III 408.**

**Weymouth, II 481.**

**Winchester, II 341.**

**Worcester, III 260, 268.**

**Yarmouth, III 481.**

**Ships, Company’s, etc. (continued)—**

**Bombay, Bombaim, or Bombay, I 261, 271, 360, 360 n. 1, 370.**

**Bonito, I 138 n. 3.**

**Bourbon (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bourbon, II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Bouyene, III 133.**

**Breston (French); at San Thomé, I 313; sails for Masulipatam, I 326;**

**Breton (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 371;**

**Queenborough, II 481.**

**Ripon, III 143.**

**Sanguine, II 104.**

**Sceptre, III 268.**

**Searose, II 620; III 143, 260, 268.**

**Sultan, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Superb, flagship, III 260, 262, 268.**

**Cybille, III 462 n. 3.**

**Tartar, II 390.**

**Tiger, II 447, 481.**

**Vestal, frigate, III 321, 402.**

**Vindicator, III 408.**

**Weymouth, II 481.**

**Winchester, II 341.**

**Worcester, III 260, 268.**

**Yarmouth, III 481.**
Ships, Company’s, etc. (continued)—

Dutton, II 620; III 406, 409.

*Eagle,* I 13, 15, 22, 25, 26; brings Cogan to Madras, 1640, I 38, 188 n. 3; wrecked in 1640, I 29, 33, 44, 46, 97, 189; III 559.

*Eagle,* III 360.

*Earl of Dartmouth,* wrecked at Car-

Heathcote, II 37, 69, 183, 224; rides out storm of 1721, II 206.

*Earl of Hertford,* wrecked at Madras,

*Hero* (Hlros), French warship, III 261, 262, 265. 266.

*Earl Talbot,* III 319.

*Ecueil* (French), I 527.

*Elizabeth,* II 406; III 195. brings out Day, 1642, I 43.

*Endeavour,* her sailing qualities, I 61 n. 4.

*Enterprise,* snow; lost at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3.

*Essex,* lost at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3, 262.

*Europe* (French), I 313.

*Expedition,* ship, I 36, 37, 155, 157.

*Expedition,* sloop, II 32.

*Falcon,* I 74, 430.

*Fame,* privateer, II 341.

*Farrwell,* I 76, 80.

*Favorite,* captured from the French in 1745 and named Medway’s Prize, II 341.

*Flamen* (French), I 313; brings reinforcements to de la Haye, I 324; sails for Masulipatam, I 326; taken by the Dutch, 1673, I 329.

*Florissant* (French), I 527.

*Fortitude,* taken by the French, 1782, III 260, 261, 266 n. 1, 451; purchased for Stuart’s voyage, III 257, 257 n. 1.

*Fremason,* snow; founders at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3, 262.

*Free Trade,* wrecked at Madras, 1782, III 262.

*Gaillar’ d* (French), I 526 n. 3, 527.

*General Malartic* (French), privateer; captured, 1800, III 507.

*George,* brigantine, II 175, 241 n. 5. 482; II 113; wrecked, 1717, II 177.

*Gold defender,* II 448.

*Goodfellow,* mutiny on, II 210, 210 n. 2.

*Good Hope,* I 202.

*Granby,* trouble on, III 169.

*Grantham,* II 410, 514, 516; carries Orme from India, II 518; captured by the French, 1759, II 519.

*Greenwich,* II 319.

*Greenvile,* II 34.

*Greyhound,* I 225, 241 n. 5.

*Greyhound,* III 228.

*Grosvenor,* wrecked off the coast of Africa, 1782; III 263.

*Hannibal* (? Anniball) (French), III 260 n. 2.

*Hanover,* II 216.

*Hardwicke,* II 476, 484, 559.

*Haverfordwest,* snow; lost at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3.

*Healthcote,* II 37, 69, 183, 224; rides out storm of 1721, II 206.

*Hero* (? Heroes), French warship, III 266.

*Hertford,* II 181 n. 3.

*Hopewell,* I 36, 44, 51, 52, 54, 58 n. 2; brings out Day, 1642, I 43.

*Howland,* II 6, 7, 71, 313.

*Illustre* (French), III 266.

*Jane,* taken by the French, cir. 1711, and ransomed, II 152; re- captured, 1713, III 153 n. 1.

*Jonas,* I 97.

*Jonathan,* I 166.

*Jostas,* wrecked on coast of Ceylon, 1724, II 327.

*Julie* (French), I 313.

*Katherine,* I 154.

*King George,* II 221 n. 1; wrecked near Sadras, 1721, II 206, 207; III 60 n. 4, 578.

*Kingsom* (probably Duke of Kings- ton, q.v.), III 219, 220.

*King William,* II 153.

*Lark,* snow; reported lost, 1782, III 261 n. 3.

*Lauriston,* French transport; captured, 1782, III 260.

*Lelouiller,* II 159.

*Lion* (French); attacks English and Dutch ships at Madras, 1690, I 526, 527.

*Little George,* wrecked at Madras, 1662, I 179.

*London,* II 559, 591.

*Lord North,* III 141, 142.

*Love,* I 116.

*Loyal Adventure,* wrecked at Madras, 1687, I 480, 481, 484.

*Loyal Captain,* I 480.

*Loyal Merchant,* I 256.

*Lusitania,* II 210.

*‘La Fine,’ ‘La Tine’ (? Lutine),* French frigate, III 260, 266; captures the Fortitude, 1782, III 266 n. 1.

*Lynn,* II 232.

*Lys* (French), II 344, 362 n. 2, 372.

*Madapollam,* ‘yatch,’ packet-boat, I 482; II 113; wrecked, 1717, II 177.

*Madras,* I 484.

*Madras Merchant,* I 177, 202.

*Mansfield,* III 17.
Ships, Company's, etc. (continued)—
Manship, III 321, 334.  
Marlborough, II 134, 183, 206, 221, 222.  
Marquis of Rockingham; wrecked near Seven Pagodas, 1777, III 136.  
Mars (French), II 371.  
Mary (? Royal Mary, q.v.), I 76.  
Mary, II 248.  
Mayflower, I 163, 194; accident to her captain and officers, I 162.  
Middlesex, II 209.  
Minerva, snow, III 11.  
Montague, II 221 n. 1.  
Montague, I 69, 253.  
Muscat Castle, I 177.  
Nancy, lost at Madras in 1782, III 261 n. 3, 262.  
Narcissus, II 316.  
Nathaniel, I 430.  
Nauarre (French), I 313; beached at San Thomé, 1673, I 327.  
Neptune (French), II 344, 362 n. 2.  
Nightingale; wrecked off the Cape, 1722, II 223.  
Norfolk, II 436.  
Oiseau (French), I 527.  
Onslow, I 583.  
Osterley, III 195.  
Pembroke, II 68; taken by pirates, 1702, II 314.  
Persia Merchant; wrecked on the Maldives, 1658, I 173.  
Phénix (French), I 313.  
Phénix (French), II 344, 362 n. 2; bombards Fort St. George, II 356; lost at Madras, 1745, II 368, 371.  
Phoenix, III 507.  
Pitt, II 515, 559.  
Plassy, I 567.  
Ponsborne, II 619; III 455; her armament, III 263.  
Portobello, sloop, II 381, 382.  
President; taken by the Dutch, 1673, I 360, 360 n. 2, 454; her chaplain, I 398; reference, II 133.  
Prince of Wales, II 550.  
Prince William Henry; driven ashore at San Thomé, 1791, I 450.  
Princess Mary; attacked at Madras, 1746, II 345; supplies the Fort with marines, II 357, 362.  
Providence, brig, III 448.  
Raikes; taken by the French, cir. 1782, III 451.  
Rainbow, I 256.  
Ramah, sloop; founders at Madras, 1717, II 177.  
Rammeken (Dutch), I 333, 334.  
Reformation, I 41.  
Renommée (French), II 344, 362 n. 2.  
Resolution, I 460, 462 n. 2, 484 n. 3.  
Revenge, frigate, II 550, 560.  
Rising Eagle, II 38.  
Rising Sun, brigantine, II 133.  
Roebuck, I 113.  
Rose, III 351 n. 6.  
Royal Admiral, III 263.  
Royal James and Henry, I 223 n. 1.  
Royal James and Mary; lost in the Hugli, 1694, I 588.  
Royal Mary, I 54, 55; her crew, I 54 n. 2. (Vide Mary.)  
Ruby; seized by the French, 1672, I 321, 324, 340 n. 4.  
St. Jean de Bayonnes (French); ashore at Tranquebar, 1673, I 329.  
St. Juan (Armenian), II 133.  
St. Louis (French), II 444, 362 n. 2, 372.  
Sampson, I 271; taken by the Dutch, 1673, I 360, 360 n. 2.  
San Carlos, III 251, 252.  
Seaflower, I 74, 80, 98.  
Sedgwick; her adventures with pirates, I 588, 589.  
Saffesbury; attacked at Madras, II 548, 560.  
Shannon; lost at Madras, 1782, III 261 n. 3, 262.  
Shrewsbury, II 174.  
Society, I 163, 164, 430, 450.  
Soken, III 77, 398.  
Stafford, III 168.  
Stanhope, II 520 n. 2.  
Streatham, II 477.  
Sultane (French), I 313; beached at San Thomé, 1673, I 327.  
Success, galley, II 478.  
Success, ship; lost near San Thomé, 1718, I 177; narrative of the wreck, I 178, 179.  
Swallow, II 411; III 221, 239.  
Swan, I 62.  
Thames, II 623.  
Three Brothers, I 159, 160.  
Tilbury, II 550.  
Treasure (Danish), III 405 n. 2.  
Triomphe (French), I 313; condemned at San Thomé, 1672, I 345.  
Truro, I 201.  
Unity, pinnace, I 20, 25, 26; arrives from Armagon, 1640, I 188 n. 3; wrecked at Madras, 1640, I 29, 30, 189; III 559.  
Unity, ship; brings out Dr. Fryer, I 359.  
Victoria, frigate; her action with Angria, II 269, 273.
Ships, Company's, etc. (continued)—

Vierge de Grace (French), II 270.
Virgin, I 163.
Wager, II 409, 428.
Walpole, II 301, 318.
Warren, II 559, 563.
Welcome, I 107 n. 3, 108.
Welte (Dutch), I 333, 334.
William, I 114 n. 1.
William; wrecked off the Cape, 1644, I 61.
Williamson, I 430, 447, 488.
Winchester, privateer, II 341, 442, 550.
Winchester, II 337, 386 n. 1.
Yarmouth; taken by the French, c. 1782, III 261, 451.
Shirley, Hon. Washington, III 399.
Shoars, shores, sewers; Corporation responsible for making, I 501, 501 n. 3; to be constructed in Church Street, II 57, 57 n. 3.
Shops; demolished, I 143, 145; to be built and let, I 511, 512; Doctor's III 332; Apothecary's, III 372; in the Fort, III 509.
Shore, Sir John, III 458.
Short, Mr., III 421.
Shroff Duty, II 205, 326.
Shroffs, bankers, money-changers, I 143, 233 n. 1, 505, 508; etymology, I 143, n. 5; consulted re the currency, II 310; punished for fraud, II 311; number of, II 327.
Shrotriem tenure, I 82, 126; defined, I 82 n. 2; III 293 n. 1; grant to Smith in, III 293.
Shyrash, name of a slave-boy, II 145.
Siam, King of; his gifts for the King of England, I 480; his ambassadors, I 488.
Siú Músá Khán. (Vide Músá Khán.)
Siege of Fort St. George in 1758–1759, II 539–554, 559, 560; Journal of, II 539, 560, 560 n. 2; siege works begun, II 542; siege batteries, II 544–547; parallels completed, II 548; lodgment made on glacis, II 548; siege raised, II 551; casualties during, II 552; burial-place during, II 552; siege plan, II 554; siege actions, II 555–558; Council's report of, II 559; behaviour of besieged, II 560; Baker's services during, II 591 n. 1; references, II 453, 501, 504, 512, 514, 584; III 42, 540, 578.
Silk manufacture, II 42, 42 n. 4; III 407.
de Silva, Francis; clerk and publican, III 500; his name preserved in De Silva's Road, III 502; his house in the Fort, III 511; his property in the Luz, III 514, 514 n. 1, 564, 572.
de Silva (or de Sylva), Gaspar de C., his militia command, I 433.
de Silva, John, publican, III 502.
da Silva, Julio Munis, Governor of San Thomé, I 37.
de Silva, Leonard, publican, III 502.
da Silva's Road.
de Silveira, Josepha, II 303.
d. da Silva, Julio Munis, Governor of San William; wrecked off the Cape, Thome, I 37.
d. 1644, I 61.
da Silva, Josepha, II 303.
cir. 1782, III 261, 451.
Silver; currency, I 505 (vide Coinage);
Shirley, Hon. Washington, III 399.
Shoars, shores, sewers; Corporation responsible for making, I 501, 501 n. 3; to be constructed in Church Simpson, Charles, civil servant, II 438, 457.
Simpson, Elizabeth, II 401 n. 1.
Simes, Samuel, I 41.
Sincare, Lieut. Henry; arrives with Charnock, II 8 n. 4; Company commander, I 531; reports on Black Town defences, II 8; his marriage, II 8 n. 4; assaulted by Seaton, II 35; his daughter, II 86 n. 1.
Singanna Chetti, C., his house in the I 143, n. 5; consulted re the currency, II 310; number of, II 327.
Sirkar, drear, the Government, II 289; Shroffs, bankers, money-changers, I 82, 126; defined, etymology, II 289 n. 3–4; I 82 n. 2; III 293 n. 1; grant to Sisaji Amaji Bachuna, I 580, 580 n. 5.
Sitwell, George, II 191; Mayor, III 552.
Sivaji; attacks Surat, 1670, I 401; aids Golconda against Bijapur, 1677, I 357, 380, 386; approaches Madras, I 357, 402; takes Gingee, plunders Porto Novo; besieges Vellore, I 357; applies for Engineers, I 371; an undesirable neighbour, I 372; expected at Conjeveram, I 380; his death in 1680, I 463; III 576; succeeded by Sambhaji, I 380 n. 1, 515 n. 4; his name applied to Sambhaji, I 515; reference, II 279.
Skardon, John Humphrey, civil servant; prisoner with Hyder, III 500 n. 2; Justice of the Peace, III 500; his form of publican's licence, III 501.
Skriptour, scratore, scrutore, a writing-desk, I 37, 37 n. 2.
Sladen, Dr. Ramsay, III 572.
Slaughter-house; on the Island, II 60, 92; need for, III 310; proposed, III 330.

1 For other sieges, vide names of places concerned.
Slavery as a punishment for crime, II 176.

Slaves; at Fort St. George and San Thomé, I 103; registered at the Choultry, I 127, 130, 546; children stolen for, I 128, 130, 131, 136, 147, 149, 545, 546; II 76; sold to the Dutch, I 130; of Thomas Paine, II 157; exportation prohibited, 1682, I 545; exportation re-sanctioned, 1687, I 545; purchased for the Company as boatmen, I 545; price of, II 63; purchase and registration of, II 81, 135; dealt with by will, II 145, 315; III 398; convicts as, II 176; employed on the fortifications, II 451; at Mackay's Gardens, III 291; prohibition of traffic in, III 382; slave children released, III 382.

Sloane, Sir Hans, III 541.

Sloper, Robert, civil servant, II 388, 438.


Small, Martha, II 592 n. 2.

Smart, Ann, III 425 n. 2.

Smart, Elizabeth, II 281.

Smart, James, I 494.

Smeaton, John, III 10, 577.


Smith, Amelia, wife of Gen. Richard Smith, II 423 n. 3; III 53 n. 3, 73.

Smith, Cecil, civil servant, III 429; Civil Auditor, III 446; his marriage, III 456 n. 3; Accountant-General of the Recorder's Court, III 477; his house in the Fort, III 511.

Smith, Charles, civil servant, II 457; III 193; Sheriff, III 556; Mayor, III 554; at Ganjam, III 103, 103 n. 1; Councillor, III 117; his salary, III 142; his marriages, III 195 n. 1; supports Sadleir, III 200; proposes field redoubts, III 201; calls for details of the campaign, III 204, 206; provisional Governor, III 105, 209, 545; raises a marine corps, III 195; commands the Fort Militia, III 195 n. 2; describes the political situation, III 210; his Body Guard, III 246; his house in the Fort, III 246; relieved by Macartney, III 196, 221; resigns, III 221; references, III 146, 153, 154, 185, 282, 292.

Smith, Colonel David, III 491.

Smith, Delarobia, II 184.

Smith, Eliza, III 466 n. 3.

Smith, Elizabeth, III 195 n. 1.

Smith, Frances, III 195 n. 1.

Smith, George, free merchant, III 14 n. 2, 110 n. 2; nephew of Dr. Munro, II 458; his marriage, III 61; his land and residence, III 63; Mayor, III 554; visits Pigot at the Mount, III 118; foreman of Coroner's Jury, III 110; references, II 459; III 14, 79.

Smith, 'Jacky,' son of Gen. R. Smith, III 73.

Smith, Jacob, civil servant; in Council, I 334 n. 2, 348, 371, 372; carries a gift to de la Haye, I 334; his service and salary, I 394; collects Choultry customs, I 395, 398 n. 3; references, I 378, 382, 405, 428.

Smith, James, I 494.

Smith, John, civil servant of 1740, II 401 n. 2, 487 n. 2; Steward at Fort St. David, II 402 n. 1; Councillor at Fort St. George after rendition, II 401; Churchwarden, II 433 n. 3; his office and salary, 1754, II 437, 443; member of Committee of Works, II 454; reports on Silver Mint, II 461; his character, II 487; opposes Saunders, II 487; supports Pigot, II 488; his house in the Fort, II 570; Second of Council, II 570 n. 1; references, II 446, 457, 467, 479, 517, 518, 530, 537, 538, 572, 589 n. 2; III 577.

Smith, John, civil servant of 1752; service particulars, II 438; Councillor, III 77, 77 n. 2; returns to England, 1775, III 77 n. 2; references, II 457; III 78, 577.

Smith, John, a junior civil servant in 1786, III 377.

Smith, John, Freeman of 1750, II 570 n. 1; III 577.

Smith, John Lewin, civil servant; service particulars, II 438; Mayor, III 553; ordered to Manila, II 586; reference, III 577.

Smith, John Stuart, civil servant of 1780; Choultry Registrar, III 473 n. 6; Collector of Assessment, III 481.

Smith, Gunner Joseph; transferred from Bombay as Bombardier and Engineer, II 346; father of General Joseph Smith, II 346 n. 1; his designs for the west front, II 347, 410, 448, 450, 450 n. 1, 520, 522 n. 2; reports on defences of Fort St. David, II 348; mortgages his house
to the Corporation, II 499, 499 n. 1; attempts to seize the Constantinople, II 499; his difference with Eckman, II 355; his death on first day of bombardment, II 358, 363; his house sold, II 500; references, II 511 n. 2, 506 n. 1; III 18 n. 1, 549.

Smith, Brig.-Gen. Joseph; Ensign in 1746, II 352; son of Gunner Joseph Smith, II 511 n. 2; his operations as Colonel against Hyder, 1767, II 590; his promotion, II 506 n. 1; his command of the Army, III 547; his victory at Trinomai, II 506 n. 3; superseded and reinstated, II 597; his character, II 599; a Field Deputy, 1768, II 619 n. 2; the Nawab's gift to, II 620; his allowance from territorial revenues, III 2; his first expedition against Tanjore, III 20; reports on barrack, III 54; his garden and house, III 60, 62; renounces his claim on Walajah, III 65; his force in the Maravar country, III 71, 72; his second expedition to Tanjore, III 66; his minute in Council against Wynch, III 67, 68; recommends Stanhope to the Nawab, III 80; resigns in 1772, but resumes command 1773, III 73, 74; retires in 1775 and sails for England, III 73, 74, 81; his bravery and generosity, III 81; his shrotriem lands at Vandalur, III 293; resides at Bath, III 293; his pension from Walajah in arrear, III 306; references, II 511, 556, 598; III 26, 358.

Smith, Margarete Aurora, III 61.

Smith, Matthew Joseph, III 396.

Smith, Mr., III 408.

Smith, Nicholas, I 107.

Smith, Gen. Richard; 'Vindication' of, II 423; anecdote of, II 423; his service and marriage, II 423 n. 3; Ensign at the Sea Gate, II 424; his disagreement with Clive, II 623; references, II 623 n. 2; III 53 n. 3; 73, 73 n. 1, 219.

Smith, Captain Stephen; his account of Draper's sortie, II 555; surrenders to the French, II 556.

Smiths at the Fort; their yard, II 144; foreman-smith, II 145; number and duties of, II 199.

Smithson, Richard, I 255, 269.

Smuth, Rev. Simon, Chaplain, I 222 n. 2; his conduct on the outward voyage, I 242; impeaches the Foxcroft's, I 222; his position at the General Table, I 243; acts with Winter, I 236; his habits, I 237;
Soubahdar of the Carnatic, i.e., the Nawab, III 316. South Arcot District, annexation of, III 530. Southby, Lieut. William Henry; his commission II 298; his previous service, II 298 n. 3; his marriage, II 298 n. 3; company commander, II 302. de Souza, III 302. de Souza, Antonio, free merchant, III 79; his house in Black Town, III 162; supports proposal for Exchange, III 364; member of Exchange Committee, III 366; R. C. Syndic, III 393; proposes self-assessment, III 434, 435; quits Madras, III 487; references, III 324, 326. de Souza, Antonio N., his militia command, I 433. de Souza (or de Suza), Michael, I 48. Spackman, Henry; Steward, II 170. Spanish prisoners of war, II 387 n. 1. Speck, John William, II 337; ‘Speide,’ for Speediman, Lieut. James, prisoner with Tippoo, III 244. Speke, Captain Henry, R.N., II 447, 489 n. 1, 495 n. 1; occupies the ‘Great House in Charles Street,’ II 495; his association with Orme, II 489. Spence, Robert, I 107. Spencer, Gunner John; blown up, I 532, 532 n. 2. Spencer, Richard; Company’s shipwright, II 156. Spies; in Black Town, III 323. (Vide Hircarrahs.) Spikenard, II 325, 325 n. 5. Spies, piles, I 430, 430 n. 3, 431. Spire of St. Mary’s, I 425, 426; III 496. Sport. (Vide Recreations.) Spring, Rev. Frederick, III 572. Spur Tank; mentioned in 1740, II 303; Eley’s house at, II 615, 615 n. 4; Nawab’s house near, III 55, 55 n. 1; its situation, III 57; Harington’s land at, III 566; references, III 530, 534. Spur Tank Road. (Vide Streets.) Squadron. (Vide Naval Squadron.) Squier, Hugh; his narrative of a strange accident, I 163, 164. Squirrels, destruction of fruit by, II 334. Sri Rama; attests Rajah’s grant, I 68; signs a cowle, I 151, 151 n. 3.
Stevenson, Thomas, factor, I 471; Paymaster 1652, I 106; attests charges against Martin, I 110. Stevenson, Rev. William; Chaplain, II 146; controls the Free School, II 164; his trading venture, II 179. Stevenson, Lieut. William; commissioned 1759, II 548; commission antedated to 1757, II 580; assistant to Call, II 600; his death, II 548 n. 1.

Steward, Elizabeth, III 61.

Steward, Gabriel, sea-captain, II 337.

Steward; office of, I 453; II 67, 170; III 231 n. 1; his duties, I 453; III 371; manages the General Table, II 169; an expert engaged as, II 170; various incumbents, I 455 n. 1, 530; II 171 n. 1; office held by a civil servant in 1787, III 371; office abolished, III 454.

Steward of the Hospital, I 565; II 455.

Stewart, Hall, III 407.

Stewart, Maj.-Gen. James, III 492 n. 3. (Vide Stuart.)

Stewart (? Stuart), Jane, III 492 n. 3.

Stewart, William, surgeon's mate, II 166; at Cuddalore, III 242, 242 n. 2; his service, II 600; his death, II 548.

Stiles, Thomas, factor, I 203, 209; Secretary, I 203 n. 2.

Stilgo, Elizabeth, II 9 n. 4.

Stilgo, Zachariah, II 9 n. 4, 65.

Stone, John Maxwell, civil servant of 1755, III 46, 112 n. 2; his marriage, III 46 n. 2; in Council, III 67, 79, 84; supports Pigot, III 87; suspended by the Majority, III 89, 90; at Pigot's supper-party, III 91; gives a ball at the Mount, III 118; ordered to England, III 104 n. 1; his affidavit, III 112; his houses in the Fort, III 372 n. 2, 436, 475 n. 2, 510; references, III 92, 109.

Stone, Mary, III 46 n. 2.

Stone, Nathaniel, civil servant, I 485; Assaymaster, I 508, 508 n. 5; Mayor, III 551.

Storey, Ann, III 420 n. 6.

Storey, John, tavern-keeper, III 500, 502; his licence for the New Inn, III 501.

Storey, Dr. Robert; surgeon to the Nawab, III 55, 55 n. 3; his house in the Fort, III 55; his garden-house, III 56; references, III 79, 139.

Storms at Madras, etc.; of 1640, I 20-33, 189, 479; of 1662, I 179, 479; of 1668, I 268, 479; of 1673, I 320; of 1674, I 330, 330 n. 4, 331, 479; at Masulipatam in 1679, I 479; of 1684, I 477, 477 n. 1, 479, 480; of 1687, I 480; of 1695, I 481, 482;
II 177 n. 1; of 1717, II 177; of 1721, II 103, 203, 206; of 1729, II 230; of 1746, II 368, 370-372; of 1752, II 448, 462; at Pondicherry in 1761, II 582; of 1763, II 567; of 1768, II 620; III 82; of 1780, III 219; of 1782, III 261; at Coringa his orders to Stuart, III 91; Pigot's language regarding, III 86; of 1791, III 87, 98; in its suspension, III 87, 98; of 1795, III 94; sent to Hyder his defence, III 117-119; proceeding quashed, III 119; prosecuted and tried at the Sessions, III 118; his defence, III 117-119; proceedings quashed, III 119; prosecuted in England and fined, III 119; references, III 623; III 39, 95, 112, 115, 219, 545.

Stracey, Edward, civil servant; his marriage, II 620 n. 3; sent to Hyder Ali at the Mount, II 598; Persian Translator, II 598 n. 3, 620; Sheriff, III 556; Mayor, III 554; Nawab's gift to, II 620; his land, III 63; renounces his claim on Walajah, III 65.

Stracey, Elizabeth, II 620 n. 3.

Stacey, William, II 322; III 58 n. 2.

Strange, Janet, III 474 n. 2.

Strange, James, civil servant; Under-Searcher at the Sea Gate, III 138; associated with Popham, III 162, 192 n. 5; Mayor, III 227; 554; on the Fort House, III 284, 285; repairs Charity School, III 349, 350; resigns and sails for England, III 349 n. 1; references, III 234, 287, 332.

Strange, Louisa, III 474 n. 2.

Strange, Mrs., wife of James Strange, III 447.

Stratton, George, jun., civil servant of 1794, II 322; III 473 n. 4; Assist.-Superintendent of Court of Cutcherry, III 473.

Stratton, Hester Eleanor, III 58 n. 2.

Stratton, John, civil servant of 1721; his house in the Fort, II 205; Registrar of the Mayor's Court, II 244, 316; his marriage, II 322; father of George Stratton, II 244 n. 3; on his land on the Island, II 303; in Council in 1746, II 235; Pondicherry in 1746, II 358 n. 2; to be released by de la Bourdonnais, II 361 n. 1; nominated a hostage, II 367; signs Treaty of Ransom, II 367; a prisoner at Pondicherry, II 376; examined in England by the Company, II 309; his death, II 322; references, II 228 n. 4, 265, 321, 623; III 58 n. 2.

Stratton, Mary, II 322, 367.

Stratton, Peter, II 322.

Stratton, Sarah; her marriage, II 321, 322; III 58 n. 2; her leaning towards extravagance, II 623.

Stratton, William, II 322; III 58 n. 2.

Streaker, Ralph, I 494.

Street ' of troops, III 106.

Streets; allotment to castes, I 145; blocked by Winter, I 385; paving of, I 501, 560, 565 n. 3; III 13, 13 n. 1; named by Yale, I 535; of the Christian or White Town, I 536; II 73, 80; names of streets in the native town, II 238; encroachments on, III 320.
Streets and Roads—

Admiralty Street, Fort, III 511.
Anderson Road, III 336 n. 1, 535; origin of name, III 561.
Anderson Street, III 302 n. 2, 561; called Vanamal Doss Street, III 529.
Angapen Street, III 448 n. 8.
Armenian Street; Kachaleswar Temple in, II 239, 419 n. 1, 544 n. 4; Armenian and Portuguese cemeteries in, II 465; Armenian and Capuchin churches in, II 472, 576; new Capuchin church in, III 38, 294, 399; R.C. Cathedral in, II 404 n. 1, 542 n. 1; III 568; references, II 112 n. 3, 159 n. 4; III 388 n. 2, 449, 482, 529.
Arundel Street, I 309, 322 n. 1.
Atkinson's Road, III 534; origin of name, III 432.
Attapollam Street, III 534; origin of boundary of Old Black Town, I 38, 294, 399; R.C. Cathedral in, II 132 n. 1, 544 A. Ross's house in, III 473; de—
picted, III 533; united with James Street, I 537 n. 2; III 475 n. 2; references, I 537, 537 n. 2, 538, 553, 556; II 54, 55 n. 1, 57, 110, 116, 294 n. 1, 296, 340, 472, 575, 611; III 16 n. 5, 166, 378, 430 n. 1, 447 n. 1, 475 n. 2, 577.
China Bazaar; probable site of Ivi's north rampart, I 205; northern boundary of Old Black Town, I 284 n. 4; French force in, II 540; Draper's action in, II 541, 556 n. 2; Town Temple in, II 577; III 372 n. 8; boundary stones in, III 20, 215 n. 4; name first mentioned, III 294; proposed diversion of river to, III 312; references, I 207 n. 2, 3 n. 3; III 58 n. 1, III 150 n. 2, 163, 216 n. 2.
Chilltee Street, I 119 n. 5, 433 n. 11.
Choulbury Alley, Fort, I 537; II 59, 60 n. 1, 2.
Choulbury Gate Street, Fort; called High Street, I 282 n. 15; Choulbury Street, I 535, 537, 538; its situation, I 536, 536 n. 1, II 59; Greenhill's house in, II 55; confiscated houses in, II 402, 469; Barnevall's house in, II 402, 469; Usan's house in, II 405, 499, 499 n. 3; barracks in, II 500, 509; lighting of, III 16; Macklin's house in, III 51 n. 1; Mayor's Court-house in, III 280 n. 1, 378, 475; Town Hall in, III 429; Post Office in, III 447 n. 1; called Court Street, III 448 n. 3; references, II 60 n. 1, 116, 308, 611, III 532.
Choulbury Street, Old Black Town, I 120 n. 2, 127, 207, 428 n. 1; II 228, 237.
Church Lane, Fort, I 537; called Church Street, III 11, 279 n. 5; called Church Row, III 16; its situation, III 16 n. 5.
Church Street, Fort, I 538; its position, I 536, 537; II 89; becomes James Street, II 56, 56 n. 5, 57.
Streets and Roads (continued)—

339; Calico Godowns in, II 121; an east and west Street, III 11; II n. 6; Hastings's house in, III 11; called Church Lane, III 279 n. 5; shop in, III 449.

College Road, III 336 n. 1, 535.

Comatee Street, I 433 n. 11.

Commander-in-Chief's Road, III 534, 568, 573.

Coral Merchants' Street, I 92; II 232; III 388 n. 2.

Court (or Court House) Street, Fort, III 445, 448, 510, 511; identical with Choulry Gate Street, III 429 n. 2, 448 n. 3, n. 4.

Cutcherry Road, I 309, 309 n. 2.

Davidson Street, III 319 n. 1; origin of name, III 563, 564.

Devariy Mudali Street; Draper's advance by, II 540, 541, 556 n. 1.

East Curtain Street, Fort, II 575; III 372; originally called York Lane, III 372 n. 6.

Edward Elliot's Road, III 332 n. 2, 537; origin of name, III 564.

Ekambareswarar Pagoda Square Street, III 529.

Elephant Mala'na Kovil Street, III 561.

Elephant Gate Road, II 59; origin of name, III 564.

Elephant Street; Mrs. Heathfield's garden in, I 560; II 61; its situation, II 59; 'Loraines Pagoda' in, II 91.

Enmore Road, III 312 n. 2.

Farquhar's Road; origin of name, III 553.

First Line Beach, III 533.

Flower's Road; origin of name, III 565.

Fraser's Bridge Road, II 203, 473.

Gangavaram Street; French occupy, II 542, 543; site for Town Temple in, II 577, 577 n. 2.

Gantz Road; origin of name, III 565.

Garden Lane, Old Black Town, I 422.

Garden Street, Old Black Town, I 422.

General Collins's Road; origin of name, III 565.

Gloucester Avenue, Fort; lighting of, III 16; called Bandicoot Alley, III 397 n. 3, 449 n. 1; called Gloucester Lane, I 536 n. 2; called Gloucester Street and York Street, III 449 n. 1; reference, III 511.

Gloucester Street, Fort; named, I 535, 537; its situation, I 536; Mrs. Paiva's house in, I 538; wells sunk in, II 264; lighting of, III 16; Troutback's house extends to, III 397; called Gloucester Alley, III 397 n. 1; called York Street and Bandicoot Alley, III 449 n. 1.

Govindappa Naik Street, II 542 n. 1; called Govindanath Street, III 280.

Graeme's Road, III 535; origin of name, III 565.

Great Bazar Street, Peddanaikpetta, II 544.

Greenway's Road; origin of name, III 565.

Hadow's Road, III 336 n. 1; origin of name, III 505.

Hall's Road, Egmore, III 570; origin of name, III 421 n. 4, 505.

Hanover Square, Fort; mentioned in 1768 and 1770, II 613 n. 2; III 15, 35; lighting of, III 16; its situation, III 16 n. 4; Benfield's ground in, III 51 n. 1; depicted, III 279 n. 4, 533; references, III 48 n. 3, 437 n. 2.

Harrington's Road, III 534, 535; origin of name, III 565.

High Street, Fort, I 282, 282 n. 15. (Vide Choulry Gate Street.)

Humpherson's Street, III 573. (Vide Umpherson Street.)

Hunter's Road, III 534; origin of name, III 423 n. 2, 566.

Ice House Road, III 536; origin of name, III 506.

James Alley, Fort; its position, I 537; occupied by Portuguese, I 538.

James Street, Fort; named, I 535; Merchants' godown in, I 447; its change of name, I 536, 537; II 90, 339, 340, 575; temporary Hospital in, I 538, 561; houses in, I 538; formerly called Church Street, II 56 n. 5, 57, 340; wells sunk in, II 264; statue in, II 472; called St. James's Street, III 16, 16 n. 3; depicted, III 533; united with Charles Street, I 537 n. 2; references, III 31, 447.

Jawawar Street, I 548.

Jehangiri Street, III 159 n. 1, 5.

John Pereira's Garden Street, III 448.

Jones Street, III 448, 529; its situation, III 448 n. 5.

Kachali Pagoda Street, II 420, 421.

King's Street, Fort, III 15, 16; perhaps Palace Street, II 16 n. 1.

Kondi Cheeti Street, III 20.

Linga Chetti Street, II 313 n. 1.

Luz Church Road, III 564.

Lynn Pereira Street; origin of name, III 502.
Streets and Roads (continued)—
Mackey Mootoo Modaly Street, III 568.
Madah Balakistna Chetti Street, III 302.
Mahfuz Khan Street, III 567.
Manady Street, III 217; its situation, III 217 n. 3.
Market Street, Old Black Town; called 'Great Bazar,' I 111; mentioned in 1652, I 119; its situation, I 119 n. 6; the Choultry in, I 119 n. 7, 127; shops demolished in, I 143 n. 4; called the 'Parade,' I 249 n. 2.
Marshall's Road, II 317; III 370 n. 3; origin of name, III 567.
McNichol's Road, III 535, 568; origin of name, III 567.
Merchants' Lane, Old Black Town, I 422.
Merchants' Street, Old Black Town, I 422.
Merchants' Walk; its situation, I 586.
Middle Street (afterwards Middle Gate Street), Fort; originally extended from the Inner Fort through Old Black Town, I 207, 433 n. 11; Winter's house in, I 234 n. 2, 260 n. 1, 368 n. 1; named Middle Street, I 533, 537; its situation, I 536; Yale's house in, I 538; Mrs. Heathfield's house in, I 538, 560; Monke's house in, II 62 n. 2; Frederick's house in, II 137; de la Mettrie's house in, II 402; route to the Courthouse from, II 500; Governor's house in, II 575; lighting of, III 16; depicted, III 279; Charity School in, III 349; called North Street, III 532; references, I 450 n. 4, 536 n. 1, n. 2, 587 n. 1; II 57; III 511.
Middle Street (afterwards Middle Gate Street), Old Black Town; originally extended from the Inner Fort through the Town, I 119 n. 3, 207, 433 n. 11; depicted as Middle Gate Street, II 90.
Mint Street; Ekambareswarar Temple in, I 416 n. 3, 572 n. 1; II 30 n. 1, 473; Jews' Burial ground in, I 486; Empson's garden-house in, I 568 n. 3; formerly called Washing Street, II 61, 91 n. 4; gate at north end of, II 606 n. 3, 607 n. 3; origin of present name, III 568; references, II 30, 577 n. 2.
Montkith's Road, III 534; origin of name, III 568.

Streets and Roads (continued)—
Moor Street, Muthialpetta; mentioned in 1796, III 529; the easternmost thoroughfare, III 533; called Odacoul Street, III 566; references, III 159 n. 5, 448 n. 8.
Moore's Road, III 535, 561; probable origin of name, III 568.
Moors Street, Old Black Town; mosque in, I 572.
Moodoo Kistna Moodelian Street, III 53.
Moubray's Road; origin of name, III 370 n. 2; a cart-track with few houses in 1798, III 537, 568; reference, III 476 n. 2.
Mouni Road; Woodundy's Choultry on, II 184 n. 2, 504, 545 n. 3; Mackay's Gardens in, II 321, 505, 623; III 420 n. 1; its alignment, II 473; III 513, 536; garden-houses in, II 504, 614; III 1, 58, 62, 535; Lawrence's force on, II 539; the French posted on, II 547; a principal highway, II 614; Choultry (? Morse's) on, III 31 n. 4, 311 n. 8, 336 n. 2; traverses Poodoopauk, III 57; Sydenham's work on, III 369; Fourbeek's bridge on, III 400; inscribed stone near, III 439; reformed, III 512; Nawab's property on, III 529; the daily drive, III 563; references, II 397 n. 3, 538; III 332 n. 2, 450 n. 1, 476 n. 2, 533, 561, 562, 570, 573, 574.
Murray's Gate Road; origin of name, III 568.
Mylapore Bazar Road, I 322 n. 1.
Nammapa Naid Street; formerly Wewers Street, II 127 n. 2; French detachment in, II 540; Town Temple in, III 372 n. 8; reference, II 577 n. 2.
Nandar Coil Street, III 568.
Narain Street, III 520.
Naval Hospital Road, III 514, 569.
North Gate Street, Fort, III 372, 373 n. 4, 511; called North Street, III 532 n. 4. (Vide Middle Gate Street.)
Nungumbankhum High Road, II 505, 535; non-existent in 1798, III 560.
Odacoul Street, III 159 n. 5; name applied to Moor Street, III 566. (Vide Vodocaul.)
Old Jail Street, II 161 n. 1; III 433 n. 2, 533.
Oliver's Road, III 564; origin of name, III 569.
Orme's Road; origin of name, III 570.
Streets and Roads (continued)—

**Palace Street**, Fort; origin of name, II 611; mentioned in 1774, III 29; depicted, III 279 n. 4; references, III 16 n. 1, 430 n. 1.

**Pantheon Road**; Haliburton's Gardens in, II 322; III 370 n. 3; Connemara Library in, III 405; buildings in, III 534; reference, III 570.

**Pariama Maistry Street**, III 482.

**Park Street**, Fort, III 48 n. 3, 51 n. 1.

**Pater's Road**; origin of name, III 451 n. 3, 570; depicted, III 536; references, III 513, 574.

**Patullo's Road**; origin of name, III 570.

**Peepponamallee Road**; gibbet on, I 496; Portimett on, I 542; II 258 n. 7; a principal highway, II 614; Harris's house in, III 337 n. 3; Masonic Hall in, III 404 n. 1; Dent's house in, III 452; Naval Hospital in, III 541, 534; gardens-houses in, III 535; references, III 444 n. 3, 533, 507, 572, 573.

**Popham's Broadway**; site of Tom Clarke's Gate opposite south end of, I 207 n. 3, 284 n. 11; formerly occupied by water channel, I 284 n. 13; II 606 n. 2; site of Tom Clarke's garden-house, afterwards Manucci's, at south end of, I 387; II 58 n. 1; situation of, III 6 n. 3; boundary stone in, III 21; laid out by Popham cir. 1782, III 163, 570; called 'the Broad way leading to Mr. Popham's', III 447-449; origin of the name, III 448 n. 1, 570; Kerr's Church in, III 516 n. 1; called 'Mr. Popham's Street', III 529; references, I 205, 284 n. 4, 420; III 217 n. 3, 448 n. 5, n. 7, 533, 563, 565, 567.

**Portuguese Church Street**, II 397 n. 2, 542 n. 1.

**Powney's Street**, Fort, III 511.

**Pugh's Road**; origin of name, III 571.

**Purseywaukum High Road**; Maskelyne's ground by, II 463; III 567; Lunatic Asylum in, III 414 n. 2, 569.

**qu Puy Street**, III 448, 449; origin of name, III 448 n. 8.

**Pythias's Road**, III 536; origin of name, III 571.

**Rasappa Chetti Street**, II 607 n. 3.

**Rasory Church Road**, I 300, 308.

**Rundall's Road**, III 432; probable origin of name, III 571.

**St. George's Street**, Fort, III 15, 16; its situation, III 16 n. 2.

**St. James's Street**, Fort, III 16, 16 n. 3. (Vide James Street.)

**St. Thomas Lane**, Fort, I 537, 538.

**St. Thomas Street**, Fort; named, I 535, 537; afterwards called St. Thomé Street, I 535 n. 1; its situation, I 536; II 90; occupied chiefly by Portuguese, I 538; Dāād Khan in, II 15 n. 2; ExportWarehouse in, II 166; legend of Writers' Buildings in, II 204; used for muckwa funerals, II 205; Town Hall in, II 228, 499 n. 2, 500; III 381; Capt. Powney's house in, II 314, 315; de la Mettrie's house in, II 402; Wynch's house in, II 463; III 11 n. 6; various houses in, II 569; Mackay's house in, II 623; lighting of, III 16; Admiral's house in, III 48; depicted, III 279; Company's house in, III 290, 436; house for Naval officers in, III 292; gaol in, III 372; Stone's house in, III 372 n. 2, 475 n. 2; Moubray's house in, III 442 n. 3, 447; Frank's shop in, III 430; references, II 57; III 11, 16 n. 5, 282, 511; 577.

**St. Thomé Street.** (Vide St. Thomas Street.)

**Sampati Rau Street**, II 575.

**San Thomé High Road**, I 300, 309, 562; a principal street of San Thomé, I 308.

**Second Line Beach**, III 533.

**Semboodoss Street**, III 482.

**Seven Wells Street**, III 280.

**Sherman's Road**, III 502, 502 n. 2; origin of name, III 571.

**de Silve's Road**, III 502; origin of name, III 513, 564.

**Sollay Street**, III 529; called Lady Street, III 568.

**South Curtain Street**, Fort, III 16.

**Spur Tank Road**, III 535, 567.

**Sterling's Road**, III 478 n. 8; origin of name, III 572.
Streets and Roads (continued)—

Stringer Street, New Black Town; boundary stone in, III 21; origin of name, III 163, 572; Scawen's tavern, afterwards Sherman's, in, III 448, 502, 571; encroachment on, III 503; reference, III 482.

Stringer Street, Vepery; origin of name, III 572.

Sydenham Road; origin of name, III 572.

Tambi Chetti Street; gate of Old Black Town opposite south end of, I 284 n. 11; origin of name, II 137, 327 n. 4; gate of New Black Town at north end of, II 607 n. 3.

Taylor's Road; probable origin of name, III 572.

Tom Clarke's Walk; its situation, II 302.

Triplicane High Road; traffic on, II 462; bounds east side of Choultry Plain, II 504; highway to San Thome, II 613, 614; III 536; called St. Thome Road, III 119.

Umpherson Street; origin of name, III 448 n. 7, 573.

Vanamal Doss Street, III 529. (Vide Anderson Street.)

Varadaraja Perumal Pagoda Street, II 578.

Vepery High Road, III 534.

Walajah Road, Esplanade, II 203, 473; III 561.

Walajah Road, Triplicane, III 530, 536.

Wall Tax Road; its situation, I 443 n. 4; III 7, 533; origin of name, III 7.

Washing Street; Mrs. Heathfield's garden in, II 61; Allingall's Pagoda in, II 91; origin of name, II 91 n. 4; now part of Mint Street, III 568.

Weavers' Street, II 127, 127 n. 2.

Westcott's Road, II 323; origin of name, III 573.

Whannel's Road; origin of name, III 573.

White's Road; Woodundy's Choultry in, II 504, 545 n. 3, 614; a highway from Triplicane, III 58 n. 1; traverses a residential quarter, III 536; origin of name, III 573; references, III 57, 562, 570.

Wood's Road; origin of name, III 574.

Yeldham's Road, III 476 n. 2; origin of name, III 574.

York Alley, Fort. (Vide York Lane.)

Streets and Roads (continued)—

York Lane, Fort; named, I 535; its situation, I 537; II 560; called York Alley, I 537 n. 1; Tipping's house in, II 244 n. 2; called East Curtain Street, III 372 n. 6; Pellings' house in, III 511.

York Street, Fort; named, I 535; its probable position under north wall, I 536, 537; Chardin's house in, I 538; lighting of, II 575; III 16, 372; name latterly attached to Bandicoot Alley or Gloucester Street, III 372 n. 5, 449 n. 1.

Streperamadore (Srperamathur), III 451.

Stringer, Elizabeth, III 245 n. 3.

Stringer, James; Company's Brick-layers, III 139; his petition, III 162, 163; his property, III 245, 245 n. 3, 448; rebuilds Charity School, III 349; his service, III 245; his death, III 225, 572.

Stringer, James, jun., III 572.

Stringer Street. (Vide Streets.)

Stuart, Andrew, III 93.

Stuart, Lord George, R.N., III 492, 492 n. 3.

Stuart, Maj.-Gen. James; as Colonel appointed second in command, III 75; his previous service, III 76, 93; arrives at Madras, III 76; instructions to, III 86, 97; obeys the Majority and arrests Pigot, III 87, 99, 114; arrests Russell, III 112; acts as C.-in-C., III 90, 98, his narrative, III 90-93; his sentiments on free government, III 93; his orders to Horne, III 94, 99; Pigot's language regarding, III 94, 95; his hostility to Pigot, III 100; damages claimed against, III 100 n. 3; reports on the fortifications, III 123, 124; at Tanjore, III 135; submits to Company's orders, III 116; suspended, III 105; his defence at the Sessions, III 119; demands a court-martial, III 119; his contention re Pigot's command, III 120; tried by court-martial and acquitted, 1781, III 175; addressed by Popham, III 212; his alleged bribe from Walajah, III 224; loses a leg at Polilore, III 253, 253 n. 1; commands the Army, III 241, 253; his operations at Cuddalore, III 242; demands treasure for the Army, III 248, 249; his disobedience of orders, III 253, 254; recalled to Madras and dismissed, III 242, 254, 256; his garden and town houses, III 246, 255, 257; arrested, III 254-257; his protest, III 257; deported, III 225, 258, 259;
his duel with Macartney, III 228, 229; references, III 115, 255 n. 2, 302, 542, 548.

Stuart, Colonel James, jun.; his services, III 76 n. 2, 579.

Stuart, Lady Jane, III 229.

Stuart, John, III 429.

Stubbs, Elizabeth, II 9 n. 4.

Styleman, Ann, I 559 n. 1.

Styleman, Diana, I 559 n. 1.

Styleman, Elizabeth, I 559 n. 1; marries Gostlin, II 41 n. 1.

Styleman, Elizabeth; wife of John Styleman, I 559 n. 1.

Stuart, John; free merchant, I 484, 559 n. 1; II 66 n. 1; Mayor, I 559; III 551; appointed a Councillor, 1694, I 559 n. 1; II 66 n. 1; his house by the river, I 559 n. 1; his allowance of sherry, I 587; Judge-Advocate, I 496; II 30; his garden-house, II 13; visits Dâ'ûd Khán, II 13; resigns, II 66 n. 1; references, I 553, 554, 571, 580; II 66.

Stylem, Edmund, I 63.

Suba, sâbah, a province. (Vide Sou- bah.)

Subahâdar; a native captain, III 173, 173 n. 2; assaults the Sheriff, III 191.

Subahâdar, sâbahâdar, a ruler of a province. (Vide Souhabahâdar.)

Succadoons, a variety of cotton cloth, III 146.

Sucky, water-carrier, I 448; etymology, I 448 n. 8.

Sudder Adawlut, chief Court, I 480; etymology, I 480 n. 2.

Suez; overland journey via, III 103, 228; post via, III 343; Consular Agent at, III 343.

Suffrein, Admiral; appears in Madras roads, 1782, III 259; his actions with Hughes, III 260, 401; his captures, III 260; proposes exchange of prisoners, III 260 n. 3; delivers British prisoners to Hyder, III 260, 261; his conduct reproved, III 261; detains Boyd prisoner, III 270; agrees to cessation of hostilities, 1783, III 242; references, III 260 n. 2, 266.

Sugar Candy, II 171.

Sugar Cane, wild, II 607.

Sugar Loaf Rock, battle of, II 487.

Sulaiman Khán, II 13 n. 2.

Sullivan, Sir Benjamin; arrives a barrister, III 140; appointed 'Standing Counsel,' or Government Advocate, 1778, III 140, 164, 217, 288; offers to buy the Banksalls, III 164, 164 n. 2; his opinion re property on Hoghill, III 217; his salary, III 301; appointed Attorney-General, 1781, III 251, 301; his opinion on a land case, III 288, 289; seeks original grant for Madras, III 288; his opinion re Coote's estate, III 251; states a case re Quit Rent, III 296; his marriage, III 301 n. 1; his opinion and proposals re administration of justice, III 303-305; his opinion re assessment, III 325; to draw up deed for incorporation of Female Asylum, III 358; his house at the Luz, 1787, III 372; his references, III 234, 304 n. 3, 404, 420, 483-485.

Sullivan, Elizabeth, III 301 n. 1.

Sullivan, Isabella, III 565 n. 2.

Sullivan, John, civil servant of 1765, III 36 n. 1; tends for Hospital and Arsenal, III 36; his application for ground, III 36; receives grant of land, III 59.

Sullivan, Richard Joseph, civil servant of 1768, III 60; receives grant of ground, III 59; Secretary, Military Department, III 71, 86, 92; Resident at Carnatic Durbar, III 316; references, III 138, 288.

Sullivan, Stephen, civil servant, III 163.

Sultan David, Coja; his loan to Government, II 338; inherits estate of Nazar Jacob Jan, II 338; his house in Charles Street, II 339, 494; father of Shawmier Sultan, II 338, 426 n. 1.

Sumatra, Island of, II 72; West Coast of, II 137, 382, 418.


Sunderland, Robert, I 494.

Sunku Râma; a Company's Merchant in 1705, II 53, 53 n. 3; represents the Right-hand Caste, II 27; becomes Chief Merchant, II 136; negotiates with Sa'adatullah Khan, II 107; his house in White Town, II 137, 308; rents the 'New villages, II 155; his Battery or Choultry, II 160, 161; called Sunku Venkatâ-chalam, II 194, 258; III 576; his mission to 'Ducknaroy,' II 104, 195; refuses an oath, II 233; owns Addison's Garden, II 478; his garden on site of Chintadripetta, II 258; his garden depicted, II 258 n. 5; cowle for his garden revoked, II 258, 259; dismissed in 1731, II 258 n. 4; his plaint, III 481, suit against, II
274; his arrogance, II 274; his death in 1735, II 275.
Sunku Rama, jun., merchant of 1757; his warehouse desired by the Corporation, II 500; Orme's dubash, II 517; his prevarication, II 517; his conduct inexplicable, II 518; corresponds with Orme, II 519, 567; III 560.
Sunku Venkatachalam, II 194, 195, 259. (Vide Sunku Rama, sen.)
Sunnud, deed of grant, II 610; etymology, II 610 n. 1. (Vide Sanad.)
Superintendent; of Company's Grounds, III 9, 287 n. 1, 368, 369; of Police, III 229 n. 1, 308, 399; of Waterworks, III 282, 425, 437; of Investment, III 572.
Supervisor; Buccaneer as, I 219; Goldsborough as, I 549, 550; of Buildings, II 198; at Bencoolen, II 457.
Supervisors; lost in the Aurora, III 10. (Vide Commissioners.)
Supply, Dr. Anthony; surgeon of Fort St. David, II 68, 68 n. 2; surgeon of Fort St. George, II 146; resigns, II 146; III 550.
Supreme Court. (Vide Courts of Justice.)
Surajah Dowlah; his capture of Calcutta, II 352, 475; subsequent hostilities with, II 480; killed, II 480.
Surat; seat of a Presidency, I 11; controls Fort St. George, I 21, 56, 161; III 543; controls four Agencies, I 171; General Table at, I 397; attacked by Sivaji, I 401; contemplates war with the Mogul, I 473; Myddelton transferred to, I 177; III 546; supplies wheat to Madras, II 88; post to, II 136; references, I 478, 480 n. 3; II 208 et passim.
Surcouff, Nicholas, French sea-captain, 1652-1655, I 107, 117, 158, 158 n. 4; Sergeant, I 171, 362 n. 1; Lieutenan, I 314 n. 1; advises repair of fortifications, 1672, I 362, 364; surveys Fort House and Jearsey House, I 381, 383; commands the Garrison, I 381 n. 1; discharged, I 378, 381 n. 1; his house, I 381 n. 1, 444; references, I 385; III 546.
Surgeon; a surgeon at Madras in 1644, I 60; salary of, I 563; II 77, 77 n. 2, 565; Assistant, I 563, 563 n. 2; III 79; quarters for, I 565; II 247; two employed, from 1711, II 146; III 550 n. 2; their duties, II 146, 247; mortality among, II 247; office of Chief Surgeon, III 332.
Surgeon-General; to the Army, II 566; his functions, III 176 n. 1; to the King's forces, III 331; Civil, III 177, 177 n. 1, 320, 332.
Surgeon-Major; to the Army, III 176; his functions, III 176 n. 1.
Surman, John; his embassy to the Mogul, I 59, 344 n. 1; II 144; carries present to Delhi, II 109, 109 n. 4; his error to Madras villages, II 110 n. 2; references, II 110, 155.
Swanai, a musical instrument, II 432, 432 n. 4.
Surveys; of town lands, I 388, 558; of house property, I 441, 558; of north side of Black Town, II 160; Revenue survey by Councillors, II 236-238, 251; of Madras, II 253-258, III 359; proposed survey of the Deccan and Carnatic, III 172, 173; proposed survey of Southern India, III 345; review of work done, III 345; of the Circars, III 345; of the Coast, III 346, 347; of Coote's and Harper's marches, III 346; astronomical, III 346, 347 n. 1; proposed Survey Department, III 417; geographical, III 418.
Surveying Instruments, II 300, 301; III 173.
Surveyor; of Grounds and Gardens, I 558; of Buildings, II 117 n. 3, 123, 167 n. 1; of the Works, II 192 n. 4, 229; Marine, III 419; of Assessment, III 481, 482, 529.
Surveyor-General; proposed, III 346, 418.
Surveyors; applied for, III 173; civil servants employed as, III 345; proposed corps of, III 346; to be trained at the Observatory, III 418.
Sutherland, Captain Alexander; promoted Bt. Lieut., II 158; company commander, II 159, 196; his commission, II 197; his affray at Sadras, II 207; receives Matthews, II 207; commands the Garrison, III 547; his death, II 197; III 547.
Sutherland, James, III 478.
Sutton, Lieut. Timothy; soldier in 1652-1655, I 107, 117, 158, 158 n. 4; Sergeant, I 171, 362 n. 1; Lieutenant, I 314 n. 1; advises repair of fortifications, 1672, I 362, 364; surveys Fort House and Jearsey House, I 381, 383; commands the Garrison, I 381 n. 1; discharged, I 378, 381 n. 1; his house, I 381 n. 1, 444; references, I 385; III 546.
de Suza, Michael, I 48.
Swanley, Richard, sea-captain, I 97.
Swartz, Rev. Christian Frederick; executor for Col. Wood, III 62; his mission to Hyder Ali, III 147; his statistics of baptism, III 179, 180; his losses through Fabricius, III 432.
Swiss companies, II 429, 429 n. 3.
Sword of honour; for Harrison, II 131; for Martin, II 134; for Lawrence, II 446; for Clive, II 446.

Swynfen, Rev. George, II 406.

Sydenham, Amelia, III 118 n. 1.

Sydenham, Maj.-Gen. William; Lieutenant, and A.D.C. to Fletcher, III 74; Town Major, III 76, 174, 246, 258, 259; his marriage, III 118 n. 1; A.D.C. to the Governor, III 174; offers land in Black Town, III 218; his note on the Body Guard, III 246; his report on Stuart's embarkation, III 258; Lieut.-Col. in 1787, III 351; completes the Mount Road, III 369; his death, III 572; references, III 114, 114 n. 1, 256, 322, 459, 485.

Sydenham Road. (Vide Streets.)

Syder, II 171.

Sykes, John; Company's Attorney, III 139, 302; Notary Public, III 184; his house or office, III 302 n. 2; references, III 152.

de Sylva, Gaspar de C; his militia command, I 433.

Symcocke, Samuel, I 107.

Symmes, David, II 130.

Symonds, Robert, civil servant; in Council, II 245; his garden-house, II 254; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 254 n. 1; his death, II 254 n. 1.

Symonds, Thomas, I 99 n. 3.

Symonds, Thomas; in Council, II 245; his garden-house, II 254; Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 254 n. 1; his death, II 254 n. 1.

T.

T.

Table allowance, for Robins, II 412; for Watson and Adlerrcron; II 447; for King's officers, II 565; for naval officers, II 565.

Table Bay, III 170.

Table; for Robins's assistants, II 414; for French officers, II 583.

Table, General; complaints of, I 136 n. 1, 157; allowance exceeded for, I 214, 220; cost of, I 221, 221 n. 5; conversation at, I 225, 228, 242; places of civil servants at, I 243; plate for, I 268; suspended by Langhorn, I 391, 392; II 169; re-established, I 396, 397; II 169; at Surat and Bombay, I 397; the

Dining-room, I 402; military officers on guard sit at, I 435, 540; Steward has charge of, I 453; Gunner to sit at, I 468; Judge-Advocate to sit at, I 493; transferred to Jarsey House, I 556; fish for, I 583; Engineer to sit at, I 584; civil servants at, II 77; extolled by Lockyer, II 84; details re, II 169-173; disorder at, II 171; provisions and liquors at, II 171; abolished in 1722, II 172, 263 n. 1, 260; allowance in lieu, II 172, 172 n. 4, 269; re-establishment suggested, II 268; references, II 262, 501.

Table, Governor's; established by Gyfford, II 461; esteemed by Lockyer, II 84; Capuchin's Sunday dinner at, II 149; allowance for, II 172, 172 n. 4, 173, 173 n. 1, 269; Ensign of the guard sits at, II 424; splendour of appointments of, III 81; references, II 169, 565.

Tachard, Father Guy; his description of San Thomé, etc., II 95; his account of the bleeding cross, II 98; references, II 97, 100, 101 n. 1.

Taqc, Captain, I 332.

Tadama, Nicholas, III 238.

Taga (or Jaga, q.v.), III 575.

Tahir Khan, II 179.

Tálíkota, battle of, I 12.

Talliers, watchmen, police, I 126, 417; etymology, I 126 n. 3; Peddanaigue's, I 440; II 35, 111, 268; III 463; Ferdinand, III 487; nomination of, III 583; Chief of the, III 491; II 50; maintained by dues, II 112; have charge of prisoners, II 173, 224; public, III 302; for the Cutcherry Court, III 473.

Talus, apron of rough stone, I 368, 368 n. 7.

Tambí Cheṭṭī; Company's Merchant, II 137; Chief Merchant, II 258 n. 4, 327, 328; his mettah, II 307; his Temple, II 541; his house, II 541; 541 n. 3, 544, 545; his plaint, III 481.

Tambí Cheṭṭī; head of the Left hand Caste, 1790, III 387; imprisoned, III 391.

Tambí Cheṭṭī Street. (Vide Streets.)

Tamil language, III 519 n. 3. (Vide 'Malabar'.)

Tandore, suburban village; now called Tondivarr, I 10; its situation, I 82, 517 n. 4; under Trivatore, I 410; Dutch entertained at, I 447; application made for, I 517, 578; acquired in 1693, I 555, 593 n. 4; II 105, 289; rendition demanded, 1712, II 107; patrolled by Kagonin.
Tanjore, city and state of, I 12; power divisions for, III 154; attacks on the Danes, II 251; New Garden, I 422, tanks and sluices in Egmore, II 193; for the Washers, II 229; tank irrigation defective, II 252. (Vide Long Tank, Spur Tank.)

Tanka, an assignment of revenue, III 189.

Tappi, tappaul, letter post, II 136; etymology, I 350 n. 2; tappy peons, I 135; III 340; laid to Ganjam, II 339; to Bombay weekly, III 78; divisions for, III 340.

Taraufar, I 330; etymology, I 350 n. 3.

Target, a shield, I 241, n. 4; II 23.

Tartary, journey through, III 348.

Taskeriff, complimentary gift, I 123, 212, 356, 356 n. 2; etymology, I 123 n. 6, 212 n. 2; received by Master and Verona, I 413; received by Yale, I 518.

Taswell, name mentioned by Irwin, III 501.

Taswell, George; applies for land, III 62; his marriage, III 62 n. 4; visits Pigot, III 118; a member of Coroner's Jury, III 110; Master Attendant, III 110 n. 2, 139, 208 n. 1; commands Black Town militia, III 195 n. 2; his garden, III 246; resigns 1781, III 269; reappointed Master Attendant 1797, III 507, 510, 579; Justice of the Peace, III 473, 485, 503; member of Police Committee, III 486; his difference with Disney, III 486.

Taswell, Honora, III 62 n. 4.

Tattoo, I 531.

Tasweed, order, injunction, II 342; etymology, II 342 n. 4.

Taverner, Jean Baptiste; his account of coins, I 195.

Taverns and Punch-houses; regulations of, I 402; licences for, I 449; details of, III 500-503; number of, III 501; list of licensees, III 502; hours of closing, III 503; Exchange Tavern, Fort, III 437; Fort Tavern, Court House Street, III 445, 503; London Tavern, Black Town, III 445, 501; Old London Tavern, Esplanade, III 503; Navy Tavern, Cameron Street and Esplanade, III 448, 503; New Inn, Black Town, III 501; King's Arms, Esplanade, III 503; tavern in Stringer Street kept by Peirson, Seawen and Sherman in succession, III 448, 502, 571. (Vide Public-houses, Punch-houses.)

Taxes; on houses, I 402, 442, 472, 512; III 293; for conservancy, I 441-444; authority to impose, I 441; III 8; objections by native inhabitants to, I 443; II 12; III 369, 434; Murage or Wall-tax, I 427; levied
by Corporation, I 499; assigned to Corporation, I 501; on buttecas, I 511; to meet cost of fortifications, I 511; II 9, 520, 521; Quit Rent (q.v.), I 513; Scavengers Duty (q.v.), I 513, 569; for Black Town Wall, I 541, 542; II 10, 11, 112; petty, I 543; resistance to taxation, I 546; Measuring Duty (q.v.), I 559; house tax for White Town, I 560; assessment for Town Hall, I 560, 560 n. 2; Town Conicoply's Duty (q.v.), I 570; Temple dues, I 570; Canoungo's (q.v.), II 20; land tax for pettah defences, II 162; exemptions in Chintadripetta, II 259; schemes of taxation, III 6; land tax instead of Quit Rent, III 6; Wall Tax, III 5-9; taxation declared illegal, III 7, 8; Sea and Land Customs, authority for collecting, III 8; Betel and Tobacco Duty, III 8; exemption of Pariah's from, III 130; question of legality of taxation, III 295-297; proposed Property tax, III 312, 313, 324; proposed Road tax, III 324; proposed Carriage tax, III 360; proposed House tax, III 434; offer of self-taxation, III 434; petition against taxation, III 435; Ditch-money, III 435; Conservancy tax, III 482.

Taylor, William, I 136; his voyage to Bantam, I 155 n. 2; attests charges against Martin, I 156; Bay factor, I 171.

Taylor, Ann, III 188 n. 3.

Taylor, Catherine, III 404 n. 4.

Taylor, Francis; Mayor, III 553.

Taylor, George; Registrar of Mayor's Court, III 471, 574; Prothonotary, III 477.

Taylor, James, civil servant of 1764; receives grant of land, II 506; III 58; Registrar of Mayor's Court, III 137, 190; his loan to the Nawab, III 188; his marriage, III 188 n. 3; Assaymaster, III 375 n. 1, 382 n. 2; in Council, III 321 n. 5, 401; as Justice reports arrest of slave children, III 382; suspended, III 401; charges against, III 402.

Taylor, James, jun., civil servant of 1795, III 572.

Taylor, John, III 404 n. 4.

Taylor, Mary, II 320.

Taylor, Peter, I 492, 492 n. 2.

Taylor, R., III 568.

Taylor, Ralph, free merchant, II 570 n. 1; a military pensioner, II 197; his house in the Fort, II 570; granted an Hotel licence, II 590.
Temples, Hindu (continued)—

Iswara Kovil, Nungumbaukum, III 131.

Jambukrishna Temple, Srirangam, II 429.

Kachaleswar Temple: built cir. 1725, II 239, 419 n. 1; its situation, II 419 n. 1; dispute regarding, II 419; depicted, II 472; called 'Cachelly Pagoda,' II 544. 544 n. 4; references, I 487; II 304 n. 3, 544 n. 5.

Kalahasteswaran Temple, Muthialpetta: built cir. 1640, III 388, 388 n. 1; its situation, II 419; dispute regarding, II 419; II 527; compensation for site, II 579; references, I 147 n. 2, 572; II 420 n. 1; III 372 n. 8.

Kalyana Temple: called 'Cauleyana Pagoda,' II 544, 544 n. 4; references, I 487; II 304 n. 3, 544 n. 5. I 93; built by Muthukrishna Thome, I 318 n. 6, 322 n. 1; 322 n. 11, 322 n. 1. 130, 130 n. 1; called the 'Com- "Loraine's Pagoda' (Narrain's); Triplicane Temple of Sri Partha- sarathi; an ancient structure, I 92, 349; its inscriptions, I 92 n. 2; benefactions of Timmann to, I 95, 140, 349; contribution by Rudriga to, I 140; plundered by Rustam Beg, I 142; occupied by the French, 1673, I 328; granted to the Company, 1676, I 570; managed by Chief Merchants, I 570; refusal of oath at, II 276; French at, 1746, III 362; dispute re, II 578; Government contribution to, II 579; references, II 30, 142 n. 2, 541 n. 1.

Trippicane Temple of Sri Parthasarathi; an ancient structure, I 92, 349; its inscriptions, I 92 n. 2; benefactions of Timmann to, I 95, 140, 349; contribution by Rudriga to, I 140; plundered by Rustam Beg, I 142; occupied by the French, 1673, I 328; granted to the Company, 1676, I 570; managed by Chief Merchants, I 570; refusal of oath at, II 276; French at, 1746, III 362; dispute re, II 578; Government contribution to, II 579; references, II 30, 142 n. 2, 541 n. 1.

Mylapore Temple, III 537.

Tambi Chetti's Temple, Muthialpetta, II 541, 542.

Town Temple, Old: its site, I 92; built by Beri Timmana, I 570; endowed by Naga Pățian in 1646 as Chennai Kesava Perumal and Chennai Mallikeswarar, I 93; II 578; III 372 n. 8; details re, II 577-579; site granted, 1762, II 577, 577 n. 2; dimensions of site, II 577, 578; dues allotted to, II 578; pays Quit Rent, III 130, 130 n. 1; called the 'Company's Pagoda,' III 372, 372 n. 8; dispute re, II 578; Government contribution to, II 579; references, II 30, 142 n. 2, 541 n. 1.

Tenders, sealed, I 419, 419 n. 2.

Tenkalai Brahmins; their quarrel with the Vadakalai sect, III 193, 388; supported by Boscowen's dubash, III 194; complaint against, III 390.

Teperumal Chetti; called Chippermal Chetty, III 51; his house in the Fort, III 51; Mint Shroff, III 223; Manager of the Mint, III 376, 377; administers Trivatope Temple, III 385.

Trivatope Temple, III 385.

Terrorina, to bank with earth, I 363, 363 n. 1. 472; maintained by dues, II 111; called the 'great Jentue Pagoda,' II 142; called the 'Company's Pagoda,' II 461; officially recognized, II 461 n. 3; demolished in 1757, I 92; II 526, 527, 577; its materials used in the fortifications, II 527; compensation for site, II 579; references, I 147 n. 2, 572; II 420 n. 1; III 372 n. 8.

Town Temple, New: erected 1766; I 93; built by Muthukrishna Mudali, II 578; consists of Chennai Kesava Perumal and Chennai Mallikeswarar, I 93; II 578; III 372 n. 8; details re, II 577-579; site granted, 1762, II 577, 577 n. 2; dimensions of site, II 577, 578; dues allotted to, II 578; pays Quit Rent, III 130, 130 n. 1; called the 'Company's Pagoda,' III 372, 372 n. 8; dispute re, II 578; Government contribution to, II 579; references, II 30, 142 n. 2, 541 n. 1.
Territorial grants, I 590-593. (Vide Grants, Cowles, Farmans.)

Terry, Sergeant John, I 492, 492 n. 2.

Tetarappa Mudaliyar, II 515.

Tevante, Father Nicholas, I 302.

Tevnapatam; called Devadapatanam, I 492, 492 n. 2.

Thomson, David, sea-captain, III 262, 263.

Thomson, John; Master Attendant and Superintendent of Waterworks, III 269, 282; his scheme for house supply, III 283.

Thomson, Rev. Joseph, Chaplain, I 136; at Mangalipatam and Madras, I 158, 156 n. 2; nicknamed 'Jack in the box,' I 158, 158 n. 2; in command of Fort St. George, I 160, 160 n. 1; reference, I 159.

Thomson, R., I 341.


Thurserosco, Henry, I 182.

Tiddeman, Captain, R.N., II 586, 586 n. 2.

Tiger of Triplicane, III 101.

Timber trade in Godavari, III 396.

Timber yard; on the Island, II 60; in White Town, II 461.

Timmappa, Beri; Company's Merchant, I 95; builds the Town Temple, I 284 n. 7, 570; endows Town Temple, I 93, 94, 231 n. 2; Factor's dubash, I 128; imprisoned, I 128; fined, I 132, 134; builds temples with Rudriga, I 140; his temple, I 142, 145, 145 n. 1; his alleged conspiracy, I 143; called 'Timothy,' I 153, 153 n. 1; his great influence, I 180, 231; Chief Merchant, 1662, I 202, 202 n. 2, 413, 414, 415 n. 4; II 91 n. 6; is custom free, I 571; builds a banksall, I 383; his debt to the Company, I 220; Winter threatens to hang, I 232; manages the Mint with Verona, I 233; appointed to the Choultry by Foxcroft, I 232; again imprisoned, I 231, 416 n. 1; his financial dealings, I 342; his benefactions to Triplicane Temple, I 349; erroneously called 'Beri Timmappa,' I 86, 95; references, I 95 n. 2, n. 4, 96, 141 n. 5, 232 n. 1, 415; II 127 n. 1.

Timmanna, Beri; rents the Paddy Fields, II 125; Chief Merchant 1695, I 571, 572 n. 1; nephew of Beri Timmanna, I 571 n. 1; son of Padda Venkaṭādri, II 52; confused with Beri Timmanna, I 86, 95; deprived of roundel, I 571; deserts Madras,
Timmappa Naik; appointed Peddanaigue, 1659, I 418.

Timmappa Naik; claims to succeed as Peddanaigue, 1697, I 572, 573; his dispute with Angarappa, I 573; II 50; his truculent peons, I 582; his misconduct, II 51; references, II 52 n. 4.

Timmappa Naik, Beri, III 376.

Timmappa Naik, Damarla, I 346, 347.

Tommappu, Village by Cuddalore; accompanies Day to Madras, I 20, 278, 278 n. 3.

Tirupapuliyur, village by Cuddalore; called Tirkoppier, I 278, 278 n. 3.

Tirupati, I 380, 380 n. 3.

Tiruvateswaranpet, suburban village; outside Madras bounds in 1736, II 275; its situation, II 275 n. 2; called Trivitation Pettah, III 190; references, II 545, 615.

Titles to property, III 379.

Tivill, John, I 406; II 321.

Tivill, Mrs., II 321.

Tiyagappa, III 187.

Tiyagappa Chetti; called Taggapau Chittee, I 119, I 119 n. 2.

Tiyagappa Mudali, III 187.

Tiyagappa Mudali, Pedda, III 187.

Tiyagappa Naik, II 50.

Tobin, James, II 185, 221, 221 n. 2.

Tobin, John, I 406; II 321.

Tobin, James, II 185, 221, 221 n. 2.

Tobin, James, II 185, 221, 221 n. 2.

Toby, a beverage, I 545, 545 n. 1.

Tod, Captain Charles; receives grant of land, II 505, 506; Town Major, II 505 n. 1, 505 n. 2; his marriage, II 505 n. 2, 589; commandant of Sepoys, II 547.

Tod, Frances, II 505 n. 2, 589.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Tod, Frances, II 505 n. 2, 589.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Tombeane, Managattee, I 493.

Tombs; Bulkey's on Esplanade, II 91.

Toly, a measure of weight, III 540.

Tomson, Joseph, sea-captain, II 37, 206.

Tom-tom; notices by beat of, I 583.

Tomm-tom men, II 193; III 391.

Tom-tom men, II 193; III 391.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Tom-tom men, II 193; III 391.

Tom-tom men, II 193; III 391.

Tom-tom men, II 193; III 391.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.

Toddy trees, I 369; etymology, I 369.
Tondavour, II 255 n. 4. (Vide Tandore.)

Tondclair, Flora, III 565 n. 3.

Tonderwood, II 192. (Vide Tandore.)

Tondiam (Tondaman), I 81 n. 2; his marriage, II 317; reference, III 502, 502 n. 1.

Tonnable, (Vide Tandore.)

Tonclaire, Flora, III 565 n. 3. Totton, Stephen Dinely; Clerk of the Crown, III 477; references, III 502, 502 n. 1.

Tonderwood, II 192.

Tonclaire, Flora, III 565 n. 3. Totton, Stephen Dinely; Clerk of the Crown, III 477; references, III 502, 502 n. 1.

Tondiarpett, I 10. (Vide Tondore.) 502 m. 1.

Tondiman (Tondaman), I 81 n. 2; his wages territory, II 445, 445 n. 1-of, III 15.

Tonnage dues, II 135.

Touch, fineness of precious metals, Tonquin, I 458, 483. I 574 s. 03, 455, 455 n.

Tontine, III 379. Touchstone I 5 T °T 4 n' 2'

Tonyn, Captain John, III 75, m. 1. Tour, M., II 373: 374-

Topass topaz, an Indo-Portuguese Touraine, Capuchins in, III 392, 393.

Topography of Madras, I 81-92, 534-542; II 88-92, 470-473, 612-616; III Town Conicoply; the public Accountant, I 126; Raga Pattan as, I 123, 123 n. 2, 141 n. 3, 146, 147; case of Periya Aiyian, I 140-153; his fees, I 150; III 186; office of, I 417, 417; II 51; III 182-187; suspension of the office, I 573; disposal of fees, II 51; III 183, 184; allowance to, II 138; III 183; his cowle, III 185; office abolished in 1800, III 188, 466.

Town Conicoply's Duty, I 543, 570; investigation re, II 137; granted to the Corporation, III 138, 230; application of, II 243, 263, 264, 304.

Town Gaol, II 575. (Vide Prisons, Gaol, Jail.)

Town Hall, I 558-560; II 498-502; the Choultry used as the, I 127, 273, 558; edifice needed, I 405; near the Choultry Gate, I 442, 442 n. 2, 492 n. 3, 501, 501 n. 1, 556; criminal trial at, I 492; Judge-Advocate takes oath at, I 493; authority to build a new, I 499; Corporation need funds for, I 501; erected 1692, I 554, 556, 559; site in St. Thomas Street, I 558; II 90; depicted, I 559; II 92, 93; used as Mayor's Court, I 559; II 190; III 381, 382; funds for building, II 500; native contribution to, I 560; Queen Anne proclaimed at, II 63; mentioned by Lockyer, II 74, 74 n. 2, 80; mentioned by Hamilton, II 87; its prison, II 87, 186, 186 n. 1, 228, 463; its 'Goaler,' II 186; Joseph Smith's house used as, I 498, 499; Old Town Hall in St. Thomas Street, II 499, 499 n. 2; III 381; New Town Hall in Choultry Gate Street acquired 1757, II 499; III 378; damaged during siege, II 501; the
property of Government, II 501, 502; III 381, 382; public meetings at, III 234, 382, 404; portraits in, III 405; sessions held at, III 429; references, III 473, 481.

Town Major; creation of office, II 509; I 175; account of the office of, II 510; his quarters, II 267 n. 2; III 372; during the siege, II 540, 543; his statement of Fort lamps, II 574; pays reward for dogs killed, III 13; Trainbands; English company formed, II 509; commands Invalid establishment, I 529; Captain of the, I 529, 549; III 25; his quarters, II 267; III 175; account of the office of, II 136, 147; free and reserved commodities, II 324; his statement of Fort lamps, II 574; prohibition of private, III 539.

Trainmajors; English company formed, I 529; Captain of the, I 529, 549 n. I; their drill, I 529, 530; embodied, I 151, 449; serves as Governor’s ADC, II 174; his duties, III 174, 175; takes detachment to Triplicane Tranquebar, Danish settlement; possession of the Coast, I 452; decline of, I 452; Volume 111475, 481. of sea-borne, II 40; decline of, 1 199, 251, 271, 325; state of, II 132-136, 147; illicit, II 268; free and reserved commodities, II 324; history of Company’s, III 538; prohibition of private, III 539.

Townshend, Viscount, II 104.

Trade; interference with freedom of, I 180; recognition of private, I 452; 589; of the Coast, I 452 n. 3; volume of sea-borne, II 40; decline of, I 119, 251, 271, 325; state of, II 132-136, 147; illicit, II 268; free and reserved commodities, II 324; history of Company’s, III 538; prohibition of private, III 539.

Transferees; French, in 1749, II 391.322; II 178, 410-411.

Town Rent, I 343-348; a composition for Nawab’s share of Customs, I 169; Greenhill’s agreement of 1658 for Pags. 380, I 169, 192, 265, 266, 350; Paupah Branyin’s error re, I 71, 105 n. 1, 131 n. 3; vague statement in a Mackenzie MS. re, I 91; Nawab declares Pags. 380 inadequate, I 71, 265; payment withheld for eleven years, I 212, 222, 238, 343; Winter’s negotiations re, I 213, 215, 238, 270; Foxcroft offers to pay arrears, I 267; Foxcroft agrees to Pags. 1,200, I 348; Langhorn’s negotiations re, I 339; agreement of 1672 for Pags. 1,200 and arrears Pags. 1,000, I 343, 344, 346, 592; first payment at new rate, I 344 n. 3; Yale applies for remission of, I 517, 517 n. 2; Pitt applies for remission of, II 25; rate confirmed by Mogul’s farman II 110; remitted by Muhammad ‘Ali, I 1752, I 346; II 431.

Town Wall; of White Town; built of stone, I 281; II 80; an enclosure wall, I 364 n. 5; repair of, II 56; prisoners under, II 56; part converted into rampart, II 201; ground behind eastern, II 205, 304; western, II 307, 371; Demi Bastion built on, II 542; references, II 560; III 22.

Town Wall Tax, Collector of, III 6. (Vide Wall Tax.)
Treaty of Paris, 1763, II 618; III 80; Nawab's position under, III 315.
Treaty, Partition, of Mysore, 1799, III 179.

Nawab's position under, III 315. garrison of, III 180, 198; Ward at, 182.

Treaty of Ransom of Madras, 1746, II 365-372; its terms, II 366-368; signed 10th Oct., II 367, 368; confirmed by Dupleix, II 370; its substance, II 371; its repudiation, II 372-380; annulled by Dupleix, 30th Oct., II 374; Company forbid any treaty with the Nawab for ransom, II 382.

Treaty with Tanjore Rajah, 1799, III 462.

Treaty with Tippoo Sultan, 1792, III 459; acquisition of territory under, III 404.

Tredcroft, Edward, civil servant; Registrar of Admiralty Court, I 493; III 184; attends an execution, I 497; in Council, I 554, 586; II 66; his service, I 586 n. 3.

Trenchfield, Elizabeth, II 66.

Trenchfield, Richard, civil servant; his mission to Gingee, I 517, 593, 593 n. 3.

Trensith, John, civil servant; at Fort St. David, II 388; accompanies Clive to Arcot as volunteer Liet., II 428 n. 3.

Trevisa, Jonathan; Agent in Bengal, I 171; shipwrecked, 1658, I 173; at Fort St. George, I 173; arrives in Bengal, I 187; his correspondence with Surat, I 176, 177; his correspondence with Madras, I 170, 185, 199; dismissed, 1662, I 202; Chamber's account of Madras found among his papers, I 188, 192.

Trevors, Thomas, I 107.

Trichinopoly; plan of 1688, I 539; death of Rajah of, II 251, 279, 279; seized by Sa'dar 'Ali, II 278; Rani of, II 279; attacked by Marathas, II 279, 280; besieged by the Nizam, II 285, 286; surrendered to the Nawab, II 286; Muhammad 'Ali vicroy of, II 286, 389; Muhammad 'Ali besieged at, II 427, 428; Lawrence's successes at, II 429, 431, 445; Surgeon at, II 458; Kilpatrick commands at, II 487; renting of, II 515; Nawab arrives at, II 542; sepoys from, II 559; headquarters of two native battalions, II 560; French prisoners at, II 580, 581, 585, 587 n. 1; controlled by Amir-ul-Umâra, III 69; Fletcher ordered to, III 73; Eurasians of, III 179; European garrison of, III 180, 198; Ward at, III 277; Walajah's remains taken to, III 526, 527; 'Umdat ul-Umara at, III 529; annexation of, III 530; references, III 131, 141, 421 n. 4, 565.

Trimbak Bussora Raju, Golconda General; at siege of San Thome, I 322, 322 n. 4; wounded, I 325; suspected of designs on Madras, I 353; taxed with cowardice, I 354.

Trincomallee; its Dutch fort, I 28 n. 2.

Treaty with Tippoo Sultan, 1792, III 262; British reduction of, III 459; acquisition of territory under, III 404; references, I 336, 362 n. 3; III 266.

Trinomalai; Yale at, I 463; Smith's victory at, II 596 n. 3.

Tripassore; faujdar of, II 13; Seven Magons of, II 292 n. 4, 292 n. 6, 436; Peyton sails for, II 344; Trincomallee; its Dutch fort, I 28 n. 2; attacked by the French, 1672, I 310, 313; Company forbid any suspected of designs on Madras, I 353; Langhorn's statement in a Mackenzie MS.
grant to Verona, I 91, 91 n. 7; claimed by Lingappa, I 352, 353, 402; Watchman of, I 412; rent of Trincomalee in Madras Town Rent, I 517 n. 3; disposal of land in, I 570; claimed by Arasama Nāyak, I 579; encroachment on bounds of, I 581; Dād Khān at, II 13, 15; plundering in, II 16; detachment sent to, II 36; Potters' village by, II 168 n. 1; weavers of, I 412; rent of 258, 285 n. 2, 537.

Triplicane included in Madras Town Trivelpore; Riza Kuli at, I 209; Rent, I 517 n. 3; disposal of land plundered by Marathas, 1740, II in, I 570; claimed by Arasama 279. Nayak, I 579; encroachment on Trivelpore, village near San Thome; bounds of, I 581; Dād Khan at, called Tricambour, I 361; armed II 13, 15; plundering in, II 16; expedition to wreck at, II 177; detachment sent to, II 36; Potters' la Bourdonnais' landing at, II 354.

village by, II 168 n. 1; weavers of, Troughton, Zouch, civil servant; his II 173; road from Peddanaikpetta, service, I 483; Corporal of the to, II 203; Washing place in, II Trainbands, I 529, 529 n. 2; diets 229; tank of, II 233; gardens of, II the Garrison, I 530, 530 n. 2; as 237; class of inhabitants, II 237; Lieut, commands a company, I 531, 531 n. 1; Rental-General, I 537, in 1746 at, II 354, 356, 362; Nawab's 537 n. 4.

troops occupy, II 373; a residential Troutback, Samuel, free merchant; suburb, II 504, 614; tiger of, III shipwrecked at Sadras, II 340 n. 1; Rental-General, I 537, in 1746 at, II 354, 356, 362; Nawab's 537 n. 4.

Troutbeck, Samuel, free merchant; shipwrecked at Sadras, II 340 n. 1; III 570 n. 1; III 577, 578; his marriage, III 329, 430, III 397 n. 3, 420, 420 n. 1; 57; his charges against Day, I 51, 52; his estimate of factors' fortunes, I 52, 53, 104; his reference to Greenhill's house, I 52; II 55 n. 1.

fifteenth at, II 154; settlement of weavers at, II 169; revenue of, II, 180 290, 422, 425; incursion of sea at, II 193; demanded by the Nawab, 1723, II 194; salt produced at, II 235; market at, III 320; under

the Police Committee, III 486; roads to, III 534; references, II 23, 258, 285 n. 2, 537.

Trivellore; Ria Kuli at, I 209; plundered by Marathas, 1740, II 279.

Trivembore, village near San Thome; called Tricambour, I 381; armed expedition to wreck at, II 177; de la Bourdonnais' landing at, II 354.

Troughton, Zouch, civil servant; his service, I 483; Corporal of the to, II 203; Washing place in, II Trainbands, I 529, 529 n. 2; diets 229; tank of, II 233; gardens of, II the Garrison, I 530, 530 n. 2; as 237; class of inhabitants, II 237; Lieut, commands a company, I 531, 531 n. 1; Rental-General, I 537, in 1746 at, II 354, 356, 362; Nawab's 537 n. 4.
Mayor, III 95, 101, 554; visits Pigot, III 118; Alderman, III 190; Sheriff, III 556; in Council, III 222; acting President, III 401, 545; his garden-house, III 416; references, III 79, 110, 110 n. 2, 322, 511.

Turing, John, jun., civil servant; Writer in 1795, II 320.

Turing, Mary, daughter of Dr. R. Turing, III 62 n. 5.

Turing, Mary, marries Alex. Cuthbert, II 325.

Turing, Major Robert, II 320.

Turing, Dr. Robert; Surgeon’s Mate at Fort St. David, II 319; his career, II 320; attends Robins, II 413; reports on Clive’s health, II 430; at Fort St. George, II 438; urges extension of Hospital, II 459; his marriage, II 320; joint Surgeon, II 460; his garden-house, II 504, 538; III 58; Chief Surgeon, II 576 n. 3; references, II 455 n. 1, 458, 566; III 137, 551.

Turing, William, civil servant of 1769, II 320; Asst. Military Paymaster, III 137; tenders for levelling Hoghill, III 215, 216; Sheriff, III 556.

Turkish baths, I 137 n. 2, 587.

Turnbull, A., III 234.

Turnbull, James, III 450.

Turner, Charles, civil servant; accompanies Clive to Arcot as volunteer Ensign, II 428 n. 3; III 577; service particulars, II 438; Mayor during siege of Madras, II 543; III 553; in Council, II 572, 589; reference, II 457.

Turner, Nathaniel, civil servant; in Council, II 187; his account of the Old villages, II 193; takes part in Revenue Survey, II 236, 237; member of Public Service Commission, II 245; dismissed by the Commission, II 245; reference, II 189.

Turner, Richard, civil servant, III 577.

'Turnpikes,' chevaux-de-frise, II 122, 122 n. 2; II 226; turnpike stair, III 475.

Turton, John, civil servant, II 113, 140 n. 1; his study of Persian, II 140; Steward, II 171 n. 1; in Council, II 217 n. 2.

Turville (or Tourville), George, II 65, 132 n. 1

Turville, Sarah, II 42 n. 1, 132 n. 1

Tutchin, Rev. Samuel, Chaplain, I 398.
his chapel at Vepery, II 396 n. 2, 397 n. 4; 467, 468; protests against confiscation of his chapel, II 403; his death, tomb, II 467; his estate, II 461, III 39; his will, II 467, 468. 470; III 39 n. 2; claim of his executors, II 467; portrait, II 467 n. 2; references, II 279, 285.

V.

Vadakalai, sect of Brahmans; quarrel with the Tenkali sect, III 193, 388; petition on behalf of, III 194; dispute settled and revived, III 389, 390; expelled by the Tenkali Brahmans, III 389.

Vagrans, III 235.

Vaidyanadha, servant, III 379.

Vaidyanadha Pillai, temple warden, III 390.

Valines, John, II 209.

Valdore, village near Pondicherry, II 427, 427 n. 2.

Valencia, Lord, II 611.

Valentijn, Francois; his plan of San Anderson at, I 79; his mission to Venice, Doge of I 481.

Valletta, Alvaro C. Alderman, I 498.

de Vallo, Antonio L., his militia command, I 433.

Valuation of houses and land, III 5.

Valvanour, III 451.

Vandalur, III 108; French at, II 538; Caillaud retires to, II 549, 558; granted to Joseph Smith, III 293.

Vandergucht, Gerard, II 94.

Vansittart, Emilia, II 546, 567.

Vansittart, Henry; his arrival in 1746, II 440 n. 2, 570 n. 1; his marriage, II 335; his mission to Sadras, II 434; service particular, II 438; a Commissioner of Court of Requests, II 440; trustee under Munro's will, II 458; in Council, II 537, 570 n. 1, 589; writes to Clive, II 547 n. 1; in the house for the post, II 569; Governor of Bengal, II 585, 586 n. 1; III 9; lost in the Aurora, III 11 n. 3; references, II 457, 560, 572.

Varahar. (Vide Coinage.)

Varelles, Captain John Francis, II 415, 511.

Vasalavada, village; granted in 1708, II 21, 405, 289; its situation, II 21 n. 1; under Perambore, II 22; called 'Vezallawarrow,' II 153 n. 2; demanded by the Nawab, II 194; its revenue, II 290, reference, III 576.

Vassall, William, I 173.

Vassaret, Captain, II 549, 557.

Vauban, Sebastien, III 217 n. 5, 276.

Vaughan, Hugh, civil servant, III 231 n. 1; Churchwarden, III 231, 233.

Sheriff, III 556; a Manager of the Theatrical Society, III 369; dismissed from office of Steward, III 372.

Vealum Braminy (Vyasam Brahman), II 235. (Vide Paupa Braminy.)

Veerasancon, suburban village; its situation, III 57; grants of ground in, III 57, 59, 62.

Vellacherry, village near the Mount, French at, I 350, 351, Martin at, I 455.

Velloms, Pascoal D'Silva, III 592.

Vellore, I 65, 67; called 'Arlour,' I 66, 66 n. 2; besieged and taken by Sivagar, I 357; governor of, III 195 n. 2, 320; Saffar. 'Ali goes to, II 281; murder of Saffar. 'Ali at, II 284; valkeel from, II 475, 475 n. 1; French prisoners at, II 585, 587 n. 1; European regiment at, III 74; Anderson at, III 79 n. 2; Malcolm at, III 177 n. 2; devastation of country round, III 194, 197; its garrison isolated, III 198; relieved by Coote, III 240, 250; defended by Lang, III 242; Ward at, III 277; 1 post to, III 340; coins current at, III 377; Tipoo's family sent to, III 401; references, I 593 n. 5, 548 n. 1; II 619; III 138.

Vellout (Vellacherry), III 403.

Venetians, III 423. (Vie Coinage.)

Venetians, The, I 376.

Venganallur (Bangalore, q.v.), II 251.

Venganallur, I 337, 356.

Vengum Rajah, I 190.

Venice, Doge of, I 481.

Venkanna, Y., II 126.

Venkata Brahmam; his shrine, I 66.

Vassall, William, I 173.

Venuka Chettt; rents villages, I 2, 22; represents Left hand Caste, II 25, 27; a Company's Merchant, II 53.
Venkata Narayan, C., III 511.

Venkatadri, Chinna; brother of Beri Timmaṇa, I 413, 415; commands Company's Peons, I 414; his exactions, I 414; arrested and confined, I 414; held to have been ill-treated by Master, I 416; attends the Sumatra princes, I 464; Chief Merchant, I 476, 521, 521 n. 1, 572 n. 1; his gift of Mount house and garden to the Company, I 476; II 121; Alderman, I 498; negotiates for grant of San Thomé, I 414; his exactions, I 414; arrested and confined, I 167, 167 n. 1, 190 n. 5; under Egmore, I 410; Lingappa's grant at, I 411; its situation, I 411 n. 1; II 285 n. 2; called the 'Town of the Sumatra princes,' II 285, 289, 291 n. 1, 503; its revenue, II 291; Uscan's chapel in, II 285, 289, 291 n. 1, 503; maskelney's house and ground in, II 463, 507; leases of land in, II 504; III 57, 61; French march through, II 540; action with the French near, II 548; Nawab's house at, III 55; French prisoners in, III 143; Stringer's house in, III 245; families living in, III 329; gardens in, III 407; Turing's garden-house at, III 416; S.P.C.K. mission at, III 431; its situation, III 431; co-operates in capture of Pondicherry, III 143; relieved by Hughes, III 169.

Venkatapati Naik, Damarla; visits Pitt, 1703, II 20, 216 n. 1.

Vepery, suburban village, I 10, 82; Moslem force retreats in 1656 to, I 167, 167 n. 2, 190 n. 5; under Egmore, I 410; Lingappa's grant at, I 411; its situation, I 411 n. 1; II 285 n. 2; called the 'Town of the Sumatra princes,' I 581, 582; grant applied for, 1695, I 581; granted in 1742, II 285, 289, 291 n. 1, 503; its revenue, II 291; Uscan's chapel in, II 396 n. 2, 397 n. 4; Maskelney's house and ground in, II 463, 507; leases of land in, II 504; III 57, 61; French march through, II 540; action with the French near, II 548; Nawab's house at, III 55; French prisoners in, III 143; Stringer's house in, III 245; families living in, III 329; gardens in, III 407; Turing's garden-house at, III 416; S.P.C.K. mission at, III 431; its situation, III 431; co-operates in capture of Pondicherry, III 143; relieved by Hughes, III 169.

Venkatapati Naik, Damarla, of Kala- Pondicherry, III 143; relieved by Hughes, III 169. 

Venkatappaperumal, Damarla; visits Elwick, 1724, II 20 n. 3, 216; called 'Damnulla Vencapata Naigue,' II 216, 216 n. 2; visits Benyon, 1743, II 216 n. 1, 328, 328 n. 1.

Venkatapati Naik, Damarla, of Kāla- hasti, 1782, III 231.

Venkatapati, Rajah of Vijayanagar, I 14 n. 1; confirms the Naik's grant, I 50 n. 1, 67; his gold-plate cowle, I 68, 69, 516, 590; his death in 1642, I 53; succeeded by Sri Ranga, I 192; reference, I 89 n. 4.

VenkataIPA, Damarla; Naik ruling Madras, I 13; called also Venkatappa, and Venkatadri, I 13, 18, 189; called 'Vintatedro,' I 17; his gold-plate grant for Madras, I 68, 69, 71, 345, 516, 590; visits Madras, I 42; imprisoned by Sri Ranga, I 53; rebels, and joins Mir Jumla, I 54, 140 n. 1, 199; disgraced and dismissed, I 59, 192; references, I 23, 72, 83, 141 n. 2, n. 11, 151 n. 1, 189 n. 1, 346 n. 4; II 216, 216 n. 2; III 231.

Venkatarama Cheṭṭi, III 511.
392; claims Winter's house on the Island, I 382; controls the Coast to Armagon, I 356; to be recompensed, I 385; rents Triplicane, I 352; rents Paddy Fields, I 388; rents San Thome, I 408, 409, 521, 524; his efforts to repopulate San Thome, I 409; his mission to Golconda, I 90, 90 n. 10; sole Chief Merchant, 1678, I 413, 414; manages the 'Investment,' I 413; receives a tashriff, I 413; pays half customs, I 414, 571; to arrange for conservancy tax, I 443; his house in White Town, I 444; ousted from San Thome by Lingappa, I 411; his death in 1680, I 91 n. 9, 414, 571; his funeral, I 414; question of his religion, I 414, 415, 572; considered a Hindu, I 415; his family, I 415; his autograph, I 414 n. 4; said to be illiterate, I 415; Martin's account of, I 415; Company's gift of, I 416; Chief Merchant, I 416; Alderman, I 498; references, I 139 n. 2, 232 n. 1, 386, 429, 570; II 91 n. 5, 112 n. 1.

Verona, Moodu (Muddu Viranna), Chief Merchant, I 416; Alderman, I 498; references, I 571, 572.

Verona, Nairo (Neru Viranna); Alderman, II 126.

Vestry, St. Mary's; relieved from maintenance of Hospital, I 562; house property of, II 57; control Charity School, II 104; extinguished by capture of Madras, II 406; reconstituted 1750, II 406; apply for new Burial-ground, 1760, II 562; their lease of Charity School, III 166, 167, 340; organize famine relief, III 230; administer Marmalong Bridge fund, III 294; form Committee for relief of Orphans, III 351; contribute to Kerr's Chapel, III 516; references, II 56; III 290.

Vicar-General of San Thome; becomes Bishop, III 393, 393 n. 2; his action against Capuchins, III 394.

Victor, Father, III 30.

Victurnall houses, I 377, 449. (Vide Public-houses.)

Videan, Mr., II 490.

Viera, Mattheo, I 48.

View of San Thome, NieuhoS's, I 306.

Vicar-General of San Thome, NieuhoS's, I 306.

View of Fort St. George, II 93-95; Pitt's 'Prospect,' II 92; Lambert and Scott's, I 559; Kirkall's, II 45, 94, 205; Vandergucht's, II 94; van Ryne's, II 95; Ward's, II 115, 162; III 70, 277-280; Daniel's, II 162, 263; III 167, 455, 524.

Views of St. Thomas's Mount, II 102; III 82.

Views in Southern India, III 277, 278.

Vijayadrug, II 297; Watson and Clive at, II 208, 478. (Vide Gheriah.)

Vijayanagar, Kingdom of, I 12, 12 n. 1; called Narsinga, I 304, 304 n. 2; Dutch hostilities with, I 73; attacked by Golconda and Bijapur, I 76; called 'Bejaanagur,' I 91; limits of the kingdom, I 904 n. 3.

Vijayanagar, Rajah of; called 'King of Bissnaga,' I 299; anecdote of, I 299; called the 'greate Kinge,' I 571; his dynasty overthrown by Golconda, I 63, 75, 76; rising on behalf of, I 166, 168; list of descendants of, I 72; represented by Rajah of Anagundi, I 72; references, I 80, 105 n. 1, 166 n. 1; III 41, 41 n. 2.

Villages of Madras, I 408-412, 578-582; II 19-25, 104-107; under mirasi tenure, except Triplicane, I 126; sacked by the Dutch, I 328, 366; claimed by the French, I 351; boundaries of, I 382; grant sought for, I 409, 410, 577; Greenhill's mission to, I 63, 65-67, 73; confirms grant of Madras, I 63, 67, 344 n. 2; called 'King of Bissnagerece,' I 66 n. 1; his dynasty overthrown by Golconda, I 63, 75, 76; rising on behalf of, I 166, 168; list of descendants of, I 72; represented by Rajah of Anagundi, I 72; references, I 80, 105 n. 1, 166 n. 1; III 41, 41 n. 2.

Villages, the Three Old (Egmore, etc.); granted in 1693, I 578; II 280; sometimes called the 'Four Old Towns,' including Triplicane, II 22, 104, 104 n. 3; granted for services rendered, II 105; rendition demanded, II 106, 107; claim not pressed, II 107; Surman confuses Old with New villages, II 110 n. 2; administration of, II 102-104; fees of village officials, II 103; reports on, II 193; revenue of, II 104, 290 n. 6; land grants in, II 104; farmed out, II 194, 233.

Villages, the Five New (Trivatore, etc.); granted in 1708, II 21, 22, 105, 289, 290 n. 7; rendition demanded, II 104; resumed by the Nawab, 1711, II 106, 107, 153, 153.
n. 2; restored in 1717 under Mogul's farmān, II 106, 110, 194; Surman's error regarding, II 110, 110 n. 2; seized by Collet, II 153-155; Nawab demands rendition, II 154; let to Sunku Rāma, II 155; confirmatory grant obtained, II 155; dispute with Arocot, II 155, 159, 187, 194-196; rented by Māḥādeva, II 233; revenue of, II 290 n. 8.

Villages, the Five Newest (Vepery, etc.); granted in 1742, II 285; confirmation Vizapore, III 144, 173; title conferred on Muhāmmadmul Khān

W. Wadalcaul, water channel, III 164. (Vide Vodocaual.)

Waddell, James, III 563. Wages, regulation of; proposed, III 314; by the Committee of Police, III 321, 325, 481; by the Committee of Regulation, III 326-328, 481; Hobart's minute on, III 484.

Wainwright, John, I 227.

Wake, William, I 346.

Wakefield, Henry, I 107.

Walajah, Nawab, III 64-69, 188-192, 314-318, 526, 530; title conferred in 1765 on Mūhammad 'Ali (q.v.), II 616; his letter and gifts to King George III, II 619; his gifts to the Governor and Councillors, II 620; his relations with the Government, III 3, 17, 66; seeks protection of the King against the Company, III 47; his emnity to Hyder Ali, III 48; invests Harland with insignia of the Bath, III 48 n. 2; his house property, III 55, 563, 567; grant of ground to, III 61; his correspondence with England, III 64, 85; his debts, III 1, 64, 65, 157, 188, 318, 321; his letter to Wynch, III 65; claims tribute from Tanjore, III 66; his sons, III 66, 81; proposes to grant Tanjore to Amir-ul-Umāra, III 66; question of access to, III 67; his army, III 67, 69, 80, 81; his character and conduct, III 68; his acquisition of territory, III 68.

For earlier history, vide Muḥammad 'Ali Khān.
Waldegrave, Paul, factor; at Masulipatam, I 99 n. 3; in Bengal, I 106 n. 2, 162; visits Persia, I 117.

Walde, Dr. John; his service and salary, I 394; returns to England, I 399; reference, I 550.

Walder, or Waldor, I 128.

Wales, Samuel, I 465.

Walker, Mr. III 255.

Wall Tax, I 471; III 5-9; levied, III 6; collection suspended, III 7, 8.

Wall Tax Road. (Vide Streets.)

Wallace, John, III 478.

Wallace, Lieut., I 129.

Wallace, Captain, R.N., III 507.

Wallis, Francis, I 107.

Wallis, Peter, II 66.

Walsh, family of, II 313.

Walsh, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Walsh, II 380.
Warehouses; erected by Winter, I 214, 218; need enlargement, I 431; require renewal, I 432; rebuilt, I 471 n. 1.

Warner, Rev. Patrick, chaplain; late of the ship President, I 398; his salary, I 399; his letter to the Company, I 399, 399 n. 1; reference, II 44.


Warre, Ann, II 144 n. 3.

Warre, Florentia, II 144.

Warre, William, civil servant; Registrar of Admiralty Court, II 30; Registrar of Mayor's Court, II 30, 31; Councillor and Scavenger, II 103; his responsibility for Egmore Redoubt, II 123; deputed to Fort St. David, II 131; buys houses and gardens, II 136; his marriages, II 30 n. 7, 144, 144 n. 3; his death, tombstone, II 30 n. 7, 144, 144 n. 3; his will, II 144, 145; references, II 118, 151.

Warre, William, jun., II 144.

Warren, Commodore Thomas, R.N.; the Seven Wells, III 280-284, 493-495; the Seven Wells, III 52; control of, III 269, 283, 494, 495; purchase by Government of, III 282, 375; Dalling's minute on, III 283; Superintendent of, III 282, 425, 437; revenue from, III 493.

Watkins, Henry; drowned, I 162; called Watling, I 164, 164 n. 1.

Watson, Ann, III 220.

Water; storage of, I 475; II 296; III 44, 151-153; sources of, II 296, 330; ‘mountain water,’ II 330, 330 n. 9, 331; cost of, II 331; from Fort wells, III 42; transport of, II 296; III 42, 282; for shipping, III 42, 43, 284; pipe delivery in 1773, III 45; Water-wenches, III 165; lack of private demand for, III 284.

Water Channel, Popham's, III 162. (Vide Drainage Channel.)

Water Gate, II 362. (Vide Gates.)

Water lift; Coventry's, I 586; Newcome's, II 229.

Water Supply, I 279; II 87, 141, 534; III 1; from wells in Peddanaikpetta, II 141 n. 2, 296 n. 2, 330 n. 9; III 159, 280; cut off by Nawab's troops, II 373; during siege, III 42; storage tanks for, II 521, 522; Baker's scheme for, II 522; III 42-46; cisterns on East Front, III 153, 155, 271, 273, 274, 280, 281, 374, 474; Baker's report of 1782, III 522; his report of 1782, III 281, 282; wells in the Fort, III 282; for private houses, III 283, 493; for shipping, III 42, 220, 269, 373, 374, 425, 494.

‘Watering Charity,’ III 187.

Waters, John; Chief Gunner, II 292, 292 n. 11, 345, 349; his death, II 345, 346.

Waters, William, II 177.

Waterworks, The, III 280-284, 493-495; the Seven Wells, III 52; control of, III 269, 283, 494, 495; purchase by Government of, III 282, 375; Dalling's minute on, III 283; Superintendent of, III 282, 425, 437; revenue from, III 493.

Waugh, Colonel, III 571.

Wavell, Sarah, I 484 n. 2; II 250.

Wavell, Thomas, civil servant; his special duties, I 474; his service and salary, I 483; a Justice of the Peace, I 492; in Council, I 492 n. 4; Alderman, I 498; Mayor, I 502; III 551; Sea Customer, I 537; his military command, I 540; his allowances as Second of Council, I 548; his death, tombstone, I 549, 549 n. 1; ‘strangely rub'd out of the world,’ I 550; references, I 493, 529; II 250.
Wax, allowance of, II 199.
Way, Thomas; Collector of Measuring Duty, II 167 n. 1; Surveyor of Buildings, II 117; originally a free merchant, II 117 n. 3, 167 n. 1; his marriages, II 117 n. 3; reports on Egmore Bridge, II 123; surveys north side of Old Black Town, II 160; reports on Round Point, II 163; a School Overseer, II 164; surveys godowns, II 160; designs new Warehouse, II 167; reports on John Pereira’s Garden, II 168, 169; Alderman, II 191, 240; joint Super-visor of Buildings, II 198; his death, II 117 n. 3, 240 n. 2; references, II 160 n. 8, 164 n. 3.

Weavers; imported by Yale, I 547; ground allotted to, I 548; declare for the Left-hand Caste, II 29; acquire Mrs. Heathfield’s garden, II 61; exempt from taxes, II 61; settle at Trivatore, II 169; immi-grate to Chintadripetta, II 502.

Webb, William, civil servant; Alderman, III 190, 380, 476; Mayor, III 554; member of Grain Committee, III 229, 232; Churchwarden, III 231, 233; Superintendent of Water-works, III 283; recommends a water rate, III 493; Superintendent of Police, III 229 n. 1, 308; absorbs office of Cutwal, III 309, 326, 330, 454, 481; President of Committee of Regulation, III 327; Import Warehousekeeper, III 446, 446 n. 1; his rope factory, III 541; uses aloe fibre, III 542; references, III 322, 324, 351, 499.

Webbe, Josiah, civil servant; Civil Secretary, III 458; first Chief Secretary, 1797, III 458; orders censorship of newspapers, III 520; his monument in St. Mary’s, III 446 n. 1; references, III 426, 446, 459, 497, 506, 508, 523, 525, 541.

Webster, George; Sheriff, III 556.

Weighing Duty, I 451; assigned to the Corporation, II 243; resumed by Government, II 276; revenue from, II 435; reference, II 277.

Weighing Room, II 305.

Weights and Measures, standard, I 445.

Well foundations, III 23, 23 n. 2.
Well ground enclosed, III 45, 46.

Welder, Ann, III 89 n. 1.

Wellesley, Col. the Hon. Arthur; arrives at Madras, III 459; his command, III 460, 461; his house, III 462 n. 3; 562; entertainment to, III 419; his portrait in the Exchange, III 367.

Wellesley, Marquess, III 367. (Vide Mornington.)

Wells; in the Christian Town, I 475; on Esplanade, III 44, 404; in Peddanaiikpetta, III 46; unprotected, III 310. (Vide Seven Wells.)

Weldt, sea-captain, I 425 n. 2; his organ, I 425; II 433.

Wemys, sea-captain, III 247; treasure carried by, III 249, 250.

Wendey, Rev. James, chaplain, I 562 n. 3; II 65.

Wendey, Rev. Thomas, chaplain; executor for Hastings, II 185, 220; his affidavit, II 185, 220; his marriage, II 185 n. 4; his difference with Draper, II 222 n. 1; returns to England, II 247.

Weoley, George, sea-captain, II 65, 314; his marriage, II 65 n. 7.

von Werlinhoffe, Captain Frederick Matthew; Engineer and Miner-General, I 584; III 549; his commission, I 584; dismissed, I 585.

Wessendonck, Abraham, III 460, 461; his house, III 462 n. 1; references, III 322, 326, 330, 454, 481; applies for land, II 504, 615; receives grant of ground, II 506; III 59; his garden-house, III 614, 615; III 62; his marriage, III 59; urges revival of office of Cutwal, III 482; his letter to Lord Hobart, III 483; his death in 1802, III 483 n. 1; reference, III 506 n. 2.

West, Ensign James; his death in 1782, III 483 n. 1.

Westcott, George, sea-captain; father of Foss Westcott, II 323.

Westcott, George, jun., civil servant; son of Foss Westcott, II 323; Pay-
master at Ellore, III 137; a Director of the British Bank, III 425, 425 n. 2; receives grants of ground, III 573; his service and death, II 323; III 573.

Westcott, Captain George, son of George Westcott, jun., II 323.

Westcott's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Weston, Dr., III 55 n. 3.

Weston, Thomas; Alderman, II 242.

Whannell, Major Peter, III 573.

Westcott's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Wharf, river, II 296, 307, 308.


White's Club, III 148, 149 n. 1.

White's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Whitehall, John, civil servant; his copy of map of 1733, II 253.

Wheler, Edward, of Bengal Council, III 208, 252.

Whitchcott, Sir Jeremiah, I 239, 239 n. 1; represents Foxcroft, I 255.

White ants, II 54.

White, sea-captain, I 162, 163.

White, Charles Nicholas, civil servant; Civil Secretary, III 370; his marriage, III 370 n. 4; Trustee for Civil Fund, III 395; references, III 404, 442.

White Choultry, II 505, 545; its situation, II 504, 545 n. 3; references, II 613-615. (Vide Woodundy's Choultry.)

White, Henry, I 485.

White, John D., III 421, 573.

White, Letitia, III 370 n. 4.

White, Nicholas, III 449.

White Town of Madras, I 85; designation of, I 389; number of houses in, I 444, 538; II 329; nationality of inhabitants of, I 444; new battery on west front of, I 473; called 'the City,' I 487, 560 n. 6; its Portuguese quarter, I 538; depicted, I 205 n. 1; II 80, 94; 'Prospect of,' II 80, 92; Salmon's description of, II 73; Hamilton's description of, II 87; guarded by militia, II 154, 357; value of ground in, II 205; paving of, II 230; III 13; question of extension of, II 299, 302, 347; foreign ownership of ground discouraged, II 308, bombardment of, II 356-358, 360, 363; French alterations in, II 376; its posterns closed, II 377; surveyed by Paradis, II 377 n. 1; exclusion of Roman Catholics and Armenians from, II 395, 403, 425, 426, 573; exclusion of foreigners from, II 396; damage by storm, II 448; enlargement of, II 448 n. 2, 451; its features in 1755, II 472; house property in, II 497; fortifications of, II 521, 600-603; III 276; residence of Company's servants in, II 614; building sites in, II 622; called Fort St. George from 1770, III 8, 13 n. 2; references, I 481 n. 2; II 90, 110, III 137, 179.

White's Club, III 148, 149 n. 1.

White's Road. (Vide Streets.)

Whitefield, Rev. Thomas, chaplain, I 215, 221; purchase of his library, I 215, 222; his Christian name, III 576; reference, I 222 n. 4.

Whitehill, John, civil servant; complains of Dr. Munro, II 457; Prize Commissary for Pondicherry, II 583; member of Committee of Works, II 578; his grant of land, II 615; III 59; his garden, III 59; Chief at Masulipatam, III 59, 100; has leave to England, III 100; appointed to Council, III 103, 103 n. 1; his rapid journey via Suez, III 105; provisional Governor, 1777, III 110, 115, 116; his vigorous action, III 194; consults Sullivan, III 140; his salary as Councillor, III 142; again provisional Governor, 1780, III 148, 193; his Body Guard, III 246; his Secretary, III 159 n. 8, 220; his recollection of an early grant, III 288; decides a caste dispute, III 193; his private theatre, III 220; paralysis of his Government, III 194; his defence measures, III 195; his reply to Sadleir's indictment, III 200; his minute on defence of Black Town, III 201, 202; receives letters from Munro, III 206, 207; appeals for help to Bengal, III 208; suspended by the Governor-General, III 195, 208, 209, 220; Sadleir's charges against, III 212; dismissed the service, III 148, 212; sails for England, III 195; his character, III 220; references, III 120, 138 n. 3, 146, 153, 154, 185, 218, 219 n. 4, 282, 323, 398, 545.

Whiteinge (or Whyting), Dr. Edward; at Jambee, I 98 n. 5; Surgeon at
Fort St. George, I 98, 99, 107, 117; attests charges against Martin, I 110; challenged by Martin, I 133; goes to England, I 170; returns to India, I 170 n. 2; reference, III 550.

Whiskey, a type of carriage, III 140.

Whistler, Henry, II 65.

Whittle, William, III 448 n. 6.

Whyting, Dr. Edward. (Vide Whitridge.)

Wigmore, Thomas, III 464.

Wigmore, William, II 64.

Wigmore, Thomas, II 64.

Wiggs; bearing of, II 74, 248, 325, 326; worn by sailors, II 209, 210.

Wilday, William, sea-captain; Commissioner, I 255.

Wildens, List of, in 1700, II 66.

Wills; probate granted by Capuchins, II 48, 49; probate granted by Mayor's Court, II 243, 439; recorded in the Consultations, II 144, 216; extracted from, II 144, 145; of Roman Catholics, II 243; Will Books, III 481.

Wilson, Major David; commands a company, I 196; his commission as Lieut., I 197; commands the Garrison, I 292; III 547; his death, II 292.

Wilson, Dr. James, surgeon's mate at Fort St. George, 1751; his account of the defence of Arcot, II 428 n. 4; Surgeon at Trichinopoly, II 458; Surgeon at Fort St. George, 1757, II 459, 460, 566, 576 n. 3; urges enlargement of Hospital, II 459; returns to England, 1763, II 567.

Wilson, Dr. James, jun.; takes precedence of James Wilson, sen., II 566; his death in 1762, II 566; reference, III 551.

Wilson, John, III 265.

Wilson, Dr. Richard, Surgeon of Trichinopoly; his proposals for the Eurasian community, III 179-182; orders on his scheme, III 182.

Wilson, Ensign Walter, III 213.

Wimbledon, Lord, II 341.

Winchester, Rev. Robert, chaplain, I 73, 98, 117; his previous service, I 99; witnesses Agreement with San Thome, I 104; returns to England, I 108.

Windsor, Mr., III 265.
Wine Licence, I 449, 537; II 62, 82, 155.
Wine; varieties in use, II 171, 330. (Vide Liquors.)
Winter, Lady, I 243; visits Madras, I 262; goes to Masulipatam, I 260; permitted to go to England, I 261; remains in India, I 261-263.
Winter, Sir Edward; at Pettapolee, 1645, I 63; at Verasheroone, I 80, 106 n. 2, 115, 117; visits Madras at intervals, I 114, 121, 128, 131, 155; receives Greenhill at Verasheroone, 1655, I 160; Chief at Masulipatam, I 162; his action re the Nawab's junk, I 185, 185 n. 2; his mother-in-law, I 185 n. 2; goes to England, I 185; appointed Agent, I 201; knighted, 1662, I 186 n. 1; 201; assumes title of Baronet, I 209 n. 1; arrives at Madras and goes to Masulipatam, I 208; is attacked and wounded by Moslems, I 209, 210, 262 n. 3; returns to Madras, I 210; writes to Riccard, I 211; lacks confidence in his Council, I 211, 220; is invited to Golconda, I 212; negotiates re Town Rent, I 213, 216, 265; promotes public works, I 214, 217, 218; forms a Library, I 215; builds a Chapel, I 423; his additions to the Fort House, I 431, 555; establishes the first Hospital, I 560; opinion of his factors, I 216, 218; his houses, I 218, 218 n. 3, 234 n. 2, 260, 260 n. 1, 368 n. 1, 372, 372 n. 1, 382, 383, 444, 538; visits Masulipatam, 1664, I 216, 219; quarrels with Jearsey, I 214, 219, 220; withdraws to Madapollam, I 219; charges against, I 219, 415 n. 3; replies to charges, I 220; his commission from King Charles, I 221, 221 n. 1; his attendance at church, I 221; advocates emigration from England, I 221, 222, 247; his manipulation of trade, I 231; threatens to hang Timmanna and Verona, I 232; his illicit profits, I 232; his use of Fort guns, I 233, 238; appoints natives to the Choultry, I 273; is superseded, I 223; becomes Second in Foxcroft's Council, I 223; his relations with Foxcroft, I 224, 225; his house searched, I 243; refuses to sit in Council, I 234; impeaches Foxcroft, I 234, 237, 239; is arrested, I 226, 230, 235, 240; gains over a party, I 226; arrests Foxcroft, I 224, 228; exults in success of revolution, I 236; is elected Agent, I 227; his account of the revolution, I 224, 244, 255 n. 1; his letter to King Charles, I 227, 244, 251; his designs re the Fort, I 230; his charges against Foxcroft, I 231; his place at the General Table, I 243; his treatment of Farley, I 237; his behaviour to his prisoners, I 241, 242; his cruel treatment of natives, I 243, 248; his usurpation, I 244-254, 274; his report on the Garrison, I 245; his treatment of Foxcroft's adherents, I 248; expels the Cutchins, I 249; builds fortifications, I 260, 249, 249 n. 2, 365; demolishes houses, I 249, 249 n. 2; blocks a street, I 383; goes hunting, I 250; report from Surat re, I 251; his report on Madras affairs, I 254; denounces the Commission, I 256; receives the Commissioners, I 257; delivers up the Fort, I 258; terms granted to, I 259; sketch of his career, I 259-263; his early history, I 260; his hunting accident, I 260; his action re the puchins, I 249; builds fortifications, I 260, 261; inquiry into his conduct, I 261, 271; resides at Battersea, I 262; his second marriage, I 262; his death in 1686, I 262; monument to, I 262, 262 n. 2; his children, I 263; references, I 49 n. 1, 74 n. 1, 153, 186, 203, 252, 259 n. 1, 266 n. 2, 274, 342, 356, 375, 420, 458, 483 n. 7; III 84, 543, 575.
Winter, James, sea-captain, II 153.
Winter, Thomas; factor at Masulipatam, 1639, I 14, 19; at Fort St. George, 1642, I 49, 49 n. 1; his fortune and conduct, I 52; his private trade, I 53; at Masulipatam, I 63, 74, 74 n. 1; declines Fort St. George Agency, I 80; in England, I 178, 217; represents his brother Sir Edward, I 255; his death, monument, I 259 n. 1; references, I 35, 259, 275 n. 1; II 45.
Winter, William, father of Sir Edward, I 259.
Winter, William, jun.; at Fort St. George, I 132; returns to England, I 132 n. 2; reference, I 144.
Witchcraft; belief in, I 138; practice of, I 139, 147, 147 n. 3.
Wittmond, William, I 485.
Wolsely, Captain, R.N., III 265.
Wombwell, George, III 105.
Wood, Edward, civil servant, III 574.
Wood, Elizabeth, widow, of Col. John...
Wood, III 77 n. 3; her passage to England, III 77, 78; Fabricius acts for, III 432; reference, III 62 n. 1.

Wood, Colonel John; superseded Smith, II 597; his garden-house, III 61, 62; his career, III 62 n. 1; his conduct, III 73; his trial and dismissal, III 73 n. 2; his marriage, death, III 62 n. 1; his estate, III 358, 432; reference, III 77 n. 3.

Wood, Mary, III 60.

Wood, Captain Robert; receives grant 58 6; II 9, 51, 66.

Woodford, Thomas, II 245.

Woodman, John, III 10.

Woodman, Leonard; Courten factor, II 437; reports on Hospital, II 455; his letter referring to, I 47, 47 n. 1; his letter to Ephraim, I 47, 48.

Woods, John, III 139.

Wool, Ann, III 425 n. 2.

Wool, Robert, civil servant; Civil Auditor, III 393 n. 1; Accountant-General, III 424; a Director of the British Bank, III 425; his marriage, III 425 n. 2; his mercantile pursuits, III 539.

Wooltope, II 84, 84 n. 2.

Woolastone, George, civil servant, II 445, 445 n. 2; Steward, II 170, 171; his death, II 171 n. 1.

Woolley, Robert, civil servant, II 240, 240 n. 2.

Woolston, Mr., II 6.

Worsdworth, Josias, II 218.

Works, Committee of. (Vide Committee.)

Wormseeds, II 325.

Worth, Lieut. John, II 385.

Worship, II 127.

Wottaling, II 51. (Vide Ottaiing.)

Wooters, William, I 133.

Wreck disposed of, I 46, 591.

Wright, Ann, II 66.

Wright, Frances, I 553 n. 8; her death, tombstone, II 66 n. 2.

Wright, J., III 511.

Wright, Mary, I 553 n. 8.

Wright, Thomas, civil servant; in Council, I 553, 554, 559 n. 1; inspects Portuguese Church, II 46; Mayor, III 551; his marriages, III 553 n. 8; II 66 n. 2; reports on Church house, II 57; his service and salary, II 64; returns to England, II 66 n. 2; references, I 571, 586; II 9, 51, 55, 66.

Wright, Powlett, II 573.

Writing grade of, I 393.

Wynad district acquired, III 461.

Wynne, family of, II 313.

Wynne, Alexander; his career, II 319, 319 n. 1; III 3, 4; joins civil service locally, II 318, 319, 463, 463 n. 7; 464; III 11 n. 6; his garden-house, II 464, 473; nominated to Select Committee, II 477; Contractor for the Army, II 486; Orme's opinion of, II 486; opposes Saunders, II 487; his attitude in Pigot's Council, II 488; Acting Dep.-Governor of Fort St. David, II 481; capitates to the French, 1758, III 4; a prisoner of war, II 482; resigns the service, II 482; III 4; returns to India, 1768, II 319; III 4; Chief at Masulipatam, II 319; III 4; Governor, 1773, II 497; III 3, 57, 65; his age, III 3 n. 3; receives grant of ground, III 58; his marriages, II 319; his action in papal bull, I 301; III 40; his farewell to Harland, III 50; sends force against Tanjore, III 66; split in his Council, III 67; superseded, III 81, 84; his later career, III 4; his death, II 319; III 5; references, I 443, 446, 457, 467, 486 n. 2; III 26, 27, 52, 161, 184, 398, 545.

Wynne, Major Alexander; his service, II 319; Captain 2nd European Regiment, III 5, 77; his marriage, III 68; his detachment, III 457, 457 n. 2.

Wynne, Elizabeth, III 68 n. 1.

Wynne, Florentia, II 319.

Wynne, George, civil servant, II 319; III 5; suspended, III 100; special
Justice of the Peace, III 428, 428
Wynch, John, free merchant, II 319
Ensign, III 4, 77; transferred to the civil service, II 319; III 5; reference, III 234.
Wynch, Captain John, II 319.
Wynch, Rhoda, III 139.
Wynch, Rev. Robert, chaplain; arrives, II 247; visits England, II 253; his marriage, II 318; transferred to Bengal, II 318; reference, II 319 n. 1.
Wynch, Sophia, II 319; her tombstone, II 319 n. 2.
Wynch, William, II 319, 319 n. 1.
Wynch, William, jun., civil servant, II 319; III 5.
Wynter, Admiral Sir William, I 259.

Y.
Yale, Catherine, I 491.
Yale, Charles, I 486 n. 2.
Yale College and University, I 491.
Yale, David, brother of Elihu Yale, I 453.
Yale, David, father of Elihu Yale, I 453, 490.
Yale, David, son of Elihu Yale; his death, I 454, 491; his grave and monument, I 284 n. 8, 426, 454, 491; II 562.
Yale, Elihu; biographical sketch of, I 490, 491; his service and salary, I 394, 482; III 554; his security bond, I 453; subscribes to St. Mary's, I 423; signs surrender of St. Mary's, I 425; his marriage, I 454, 491; proposes diversion of river and enlargement of Christian Town, I 534; II 299; in Council, I 459, 487 n. 5; his mission to Gingee in 1681, I 463, 464; in charge of Fort St. George, I 460, 511; takes part in ceremonial, I 487, 488; becomes Governor, 1687, I 489; presents plate to St. Mary's, I 427; attests a document, I 481; cowles taken over by, I 515; his negotiations for San Thome, I 522, 523, 582; his military activity, I 528; develops the militia, I 529; commands a company of regulars, I 529; his contract with the Company's Merchants, I 417; supported by the Company, I 530; his regulations for the Gunpowder, I 531; names the fortifications and streets, I 535; his houses, I 538, 553, 566; II 54, 473; his work on Black Town Wall, I 540, 541, 568; builds a new Hospital, I 553 n. 2, 555, 562; II 116; negotiates for Tevnapatam, I 519; names Fort St. David, I 520; proposes a bridge to the Island, I 539; II 116; imports weavers, I 547; assessment on, I 560; differences with his Council, I 490, 549; disputes with the Mayor's Court, I 490, 502, 503, 503 n. 1, n. 2, I 549; appoints Temple Overseers, I 570; his action on the Peddanaigue, I 572; seeks grant of villages, I 578; applies for a farman from the Mogul, I 593; his reference to a Roman chapel, II 45, 46; his nishān from Kam Baksh, I 518, 591, 593; II 105; his cowle from Asad Khan, I 591, 593; his garrison orders, I 532; superseded, 1692, I 490, 550; remains at Madras, I 491, 550; scandals regarding, I 550; claims on, I 553, 568; his petition to the King, I 550, 551; returns to England, 1699, I 491, 551; his name given to Yale College, I 491; his death, portrait, I 491, 491 n. 2; references, I 484 n. 1, 486 n. 2, 493, 505 n. 5, 508, 517 n. 2; II 67, 103.
Yale, Thomas, civil servant, I 484; brother of Elihu Yale, I 484 n. 1, 490; his negotiation for Tevnapatam, I 519; his military command, I 540.
Yardley, Christopher, factor, I 63, 80; Chief at Masulipatam, I 106 n. 2, 114, 117; comes to Madras, I 138, 155; breakfasts with John Pereira, I 156; accompanies Greenhill to Veraseroone, I 160; references, I 131, 139.
Yardley, Francis, factor at Pegu, I 162.
Yates, sea-captain, I 130, 130 n. 2, 132.
Yeagamour, I 352. (Vide Egmore.)
Yeldham, Richard, free merchant; Alderman, III 476; Sheriff, III 557; his ground and garden-house, III 574; his road in the Luz, III 476 n. 2; the last of the Majors, III 554, 574; his death, III 476 n. 2, 574; reference, III 485.
Yeldham's Road. (Vide Streets.)
York Fort, Bencoolen; factory erected, I 465; called Fort Marlborough, I